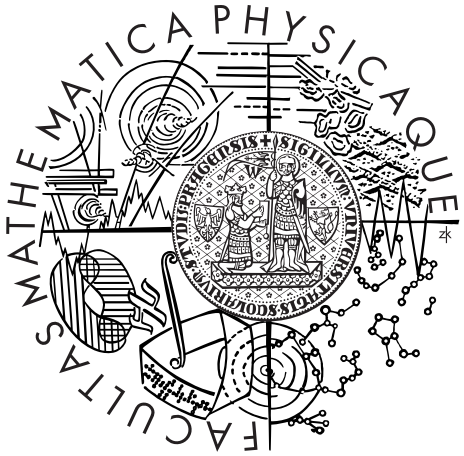
**Charles University, Faculty of Mathematics and Physics**
**Astronomical Institute**

PhD Thesis

# Yarkovsky effect and the Dynamics of the Solar System

**Miroslav Brož**

supervisor: Doc. RNDr. **David Vokrouhlický**, DrSc.




Prague, 2006

## Acknowledgements

I would like to express gratitude to the supervisor of my PhD thesis Doc. RNDr. David Vokrouhlický, DrSc., to my colleagues David Nesvorný, Alessandro Morbidelli, Bill Bottke, David Čapek, Josef Ďurech, additional co-authors I had honour to collaborate with and also to my wife Míša and son Rostík.

The work of MB was supported by the Grant Agency of the Czech Republic by grant 205/05/2737 and by the Observatory and Planetarium in Hradec Králové.

Brož, Miroslav

Yarkovsky effect and the dynamics of the Solar System

(celestial mechanics, asteroids, thermal effects)

## Contents


**1 Introduction** **8**
1.1 Contents and structure of the thesis . . . 8

**2 Reviews on non-gravitational forces in the Solar System** **10**
2.1 A brief history of non-gravitational phenomena . . . 10
2.1.1 Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky . . . 13
2.2 Non-gravitational forces acting on small bodies . . . 15
2.2.1 The Yarkovsky/YORP effect principles . . . 15
2.2.2 The Yarkovsky and YORP: the most direct observational evidence . . . 17
2.2.3 Delivery into unstable regions . . . 19
2.2.4 Processes shaping asteroid families . . . 21
2.2.5 Cometary bodies with outgassing . . . 28
2.2.6 Conclusions and future work . . . 28
2.3 A mathematical formulation of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect . . . 29
2.3.1 A 1-dimensional toy model. . . . 29
2.3.2 A spherically symmetric linear model. . . . 33
2.3.3 The implementation in the `swift_rmvsy` package . . . 35
2.3.4 1-D non-linear numerical methods . . . 38
References . . . 39

**3 Yarkovsky driven orbit and spin axis of (2953) Vysheslavia** **41**
3.1 Introduction and motivations . . . 41
3.2 Numerical simulations . . . 42
3.3 Photometric observations . . . 44
3.4 Shape and spin model of (2953) Vysheslavia . . . 48
3.4.1 Method # 1 . . . 48
3.4.2 Method # 2 . . . 48
3.4.3 Adopted solution . . . 49
3.5 Discussion . . . 49
References . . . 51

**4 Yarkovsky origin of the unstable asteroids in the 2/1 resonance with Jupiter** **53**
4.1 Introduction . . . 53
4.2 Update of the resonant population . . . 55
4.2.1 Pseudo-proper resonant elements . . . 55
4.2.2 Resonant population . . . 56
4.2.3 Source populations . . . 64
4.3 Origin of the unstable resonant population . . . 64
4.3.1 Numerical N-body model . . . 65
4.3.2 Semi-analytical Monte-Carlo model . . . 72
4.3.3 Very unstable objects in the J2/1 resonance . . . 78
4.4 Conclusions . . . 79
References . . . 80

**5 Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family** **82**
5.1 Introduction . . . 82
5.2 Eos family: basic facts . . . 84
5.2.1 Identification in the proper element space . . . 84
5.2.2 Spectroscopic observations . . . 87
5.3 Eos family: Yarkovsky traces . . . 89
5.3.1 J7/3 and J9/4 MMR tests . . . 95
5.3.2 $a - H$ projection analysis . . . 98
5.3.3 Asteroids in the $z_1$ secular resonance . . . 103
5.4 Additional data and observations . . . 107
5.4.1 Spectroscopy . . . 107
5.4.2 SDSS data . . . 111
5.5 Conclusions . . . 113

References . . . 114

**6 The Agnia family embedded inside the $z_1$ secular resonance 118**
6.1 Introduction . . . 118
6.2 Agnia family: basic facts . . . 118
6.3 Agnia family: relation to the $z_1$ resonance . . . 121
6.3.1 $z_1$ resonance main features in brief . . . 121
6.3.2 Agnia members inside the $z_1$ resonance . . . 122
6.4 Agnia family: evolutionary model . . . 124
6.4.1 Simple numerical model . . . 124
6.4.2 Semimajor axis distribution fitted . . . 127
6.5 Conclusions . . . 131
References . . . 131

**7 Conclusions 134**

**8 Appendices 135**
8.1 A catalogue of synthetic proper elements . . . 135
8.2 The SWIFT-MVS2 integrator, a faster variant of the MVS . . . 137
8.3 A reprint of Yarkovsky's pamphlet . . . 141
8.4 Publications and citations . . . 142

**Index 147**

# 1 Introduction

The Solar System is a domain of important discoveries, which help us to justify and verify basic laws of physics. The kinematics of planetary motion, described by Johannes Kepler (1571–1630) at the beginning of the $17^{\text{th}}$ century, and the corresponding dynamics, unveiled by Isaac Newton (1642–1727) at the end of the $17^{\text{th}}$ century, are the best known examples.

For a long time, the Newtonian gravitational attraction have been though to be the only driving force affecting the motion of celestial bodies. On the other hand, Kepler already speculated about some kind of *repulsive* force, because he knew the tails of comets are directed away from the Sun. In the first half of the $19^{\text{th}}$ century, Johann Friedrich Bessel (1784–1846) noted the gases emanating from the cometary surfaces might possibly change the orbits of comets.

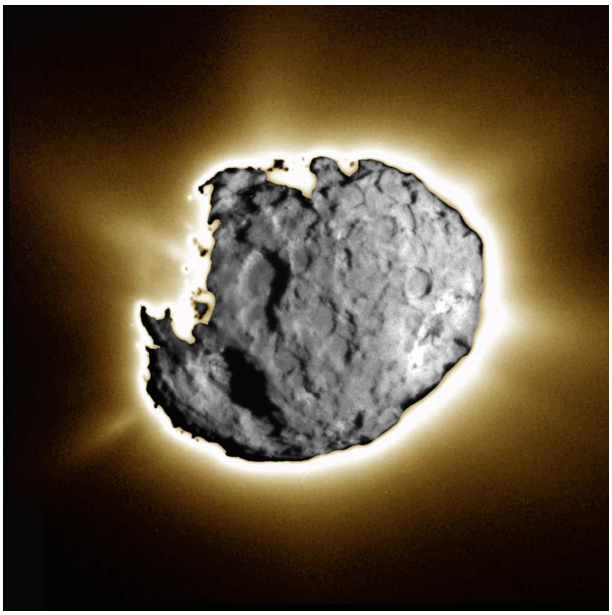


**Figure 1**: A composite image of the comet Wild 2 taken by the Stardust spacecraft on January $2^{\text{nd}}$ 2004. The short exposure snapshot depicts the surface topography and the long exposure shows clearly several active jets. The nucleus is approximately 5 kilometres in diameter. From *Stardust, JPL, NASA*.

The precise observations of Solar System objects in the $20^{\text{th}}$ century allowed us not only to support the current theory of gravitaton, the General Theory of Relativity, but also to recognise the role of electromagnetic force, which substantially affects the dynamics, escpecially of the small objects.

We can distinguish a number of 'modes', how the electromagnetic field interacts with the matter in the Solar System. We describe this complex interaction in terms of cometary jets, radiation pressure, the Poynting-Robertson effect, the Yarkovsky/YORP effect, the Lorentz force, etc. Such division is very useful, because every mode is usually important only for bodies in a particular size-range or with special surface properties. (For example, the Poynting-Robertson drag affects mainly micrometer dust particles; the jets form on the surface consisting of volatile materials.)

We see an increasing interest in the non-gravitational phenomenon called the *Yarkovsky/YORP effect* during the last 15 years. This is motivated by many observations of small asteroids (and their groups), which properties can be elegantly interpreted with help of the Yarkovsky effect — an electromagnetic recoil force arising due to anizotropic thermal emission from the surface of a celestial body. The implications of this phenomenon on the evolution of small Solar System bodies are the main topic of this thesis.

## 1.1 Contents and structure of the thesis

At the beginning, we present a brief historical overview of non-gravitational phenomena observed in the Solar System (Section 2.1). It is followed by a state-of-the-art review of the non-gravitational forces acting on small bodies (Section 2.2); hereinafter, we focus on the Yarkovsky/YORP effect. The mathematical formulation of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect and the analytical and numerical methods of its calculation are recalled in Section 2.3

The major part of the thesis is a detailed description of models we developed to describe the long-term evolution of main-belt asteroids, which reside in both unstable and stable regions. We study the case of the asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia (Section 3), the asteroidal population in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter (Section 3.5) and the Eos asteroid family (Section 5). The objects under study or mentioned in the reviews are depicted in Figure 2. There is an Appendix 8.1, which describes a by-product of our research: an on-line catalogue of proper orbital elements.

All major sections start with a paragraph, summarizing the main motivation and aim of the following work. We also list the refereed articles, where the results were already published. Similarly, the last paragraph of each chapter emphasizes the most important conclusions.

A note, what part of the work was done by the author of the thesis.

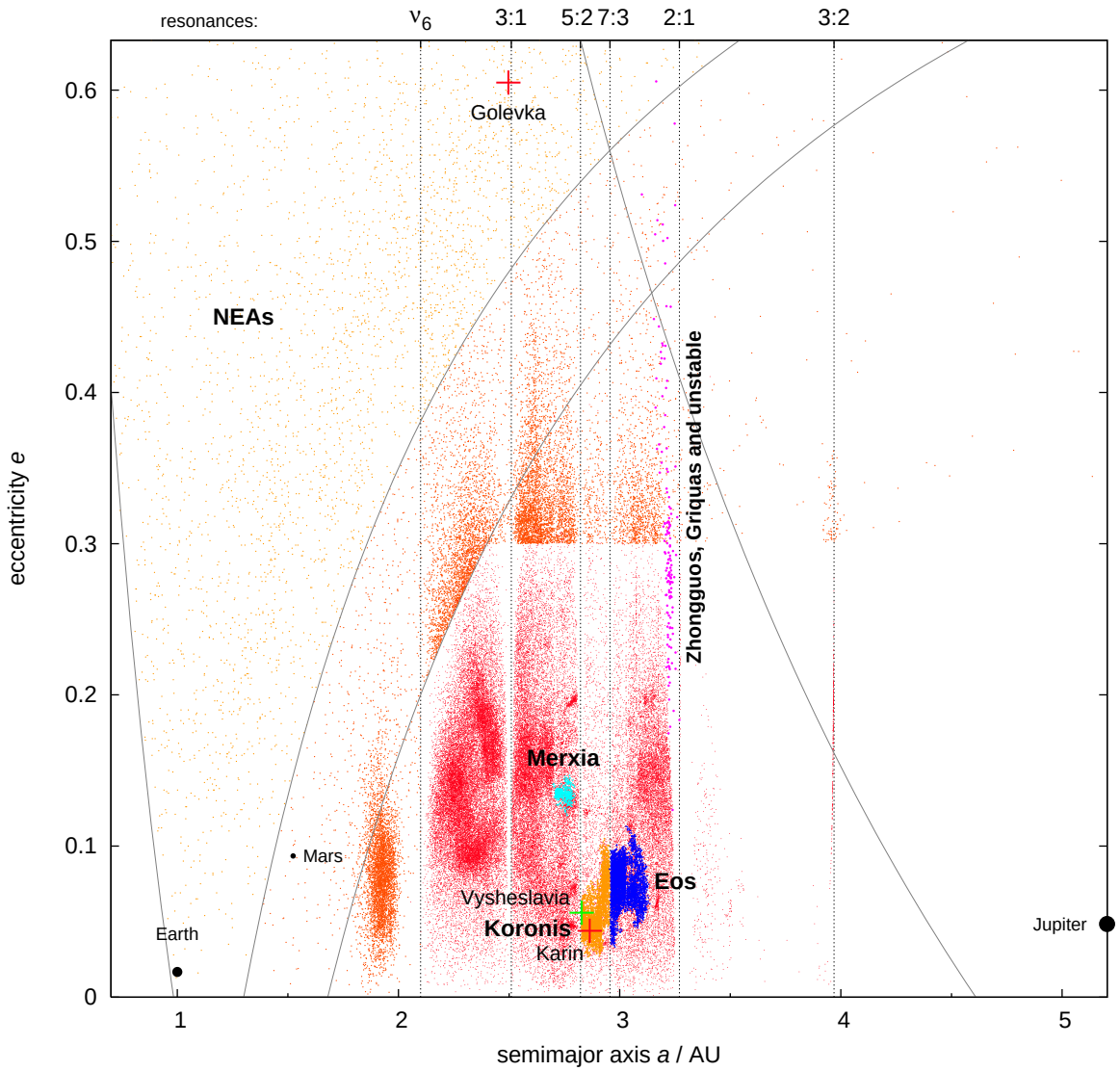



**Figure 2**: Semimajor axis vs. eccentricity plot of the Main Asteroid Belt (red) and the Near-Earth space (yellow). The curves enclose the region of planet-crossing orbits ($Q = q_{\oplus}$, $q < 1.3\,\mathrm{AU}$, $q < Q_{\mathrm{Mars}}$, $Q > q_{\mathrm{Jupiter}}$). Positions of the objects studied (or reviewed) in this thesis are enhanced and labelled: the asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia, the Zhongguos, Griquas and the unstable asteroids in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, the Eos, Koronis and Merxia families, the Karin cluster, and the Near-Earth asteroid (6489) Golevka.

# 2 Reviews on non-gravitational forces in the Solar System

## 2.1 A brief history of non-gravitational phenomena

We present a historical 'timeline' of important discoveries connected with non-gravitational phenomena here. The list is sorted by the year of discovery and it is supplemented by several figures, explaining briefly the non-gravitational effects, which we do not discuss elsewhere in the thesis. Most of the data were taken from *Wikipedia*.

1540 Peter Apian (1495–1552) recognised cometary tails are directed away from the Sun.

1619 Johannes Kepler (1571–1630) suggested the Sun exerts a repulsive force on the cometary particles.

1835 Friedrich Wilhelm Bessel (1784–1846) noted, that the orbit of the Halley's comet might change unpredictably due to jets.

1873 James Clerk Maxwell (1831–1839) deduced the existence of a light pressure from his electromagnetic theory.

1884 Otto Boeddicker (1853–1937) measured, that the minimum of the Moon's thermal emission takes place later than the minimum of the Moon's visible light during a total lunar eclipse, what is caused by the thermal inertia of Moon's material.

1888 Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky (1844–1902) described the non-gravitational effect now called the Yarkovsky effect (even thought in a different context we use it today; see Section 2.1.1).

1899 Pyotr Nikolaevich Lebedev (1866–1912) measured the direct effect of the radiation pressure in a laboratory.

1903 John Henry Poynting (1852–1914) suggested dust particles and even centimetre meteoroids can fall onto the Sun due to a drag force, because the light pressure is decreased behind a moving particle.

1937 Howard Percy Robertson (1903–1961) calculated the radiative drag using an appropriate relativistic theory; now it is called the *Poynting-Robertson drag* (Figure 4).

1950 Fred Lawrence Whipple (1906–2004) defined rocket effect acting on comets due to the sublimation of gases from their surfaces.

1951 Ernst Julius Öpik (1893–1985) described the force arising due to the anisotropic thermal emission, when the surface is heated by the absorption of solar radiation; he noted the original idea in Yarkovsky's pamphlet.

1952 Vladimir Vyacheslavovich Radzievskii (1911–2003) described the same effect independently.

1987 The small variations in motion of the LAGEOS artificial satellite were succesfully explained using a Yarkovsky effect theory (Rubincam (1987); Figure 5 and Table 1).

1995 D.P. Rubincam introduced a seasonal variant of the Yarkovsky effect (Rubincam (1995)).

1997 Paolo Farinella (1953–2000) and others pointed out the importance of the Yarkovsky effect on natural meteoroids.

2000 D.P. Rubincam calculated Yarkovsky-O'Keefe-Radzievskii-Paddack (YORP) effect, which is able to change rotational states of small asteroids (Rubincam (2000)).

2003 The Yarkovsky effect was measured for the first time on an asteroid (6489) Golevka (Chesley *et al.* (2003)).

**Figure 3**: Some of the people involved in the explorations of non-gravitational forces. From the left: P. Apian, J. Kepler, F.W. Bessel, J.C. Maxwell, P.N. Lebedev, J.H. Poynting, F.L. Whipple, E.J. Öpik, P. Farinella. From *Wikipedia*.

See Section 2.2 for a review of recent developments in the theory and observation of non-gravitational phenomena.

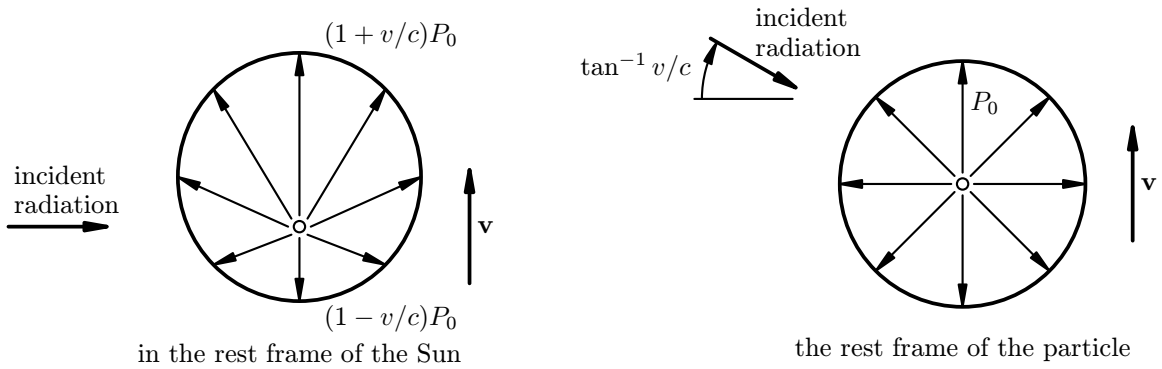



**Figure 4**: Poynting-Robertson drag depicted in the two reference frames: the rest frame of the Sun and the co-moving frame of the particle. In the first case, the particle scatters more radiation (momentum) forward, due to its non-zero velocity and the corresponding Doppler shift. In the second case, the scattering is isotropic, but the solar radiation is affected by the relativistic abberation and impings the particle preferentially from the front. Both views are equivalent. The particle decelerates, spirals towards the Sun and its orbit becomes circular (i.e., the semimajor axis and eccentricity decrease). The relevant timescale of the orbital decay can be estimated as $\tau_{\rm d} = 7 \times 10^6\,{\rm y} \left(\frac{\varrho}{\rm g/cm^3}\right) \left(\frac{R}{\rm cm}\right) \left(\frac{r}{\rm AU}\right)^2$ (from Bertotti, Farinella & Vokrouhlický (2003)).

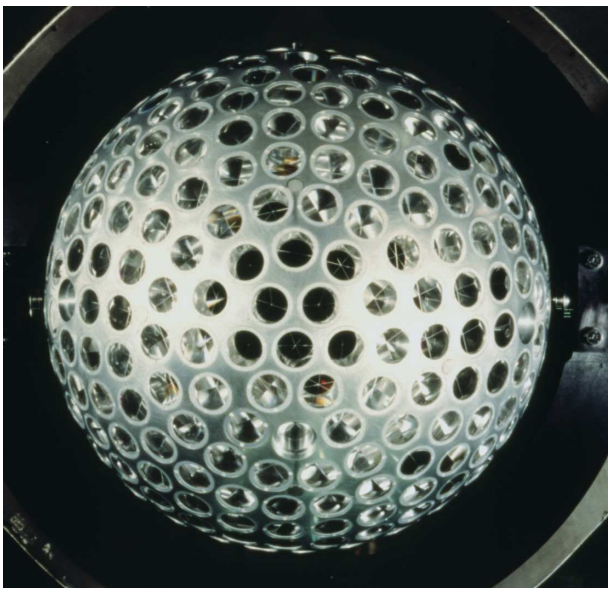


**Figure 5**: The LAGEOS geodynamical satellite — a sphere with a radius 30 cm and mass 410 kg, covered by 426 retro-reflectors, which make it suitable for the laser tracking by Earth-based observatories. It orbits 5,900 km above the Earth. See also Table 1. From Bertotti, Farinella & Vokrouhlický (2003).

**Table 1**: Accelerations $a$ of the LAGEOS satellite in $\mathrm{m}\cdot\mathrm{s}^{-2}$ and their fractional uncertainities $\sigma_a/a$. LAGEOS is probably the best studied object, for which a very tiny accelerations were detected. The observational limit of the laser-tracking technique is of the order $10^{-12}\,\mathrm{m}\cdot\mathrm{s}^{-2}$. The values below (sorted by their magnitude) are the instantaneous accelerations; some of them might accumulate on the long term (e.g., the Yarkovsky/YORP effect) but the rest produce quasi-periodic oscillations only (e.g, the tidal effects). The radiation effects acting on the LAGEOS have two important sources: the Sun and the Earth. Of course, different spacecrafts have different values of the accelerations: the objects at low Earth orbits typically have many orders of magnitude larger atmospheric drag than LAGEOS; the interplanetery spacecrafts equipped with radio thermoelectric generators, like Cassini, produce additional anisotropic infrared radiation and the corresponding acceleration is of the order $10^{-9}\,\mathrm{m}\cdot\mathrm{s}^{-2}$. Kinematic tides, the polar wobble and length of the day changes are not real accelerations acting on the spacecraft, they only affect the positions of the observing stations. If we do not take them into account directly, we can see these effects as apparent accelerations in the measured signal. Adapted from Bertotti, Farinella & Vokrouhlický (2003).

| origin | $a$ $(\mathrm{m}\cdot\mathrm{s}^{-2})$ | $\sigma_a/a$ |
|---|---|---|
| Earth's monopole | 2.65 | $2\times10^{-9}$ |
| Earth's oblatness | 0.001 | $7\times10^{-8}$ |
| geopotential $\ell, m = 2$ | $5.8\times10^{-6}$ | $3\times10^{-5}$ |
| Moon | $2.1\times10^{-6}$ | $10^{-7}$ |
| apparent accelerations due to polar wobble and $\delta$(LOD) | upto $10^{-6}$ | |
| Sun | $9.6\times10^{-7}$ | $4\times10^{-10}$ |
| $\ell, m = 6$ | $8.8\times10^{-8}$ | $7\times10^{-4}$ |
| dynamic solid tide | $3.7\times10^{-8}$ | 0.002 |
| kinematic solid tide | $5.8\times10^{-9}$ | 0.03 |
| dynamic oceanic tide | $3.7\times10^{-9}$ | 0.1 |
| solar radiation pressure | $3.2\times10^{-9}$ | 0.02 |
| kinematic ocean loading | $10^{-9}$ | 0.2 |
| relativistic effects | $9.5\times10^{-10}$ | $2\times10^{-9}$ |
| Earth albedo | $3.4\times10^{-10}$ | 1 |
| Venus | $1.3\times10^{-10}$ | $3\times10^{-7}$ |
| Yarkovsky/YORP effect | $5\times10^{-11}$ | 0.1 |
| $\ell, m = 18$ | $6.9\times10^{-12}$ | $4\times10^{-2}$ |
| reference system due to non-rigid Earth | $3.5\times10^{-12}$ | 0.1 |
| atmospheric drag | $1\times10^{-12}$ | 0.3–1 |
| Poynting-Robertson effect | $10^{-13}$ | 0.1 |
| micrometeorite impacts | $10^{-13}$ | |
| photoelectric effect due to UV $\odot$ radiation and $\oplus$ ionosphere | $< 10^{-13}$ | |

**Figure 6**: Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky. From Beekman (2005).

### 2.1.1 Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky

The Yarkovsky effect is called after Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky (Figure 6), a person mostly unknown to present-day scientists. Only a very recent publication by Beekman (2005) unveiled some information about his life and work. This is the reason, why we include an excerpt here.

Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky was born on 24 May 1844 in Osveya, Vitebsk province, Russia (now Belorussia). He was of Polish nationality. After the death of his parents, he attended military school in Moscow and served in army for several years. Then he succesfully studied in the Institute of Practical Technology in St Petersburg and became a civil engineer in 1872.

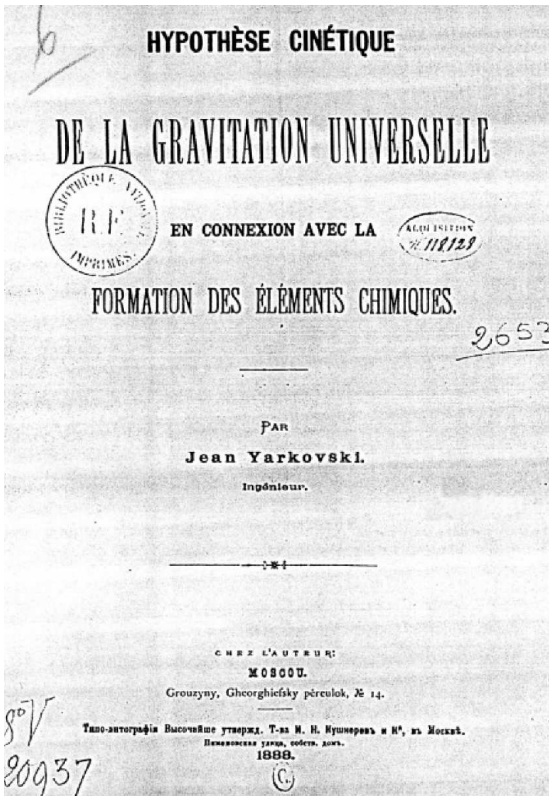
He worked for Russian railway companies, but he was surely interested in many other technologies as well — manned aviation, ship design, rotary press, etc. He eventually became a president of the Russian Technological Society in 1889.

In his spare time, Yarkovsky studied physical sciences. He tried to find a unified theory of the matter, radiation and gravity and, similarly to other scientists of that time, he though about the ether as an immaterial medium, which enables interactions between separated objects.

His book *Kinetic theory of universal gravitation in relation to the formation of the chemical elements* was published in French in 1888 (Figure 7). He endorsed the theory of the steady expansion of the Earth by the absorption and condensation of the ether. He attributed the 0.1 mm difference found in the length the metre (which was defined as a part of the Earth's circumference) between the 1820 and 1880 measurements to this expansion. According to his ethereal theory of gravitation, the gravitational force could be 'screened' by matter. Yarkovsky even errorneously measured a decrease of solar gravitation during the total solar eclipse on 19 August 1887. Well, as we can see, he was mistaken mostly...

Nevertheless, this is the book, where Yarkovsky mentions the effect, now called after him. He thought, that the planets are decelerated by the ether, as they move along their orbits, but this is compensated by a Sun driven heat engine: the ether is compressed in front of the planet, the Sun heats the ether up as the planet rotates and the warmer ether expands in the back of the planet causing the necessary acceleration. (He tried to support this hypothesis by the observed motion of the great 1882 II comet.) In a modern context, we talk about the solar radiation, absorption, temperature distribution and thermal emission, but the basic priciple is the same.

Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky died on 22 January 1902 in Heidelberg, Germany. His work fell into oblivion, but 'his' effect was rediscovered in 1950's by Öpik and Radzievskii.



HYPOTHÈSE CINÉTIQUE

DE LA GRAVITATION UNIVERSELLE

EN CONNEXION AVEC LA

FORMATION DES ÉLÉMENTS CHIMIQUES.

PAR

Jean Yarkovski.

Ingénieur.

CHEZ L'AUTEUR:

MOSCOU.

Grouzyny, Gheorghievsky pèreulok, № 14.

Типо-литографія Высочайше утвержд. Т-ва И. Н. Кушнеревъ и К°, въ Москвѣ.

Пименовская улица, собств. домъ.

1888.

**Figure 7**: The cover of Yarkovsky's book *Hypothése cinetique de la gravitation universelle en connection avec la formation des élémentes chimiques*, where 'his' effect is mentioned for the first time. From Beekman (2005).

## 2.2 Non-gravitational forces acting on small bodies

*The following section reviews recent advances in the studies of non-gravitational forces. It focuses on asteroidal bodies in the 10 cm–10 km size range, for which the principal force and torque arise from an anisotropic thermal emission of the absorbed solar radiation energy. Related perturbations of the orbital and rotational motion are called the Yarkovsky and YORP effects. We demonstrate, that many independent observations, like the current population and size-distribution of near-Earth objects, the existence of unstable resonant asteroids or the structure of asteroid families, can be naturally interpreted in the framework of Yarkovsky/YORP models. This section is an extended version of the reviews published in Brož et al. (2005a) and in the Triennal report 2003–2006 of the IAU Commission 7.*

Current observations of small Solar System bodies provide many important constraints for dynamical studies. Laboratory analyses of collected meteorite samples, astrometric and photometric observations of small asteroids in the Earth's neighbourhood or relatively larger asteroids orbiting in the Main Asteroid Belt allowed us to recognise, during the last ten years, the importance of non-gravitational phenomena affecting their orbital evolution.

In this review, we are going to focus on small asteroidal bodies in the size-range from 10 cm up to 10 km, which do not exhibit any outgassing and cometary activity. The principal accelerations affecting the motion of these small bodies are listed in Table 2.

The largest non-gravitational accelerations caused by the interaction with the solar radiation field — like the Yarkovsky/YORP effect, the radiation pressure or the Poynting-Robertson drag — are, roughly speaking, 10 orders of magnitude weaker than solar gravity. At a first glimpse, they seem to be too subtle phenomena, but we have to take into account also the direction of the acceleration vector and the effect of its eventual long-term accumulation.

Of course, a small radial acceleration, not exceeding the solar gravity, does not have significant orbital effects (it only slightly decreases or increases the orbital velocity), while a transversal acceleration may cause a secular change of energy (and hence the semimajor axis of the orbit). Some types of accelerations also tend to average-out along the orbit, while others can accumulate over millions or even billions of years. If we take into the account these two issues, the Yarkovsky/YORP effect is by far the strongest non-gravitational force in the size-range 10 cm to 10 km and, hereinafter, we will focus on the Yarkovsky/YORP only.

How much a body can change its orbit? What are the secular effects? Typically, the Yarkovsky/YORP force can push a 10-m meteoroid's semimajor axis by 0.1–0.2 AU, before being disrupted by a random collision with another body. Similarly, a small 1-km Main-Belt asteroid can move by 0.05 AU (within its collisional lifetime). These are certainly significant shifts, comparable to the distances between major resonances or to the sizes of asteroid families (i.e., the prominent concentrations of asteroids in the proper-element space). They give a hint that the Yarkovsky/YORP effect plays an important role in the evolution of small Solar-System bodies.

We present a brief overview of Yarkovsky and YORP effects principles in Section 2.2.1 and the most direct observational evidences for these phenomena in Section 2.2.2. Section 2.2.3 is devoted to various unstable populations, which the Yarkovsky/YORP helps to sustain, and Section 2.2.4 to evolutionary processes shaping asteroid families.

### 2.2.1 The Yarkovsky/YORP effect principles

The basic principle of the Yarkovsky/YORP thermal effect is the absorption of solar radiation by a body and its anisotropic thermal reemission. The temperature differences on the surface, together with an

**Table 2**: The approximate values of radial and transversal accelerations affecting bodies in the size-range 10 cm to 10 km. The solar gravity is scaled to unity. For comparison, typical gravitational perturbations by planets and large asteroids are $GM_{\rm pl} \simeq 10^{-3}$ and $GM_{\rm ast} \lesssim 10^{-9}$.

| acceleration | radial | transversal |
|---|---|---|
| gravity | $GM_\odot \simeq 1$ | |
| Yarkovsky/YORP effect | $10^{-7}$ to $10^{-11}$ | $10^{-8}$ to $10^{-12}$ |
| radiation pressure | $10^{-6}$ to $10^{-11}$ | |
| Poynting-Robertson drag | | $10^{-10}$ to $10^{-15}$ |
| solar wind, Lorentz force, plasma drag | $< 10^{-15}$ | |

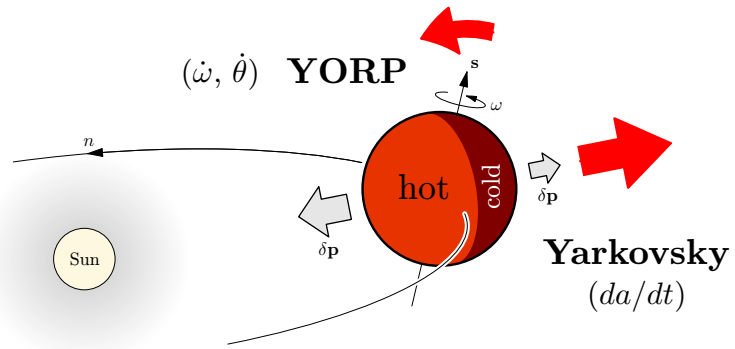



**Figure 8**: An illustration of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect principle. As an asteroid absorbs the solar radiation, its part facing the Sun becomes hotter than the reverse one. The infrared emission from the surface is then anisotropic, what gives rise to the Yarkovsky force, affecting the orbital motion of the asteroid, and the YORP torque, modifying the spin state.

uneven shape of the body, then lead to a recoil force and torque (Figure 8). (A detailed discussion on the mathematical theory describing the Yarkovsky/YORP effect can be found in Bottke *et al.* (2002) and references therein.) Contrary to the direct radiation pressure and its relativistic counterpart, the Poynting-Robertson effect, the radiation is absorbed and thermally reprocessed here. Due to a finite thermal conductivity of the material, there is some "thermal lag" between the absorption and the emission. This is also the reason, why the Yarkovsky/YORP effect sensitively depends on the rotational state (obliquity $\gamma$ and period $P$).

The Yarkovsky/YORP effect is negligible in case of very small and very large bodies: the upper limit for size $D$ is a natural consequence of the fact, that the force is approximately proportional to the surface area ($D^2$), the mass $\propto D^3$ and thus the resulting acceleration $\propto 1/D$. The lower limit is given by the conduction of heat across the whole small body, which effectively diminishes temperature differences on the surface and the corresponding infrared emission is then almost isotropic.

In the next sections, we will need to know the principal secular effects of the force and torque on the orbital and rotational dynamics. The Yarkovsky force is related to the orbital dynamics (Rubincam 1995; Vokrouhlický 1998, 1999). Its diurnal variant, driven by the rotational frequency, dominates for bodies with low thermal conductivity (e.g., with regolith on the surface). It can either increase or decrease semimajor axis $a$ and the change $\Delta a$ is proportional to the cosine of the obliquity $\gamma$. In case of the seasonal variant, the changes of temperature on the surface are mainly driven by the orbital frequency. It is a usual situation for bodies with higher thermal conductivity (regolith-free surface). The semimajor axis $a$ steadily decreases and $\Delta a \propto -\sin^2 \gamma$.

The YORP torque (Rubincam 2000; Vokrouhlický & Čapek 2002) works for non-spherical bodies only. It has an asymptotic behaviour — it pushes the obliquity towards 0 or 180° and the rotation period towards 0 or $\infty$. (We note, however, that the behaviour of the YORP and collisional evolution close to these asymptotic spin states is poorly understood today and it will certainly be a subject of forthcoming studies.) Because of the dependence of the Yarkovsky force on the obliquity we can expect a complicated interplay between the Yarkovsky and YORP effects.

Of course all variants of the Yarkovsky forces and the YORP torque are caused by a single temperature distribution on the surface of the body — they are actually a single phenomenon. Nevertheless, we find the above division conceptually useful.

What do we need to calculate the Yarkovsky/YORP? To properly calculate the temperature distribution on the surface of an asteroid (and then straightforwardly the corresponding IR emission, force and torque) we need to know its orbit (i.e., the position of the radiation source), size and shape, spin axis orientation and period, mass, density of surface layers, albedo, thermal conductivity, capacity and IR emissivity of the material.

These are many a priori unknown parameters. In the "worst" case (and for vast majority of asteroids), we know only the orbit and broad-band photometry results (from which we can "guess" an approximate albedo, size and thermal parameters). How to overcome this lack of physical parameters? One possibility is to study only asteroids known very well, like (6489) Golevka (Figure 9). However, we can also use a collective dynamics approach — study whole groups of bodies (like asteroid families) and treat the unknown thermal parameters as statistical quantities, it means to select a reasonable probability distribution and

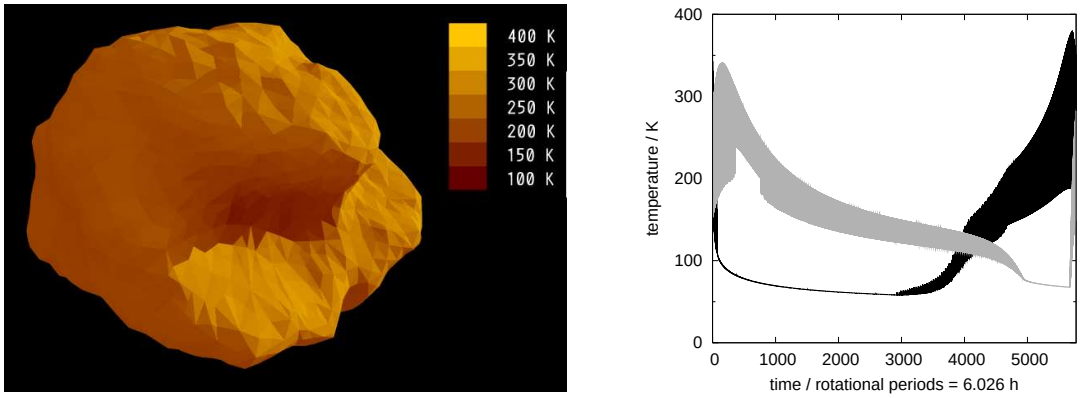



**Figure 9**: The temperature distribution on the surface of the asteroid (6489) Golevka, calculated by a numerical solution of the 1-dimensional heat diffusion equation, individually for all 4092 surface elements of the shape model. For two selected surface elements, located on roughly opposite sides of the body, we plot the time evolution of the temperature (the time is counted as the number of rotations and covers one complete orbit). Both seasonal and diurnal variations of the temperature, due to the changing distance from the Sun, illumination geometry and shadowing, are clearly visible. Adapted from Chesley *et al.* (2003).

assign them randomly to the individual bodies.

### 2.2.2 The Yarkovsky and YORP: the most direct observational evidence

Following a previous prediction by Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2000), Chesley *et al.* (2003) were the first to directly detect the non-gravitational semimajor axis drift due to the Yarkovsky effect. Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2000) computed the position of (6489) Golevka during its 2003 close approach to the Earth using all previous radar and optical astrometry data and two models of Golevka's motion: (i) purely gravitational only and (ii) with the Yarkovsky acceleration included (Figure 10).

The respective radar ranging to Golevka, reported by Chesley *et al.* (2003), confirmed the 15 km $O-C$ difference in the distance from the dish, what is outside 3-$\sigma$ error interval of the purely gravitational model, but it fits very well with the Yarkovsky model. Because the latter involves a non-gravitational acceleration, they were also able to constrain the bulk density of Golevka to $2.7^{+0.4}_{-0.6}\,\mathrm{g/cm^3}$.

The current state-of-the-art model by Čapek & Vokrouhlický (2005) assumes Golevka consists of two layers: low conductivity surface and high conductivity core. It enables to put a lower limit for the surface thermal conductivity $K$, which should be at least $10^{-2}$ or $10^{-1}\,\mathrm{W/m/K}$, (i.e., substantially larger than the laboratory-measured conductivity of the lunar regolith $10^{-3}\,\mathrm{W/m/K}$). This is in a rough agreement with thermophysical models, which Delbó *et al.* (2003) use to interpret observed infrared fluxes coming from Near-Earth asteroids. The average value of $K$ for all observed NEA's seems to be of the same order.

Unfortunately, we do not have any direct measurement of the YORP effect yet. However, a strong evidence of the ongoing YORP evolution comes from the analysis of a group of Koronis-family asteroids, which has a bimodal obliquity distribution (Slivan 2002; Slivan *et al.* 2003). The prograde group has periods 7.5–9.5 h, obliquities 42°–50° and even similar ecliptic longitudes of the poles within 40°. The values for the retrograde group are $P < 5\,\mathrm{h}$ or $> 13\,\mathrm{h}$ and $\gamma \in (154°, 169°)$ (Figure 11). This observational result was very surprising, because collisions should produce a random distribution of rotational states, surely not the bimodal.

Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2003) thus constructed a model of spin state evolution, which included solar torques and the YORP thermal torque. Let's take the prograde-rotating asteroids as an example (Figure 12). They analysed the evolution of asteroids, which initially had periods $P = 4$–$5\,\mathrm{h}$ and obliquities $\gamma$ evenly distributed in the interval $(0°, 90°)$. They found the evolution is firstly driven by the YORP effect toward an asymptotic state ($\gamma$ decreases and $P$ increases). After some 1 Gy, when the precession rate reaches the value $\simeq 26\,''/\mathrm{y}$, the spin is captured in the $s_6$ spin-orbit resonance and it pushes $\gamma$ to $\sim 50°$, $P$ to $\sim 8\,\mathrm{h}$ and also forces the spin axes to be really parallel in space. Around the time 2.5 Gy, what is an approximate age of the Koronis family, the match of the model with the observations is perfect. Similarly, it is possible to explain the existence of the retrograde-rotating group; there is no significant spin-orbit resonance in this case and the spin axes of the retrograde-rotating asteroids are let to evolve freely toward the YORP asymptotic states.

Generally, thermal torques seem to be more important than collisions for asteroids smaller than 40 km,

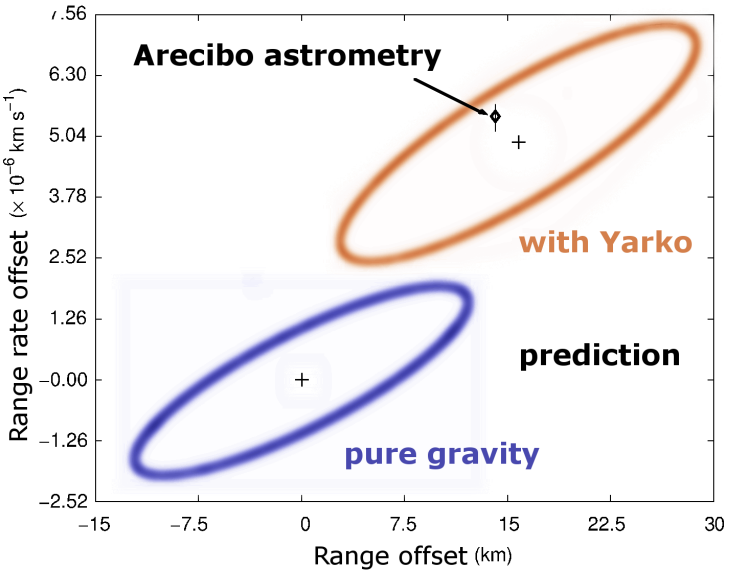



**Figure 10**: Range vs. range rate (i.e., the quantities measured by radar) for the close approach of (6489) Golevka in May 2003. The predictions of the two theoretical models of Golevka's motion, purely gravitational and with Yarkovsky, are plotted with their 90 % confidence ellipses. The astrometric observation by the Arecibo radar is denoted by the black point and arrow. Adapted from Chesley *et al.* (2003).

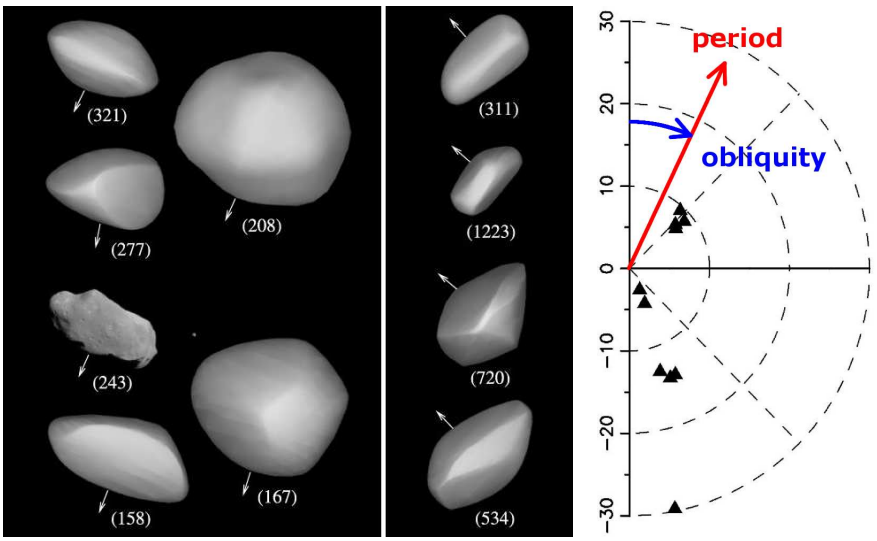



**Figure 11**: Shape models and spin vectors of 11 Koronis family asteroids (left) and a polar plot period vs. obliquity for the same group (right). Adapted from Slivan *et al.* (2003).

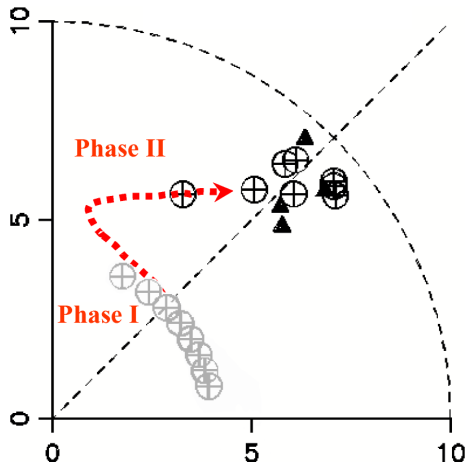



**Figure 12**: Period vs. obliquity polar plot depicting Slivan's prograde-rotating group. The observed asteroids are denoted by triangles, the initial state of the numerical model by gray circles and the final state after 2.5 Gy by black circles. The dashed line with an arrow shows an evolutionary path and two phases: (i) the YORP driven and (ii) the resonance capture. Adapted from Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2003).

because today we can still clearly see the traces of the YORP-driven evolution and the collisions have not been able to randomise the spin states during several past Gy.

### 2.2.3 Delivery into unstable regions

Various unstable populations, like meteoroids hitting the Earth, Near-Earth asteroids, or Main-Belt asteroids located inside major mean motion resonances, have dynamical lifetimes shorter than the age of the Solar System and provide a nice opportunity for dynamicists to look for sources and transport mechanisms.

**Meteorite transport from the Main Belt.** Meteorite transport from the Main Belt is the eldest application of the Yarkovsky effect (Öpik 1951; Peterson 1976; Farinella *et al.* 1998; Vokrouhlický & Farinella 2000; Bottke *et al.* 2000). The meteorites reach the Earth in two stages: (i) a Yarkovsky-driven change of the semimajor axis spanning $\sim 10$ My, and (ii) a capture in a powerful gravitational resonance, which increases eccentricity of the orbit up to 1 in a mere $\sim 1$ My (Figure 13). Approximately 1 % of meteoroids then collide with the Earth (and can be found as meteorites), but most of them fall directly to the Sun.

The main motivation for the introduction of the above Yarkovsky model were the observed cosmic ray exposure (CRE) ages of meteorites, which measure, how long time the meteorite spent in the interplanetary space as a small fragment. The model naturally explains that (i) the CRE ages are much longer than resonance residence times alone; (ii) there is a strong dependence of the CRE's on the material — namely the CRE's of iron meteorites are $10\times$ longer than of stones; (iii) the most stony meteorites have the CRE's of the order 10 My (see Figure 14). The Yarkovsky drift is able to supply meteoroids from a wide range of parent bodies (not only from the vicinity of resonances); it is effective enough to explain the observed meteorite flux of the order $3 \times 10^5$ kg/y. Moreover, petrologic and mineralogical studies (Burbine *et al.* 2003) show the number of parent bodies of iron meteorites is larger than of stones. This is because hard irons are more resistant to collisions, their total semimajor-axis drift (within the collisional lifetime) is larger and thus they can effectively sample larger volume of the Main Asteroid Belt.

**Delivery of Near-Earth Asteroids from the Main Belt.** Observations of the Near-Earth Asteroids provide two important constraints: (i) the cumulative distribution of their absolute magnitudes has a slope $\gamma = 0.35$ ($N(<H) \sim 10^{\gamma H}$ in the magnitude range 15.5 to 18; Figure 15), and (ii) their removal rate by planetary scattering is $\sim 200$ bodies larger than 1 km per My.

Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický (2003) assumed the same basic scenario as for meteorites and constructed a Yarkovsky/YORP model of the transport from the Main Asteroid Belt (this source has the slope $\gamma = 0.26$, again in the interval $H \in (15.5, 18)$ mag). Their model yield a flux of 150–200 bodies ($> 1$ km) into the main J3/1 and $\nu_6$ resonances (which then quickly became NEA's) and the slope of the resulting model

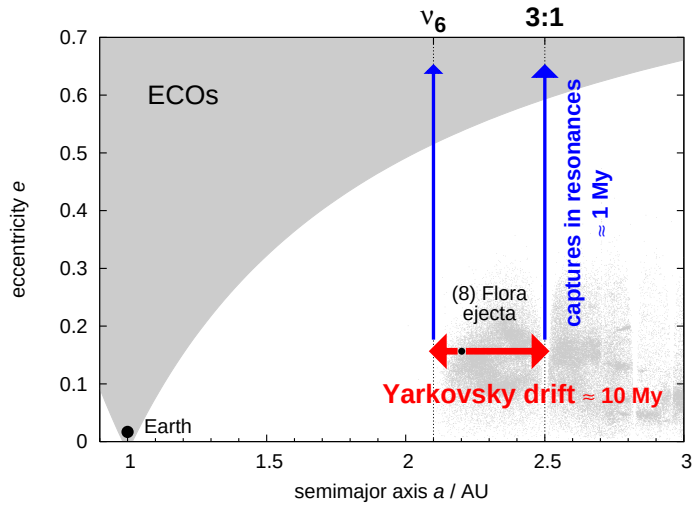



**Figure 13**: A schematic semimajor axis vs. eccentricity plot of the Yarkovsky-enabled model for the meteorite transport from the Main Belt. In the first stage, spanning typically $\sim 10$ My, the Yarkovsky effect pushes the semimajor axes of meteoroids toward principal gravitational resonances (like $\nu_6$ secular resonance with Saturn and 3/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter). In the second stage, the resonances pump the eccentricities quickly and thus in $\sim 1$ My the orbit reaches Earth-crossing space.

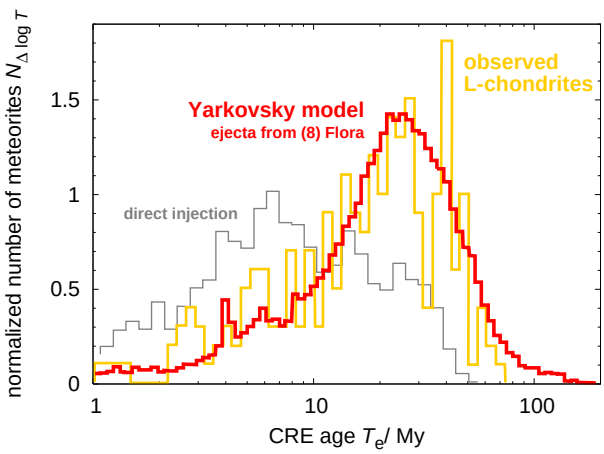



**Figure 14**: The observed distribution of cosmic ray exposure ages of L-chondrites (thick gray line), compared with the model distribution of Yarkovsky-driven ejecta from (8) Flora (bold line) and with an old model (thin gray line), which assumed only a direct injection of fragments into resonances. The non-random peaks on the observed CRE distribution, which were not possible to fit within a steady-state model, are most probably stochastic events, i.e., large craterings or disruptions, which produced many fragments at once. Adapted from Vokrouhlický & Farinella (2000).

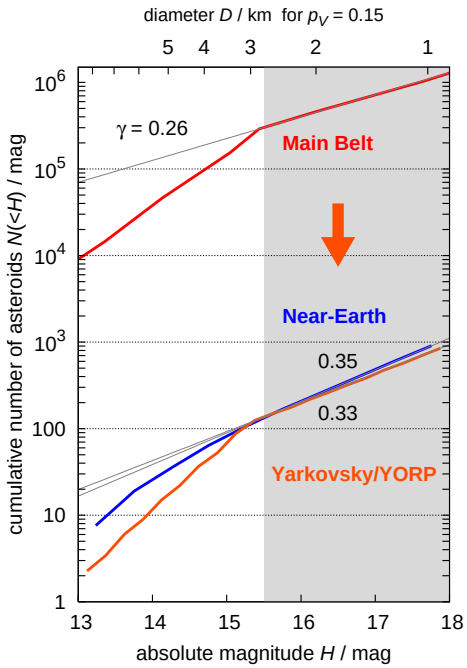



**Figure 15**: Cumulative distribution of absolute magnitudes $H$ for the three populations: observed Main-Belt Asteroids, observed Near-Earth Asteroids and the Yarkovsky/YORP model population, which assumes transport from the Main Belt to the near-Earth space. The slopes $\gamma$ of the distributions ($N(<H) \sim 10^{\gamma H}$) were all fitted in the interval $H \in (15.5, 18)$ mag. Adapted from Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický (2003).

NEA population is $\gamma = 0.33$. So, the Yarkovsky/YORP effect is efficient enough to keep the current NEA population in steady state and it also explains, why the observed slope of NEA's is moderately shallower than that of MBA's.

**Resonant populations resupplied from the Main Belt.** Low-order mean motion resonances with Jupiter usually harbour small populations of objects with dynamically unstable orbits (and sometimes also stable ones). We consider here the J7/3 resonance at approximately 2.96 AU heliocentric distance and the J2/1 resonance at approximately 3.25 AU as two examples, which were previously studied in some detail.

There are 22 observed unstable asteroids in the J7/3 resonance. Tsiganis *et al.* (2003) proved, that the Yarkovsky drift may keep the resonant population in steady state, as it pushes members of the neighbouring Koronis and Eos families towards the resonance. An independent confirmation, that the resonant bodies are truly related to the families is the observed confinement of inclinations — the mean inclinations of the two resonant groups, 2° and 10° respectively, correspond to the mean inclinations of the Koronis and the Eos family (Figure 16).

The J2/1 resonance harbours some 150 asteroids and 50 of them are on dynamically unstable orbits. Brož *et al.* (2005b) simulated the evolution of neighbouring Main-Belt asteroids pushed by the Yarkovsky effect towards the J2/1 resonance. They verified this flux of Main-Belt bodies keeps the unstable resonant population in steady state. Moreover, the orbital evolutionary tracks of the Main-Belt asteroids, their dynamical lifetimes inside the J2/1 resonance and also size distribution are consistent with the actual observed unstable resonant asteroids. A few observed unstable objects, which escape from the J2/1 in less then 2 My, are most probably inactive Jupiter-Family comets.

The long-lived asteroids, confined to stable island of the J2/1 resonance, cannot be explained within the Yarkovsky model and the problem of their origin remains open.

### 2.2.4 Processes shaping asteroid families

Asteroid families are prominent clusters of asteroids, which are located close to each other in the space of proper elements $a_p$, $e_p$ and $\sin I_p$ and usually also exhibit some spectral similarities. Families are thought to be remnants of large collisions producing fragments, which then has been evolving due to the Yarkovsky/YORP effect, gravitational resonances and further secondary collisions. The primary collisions

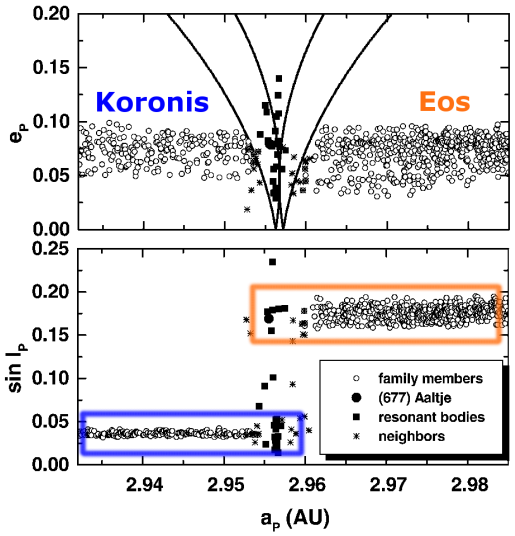



**Figure 16**: Proper semimajor axis vs. proper eccentricity and inclination in the surroundings of 7/3 mean motion resonance with Jupiter. The resonant asteroids and two adjacent asteroid families, the Koronis and Eos, are plotted. From Tsiganis *et al.* (2003).

can scale from large catastrophic disruptions of parent bodies to smaller cratering events (Michel *et al.* 2001, Durda *et al.* 2005). Typical velocities, which fragments gain with respect to the parent body, are of the order of a few tens of m/s.

Bottke *et al.* (2001) and Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005a) demonstrated the post-impact evolution of asteroid families using two examples: the Koronis and the Eos family. They reported three general processes, how the Yarkovsky drift together with gravitational resonances can dramatically affect the overall shape of the families, i.e., the distribution of their members in the space of proper orbital elements. We can call these processes "bracketing", "crossing" and "trapping".

At first, notice the shape of the Eos family (Figure 17): it is sharply cut at a low value of proper semimajor axis $a_p$, there is a evident paucity of asteroids, especially the bigger ones, at large-$a_p$'s and the family is also somewhat distorted or elongated towards low-$a_p$, low-$e_p$ and low-sin $I_p$. These observed features nicely coincide with analytically computed borders of resonances, namely with the 7/3 mean motion resonance with Jupiter at 2.955 AU, the J9/4 resonance at 3.03 AU and the $z_1 = g - g_6 + s - s_6$ secular resonance.

We explain the observations this way: initially, just after the parent body disruption, the family was more compact; asteroids drifting due to the Yarkovsky/YORP effect towards smaller semimajor axis meet the powerful J7/3 resonance, which scatters their eccentricities and inclinations, or pumps them up to planet crossing orbits, and consequently no asteroids are visible behind. The J7/3 resonance thus brackets the Eos family (Figure 17, left).

The asteroids drifting in the opposite direction, towards larger semimajor axis, meet the weaker J9/4 resonance. Some of them are able to cross it, but the rest is scattered. This crossing explains, why there is less asteroids behind the J9/4, and why the paucity is size-dependent — the smaller asteroids drift faster and typically cross the J9/4 resonance at low eccentricity and inclination (Figure 17, left).

Many Eos-family members are trapped in the $z_1$ secular resonance; they drift in semimajor axis by the Yarkovsky effect and they are also forced to follow the libration centre of the resonance, which position, however, depends on all three orbital elements $a_p$, $e_p$ and $\sin I_p$. Thus, not only the semimajor axis changes, but also eccentricity and inclination and the stream of asteroids forms at small values of $a_p$, $e_p$ and $\sin I_p$, i.e., the elongated shape of the family (Figure 17, right).

In case of the Koronis family the situation is slightly different. This family is split in two parts, each of which has a different mean value of proper $e_p$ (but the same mean $\sin I_p$). Their division correlates with the position of the secular resonance $g - 2g_5 + 3g_6$. A detailed study shows that, unlike in the Eos case, long-lasting captures in this resonance are not possible and drifting orbits necessarily jump over it. During this process their $e_p$ is always lifted by $\sim 0.025$, right the observed difference between the mean $e_p$ values of the two parts of the Koronis family (Figure 18). Because the resonance does not involve $s$-frequencies, the inclinations are not affected at all.

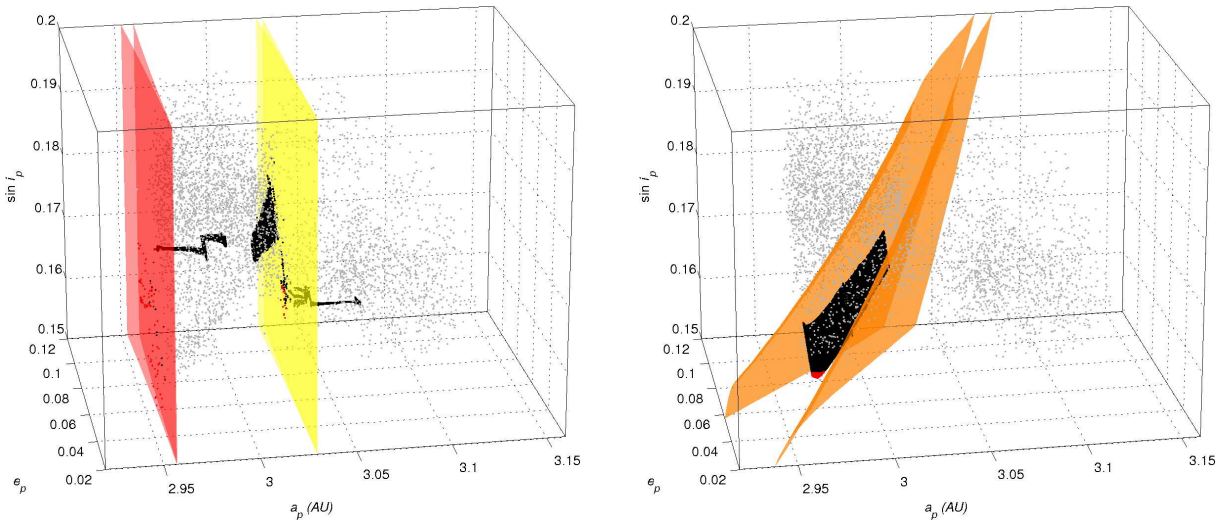



**Figure 17**: The Eos family in the 3-dimensional space of proper elements $a_p$, $e_p$ and sin $I_p$. The three resonances, J7/3 and J9/4 (left) and $z_1$ (right) are plotted together with examples of bodies drifting by the Yarkovsky effect and interacting with these resonances. Adapted from Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005a).

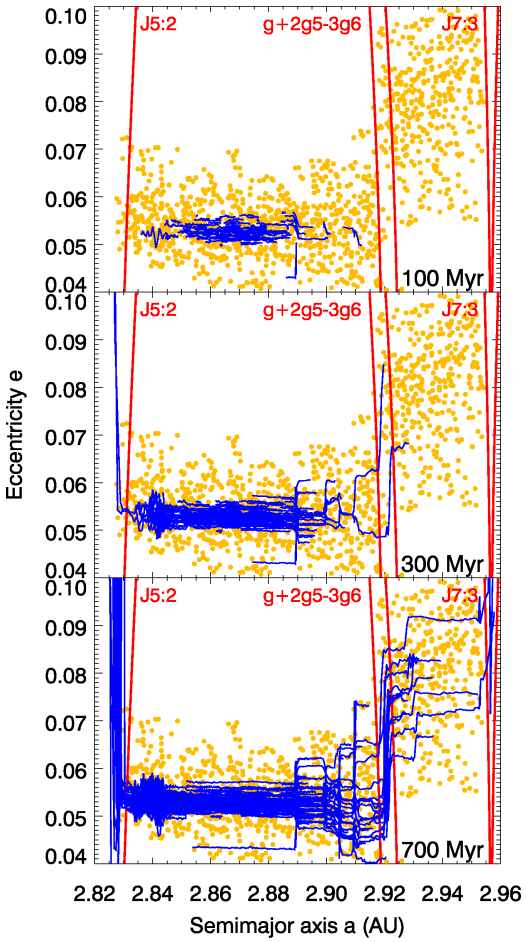



**Figure 18**: The Yarkovsky-driven evolution of 210 model asteroids (blue lines), placed initially close to (158) Koronis, as compared to the observed Koronis family asteroids (yellow dots). The interaction with the $g - 2g_5 + 3g_6$ secular resonance is clearly visible as a jump in eccentricities close to 2.92 AU. The Koronis family is also bracketed by the strong J5/2 and J7/3 mean motion resonances. The time span of this simulation is 700 My (less then the probably age of the family). From Bottke *et al.* (2001).

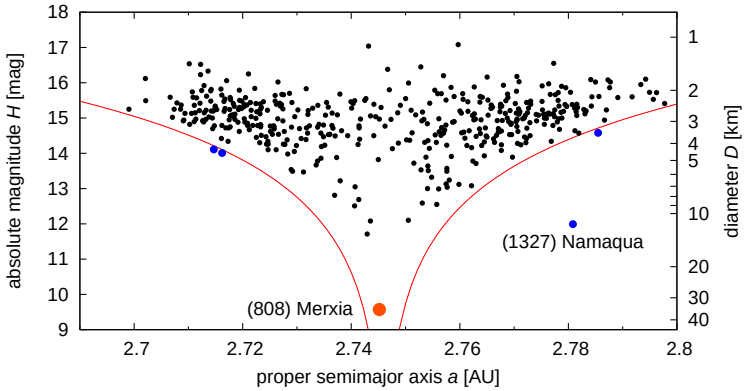



**Figure 19**: The Merxia family members (identified by the HCM method at the cut-off velocity 80 m/s) in the semimajor axis–absolute magnitude plot. The gray dots outside the 'V'-shape are probable interlopers.

To conclude, if one assumes an initially compact impact-generated family (with a reasonable ejection velocity field compatible with hydrocode models), and takes into account the above evolutionary processes, it is possible to understand the currently observed extent of the family and its overall shape.

**"Eared" families and their age determination by the analysis of the $(a, H)$ distribution.** The age of an asteroid family, i.e., the time of the collision which generated the family, is a very important parameter, not only for dynamical studies, but also for physical ones, space-weathering models, etc. One indication of the family age seems to be a typical 'V'-shape, which many families exhibit in the proper semimajor axis $a_p$–absolute magnitude $H$ plane; see Figure 19 for an example of the Merxia family. This shape is a natural consequence of two phenomena: (i) the initial impact, because smaller fragments (with higher $H$'s) gain higher velocities with respect to the parent body and fall farther from the centre, and (ii) the Yarkovsky/YORP effect, because the smaller fragments drift faster in semimajor axis and subsequently move farther from the centre.

There are several outliers visible at the $(a_p, H)$ plot, which do not fit to this scheme. Most probably, they are interlopers, which are not related to the Merxia family. Indeed, the big asteroid (1327) Namaqua is an X-type, which is spectrally incompatible with the S-type Merxia family asteroids.

The problem is, that we do not know the initial spread, just after the impact and we cannot calculate the age simply from the current extent of the family, since the Yarkovsky drift is only responsible for an unknown part of it. Luckily, there is more information hidden in the $(a_p, H)$ plot — notice the depletion of small asteroids in the centre and the overdensity at extreme values of the semimajor axis. Sometimes we call this funny feature an "eared" family. Might this be a YORP effect fingerprint? The YORP effect tilts the spin axes of asteroids directly up or down what enhances the Yarkovsky semimajor-axis drift and can drive the smaller asteroids towards the edges of the family. Possibly, it can allow us to resolve the ambiguity and to determine the age more precisely.

To check it, Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005b) constructed a family evolution model, which accounts for: (i) an isotropic ejection of fragments (and random periods $P$ and obliquities $\gamma$ at the beginning), (ii) the Yarkovsky drift, (iii) the YORP effect, and (iv) collisional reorientations. There are four free parameters in the model: (i) the initial velocity dispersion $V$ of 5-km fragments (for a size $D$, $V(D) = V\frac{5\,\mathrm{km}}{D}$), (ii) the YORP "strength" $c_{\mathrm{YORP}}$ (iii) the family age $T$, and (iv) the surface thermal conductivity $K$.

They fit this model with observations using a 1-dimensional $C$-parameter, which is closely related to the semimajor axis $a_p$ and the absolute magnitude $H$: $C = \Delta a_p / 10^{0.2H}$, where $\Delta a_p$ is the distance from the family centre. The best fit for the Merxia family (Figure 20) yields the following results: the initial dispersion in semimajor axis was roughly one half of the currently observed one (what is in agreement with a statistical argument of Dell'Oro *et al.*, 2004); the initial velocity was small ($V = 24^{+6}_{-12}$ m/s), what is in agreement with impact models (Michel *et al.* 2001); the YORP effect is important ($c_{\mathrm{YORP}} = 0.6^{+1.4}_{-0.4}$); asteroids are probably covered with a low-conductivity layer ($K = 0.005$ W/m/K); and the family is of the young age ($T = 238^{+52}_{-23}$ My). See Table 3 for results concerning other asteroid families.

Up to now, the analysis of the Merxia family was done in the $(a_p, H)$ plane only. We can, however, use also information hidden in the proper eccentricity $e_p$ and inclination $\sin I_p$. The distribution of the Merxia members is clearly uneven in the $(a_p, e_p)$ plane — the spread of $e_p$ increases abruptly at $a_p \doteq 2.75$ AU. Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005b) successfully explain it as a Yarkovsky transport across the three-body mean

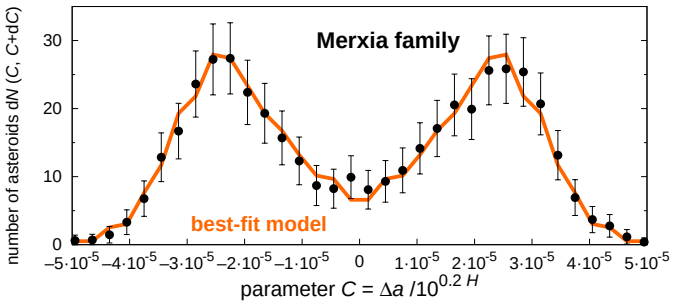



**Figure 20**: The distribution of the Merxia family members in the $C$-parameter and the comparison with the best fit model by Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005b).

**Table 3**: List of asteroid families and their ages estimated by the method of Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005b).

| family | age/My | family | age/My |
|---|---|---|---|
| Agnia | $100^{+30}_{-20}$ | Erigone | $280^{+30}_{-50}$ |
| Astrid | $180^{+80}_{-40}$ | Massalia | $152^{+18}_{-18}$ |
| Eos | $1300^{+150}_{-200}$ | Merxia | $238^{-23}_{+52}$ |

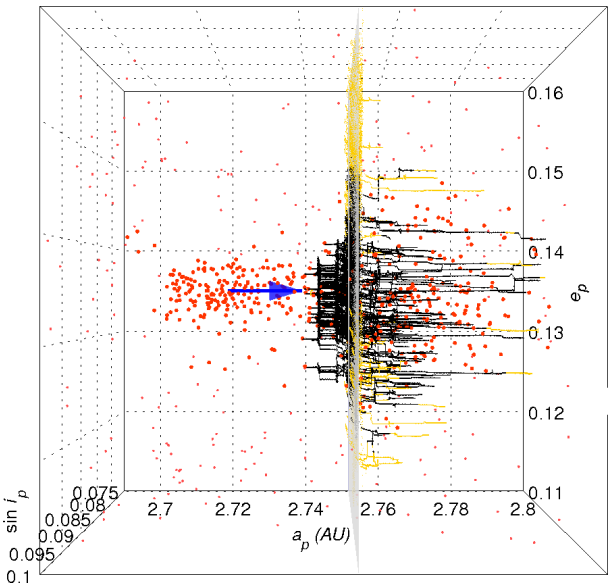



**Figure 21**: The observed Merxia family asteroids (big orange dots) in the $(a_p, e_p, \sin I_p)$ proper element space and simulated asteroids (black lines) drifting due to the Yarkovsky effect from the centre to larger semimajor axes (i.e., in the direction of the blue arrow). The 3J−1S−1 three-body resonance (which position is indicated by the gray plane at 2.752 AU) spreads the drifting bodies in eccentricity and inclination. The distribution of simulated asteroids behind the resonance then corresponds to the observed positions of the Merxia family members.

motion resonance with Jupiter and Saturn 3J−1S−1. It is actually an independent confirmation that the Yarkovsky semimajor-axis drift is calculated correctly, because the smaller spread of $e_p$ before the resonance is increased by the resonance crossing and then matches the observed spread of the family members behind the resonance (Figure 21).

The chronology method mentioned in this section does not work for "too young" or "too old" families. The former have not had enough time to evolve by the Yarkovsky/YORP and to exhibit the "ears". The latter are much older than the typical time-scale of the YORP-driven evolution and the model does not account for the evolution of totally spun-up or spun-down asteroids.

**Table 4**: Young asteroid clusters exhibiting a clear convergence of longitudes of perihelia or longitudes of nodes (a sign of a collision, which produced the cluster). The ages were estimated by direct N-body integrations. Nesvorný *et al.* (2003) pointed out these three clusters are also associated with particular dust bands observed by IRAS (the clusters and the corresponding bands have very similar proper inclinations). The large amount of dust was most probably produced by the parent collision (and partially by a subsequent collisional cascade). Farley *et al.* (2006) provided a completely independent confirmation: The plot of $^3$He abundance in marine sediments vs. their age exhibits a large peak around $(8.2 \pm 0.1)$ My. The light helium is thought to be of interplanetary origin and its excess can be attributed to the Veritas event.

| cluster | age/My | IRAS dust band |
|---|---|---|
| Karin | $(5.8 \pm 0.2)$ | $2.11^\circ$ |
| Veritas | $(8.3 \pm 0.5)$ | $9.38^\circ$ |
| Iannini | $< 5$ | probably J/K ($12.11^\circ$) |

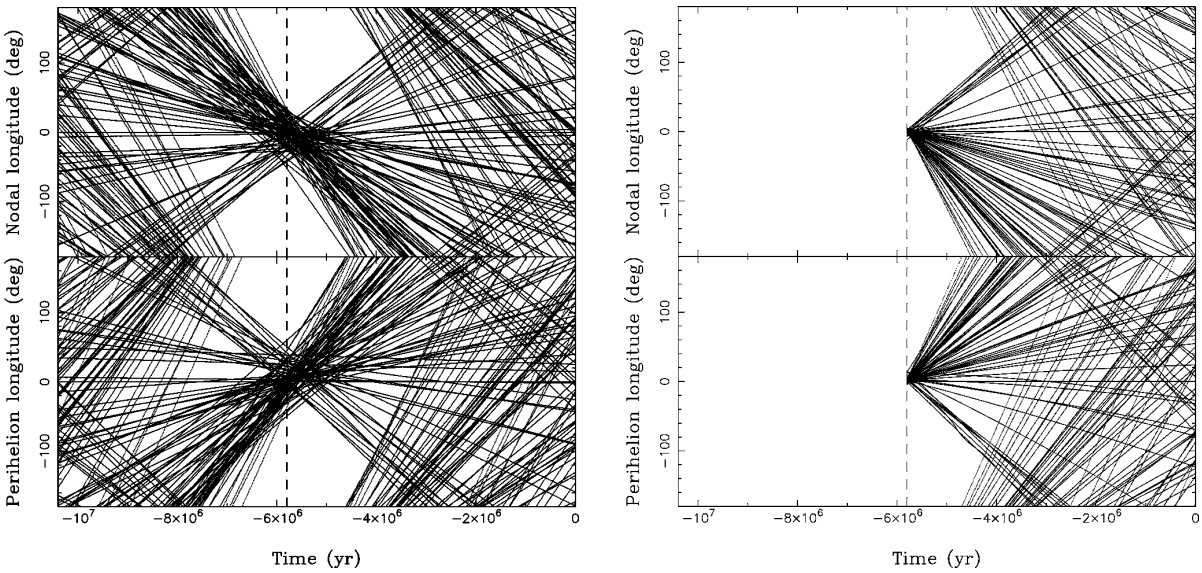



**Figure 22**: The orbits of the Karin cluster members on the plots longitude of perihelion and longitude of node vs. time. Left: without any non-gravitational forces (the dispersion of $\Omega$ and $\varpi$ at the time $-5.8$ My is $\sim 40^\circ$). Right: with the Yarkovsky semimajor axis drift included (the dispersions are $\sim 5^\circ$ only). The current extent of the Karin cluster in semimajor axis is $\sim 10^{-2}$ AU (i.e., the Yarkovsky drift of the order $10^{-4}$ AU is clearly visible only in $\Omega(t)$, $\varpi(t)$ plots). From Nesvorný & Bottke (2004).

**The youngest clusters and the measurement of the Yarkovsky effect.** A few of the compact clusters, like Karin, Veritas or Iannini, exhibit a profound convergence of orbital nodes or perihelia, corresponding to the time of the disruption event; it can be revealed by direct backward N-body integrations. (Nesvorný *et al.* 2002, 2003). In case of the Karin cluster, the age determined this way was found to be 5.8 My (see also Table 4).

The precession rates of $\Omega$ and $\varpi$ sensitively depend on the semimajor axis, which is in turn steadily affected by the Yarkovsky acceleration. Nesvorný & Bottke (2004) discovered, that the convergence of Karin orbits can be substantially improved, if they assume a particular value of the semimajor axis drift rate for each Karin member individually (the spread of $\Omega$ and $\varpi$ at the impact time drops from $40^\circ$ downto $5^\circ$, which is much more consistent with the observed spread of proper $a$, $e$, $i$, according to the Gauss equations; see Figure 22).

In other words, they were able to actually measure the drift rates $\frac{\mathrm{d}a}{\mathrm{d}t}$ of real asteroids; the only requirement was the better convergence of all orbits belonging to the Karin cluster. The most important conclusion, regarding non-gravitational forces, is that these measured drift rates are of the same magnitude as the theoretically calculated Yarkovsky effect drift rates and, moreover, they also exhibit a clear dependence on size (Figure 23). The model based on the Yarkovsky force also serves a testable prediction: obliquities of asteroids, which can be measured by future photometric observations.

Recently, Nesvorný, Vokrouhlický & Bottke (2006), Nesvorný & Vokrouhlický (2006) identified four

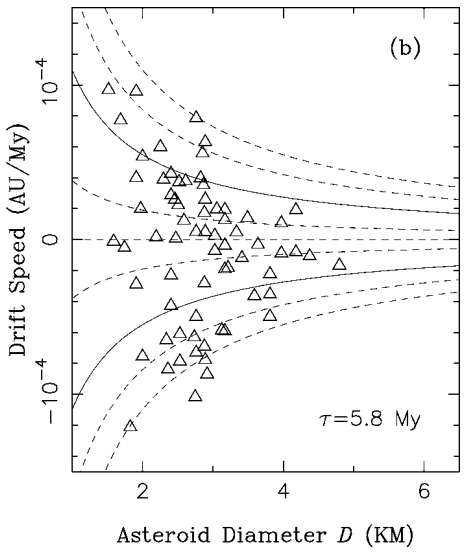



**Figure 23**: The semimajor axis drift rate $\frac{\mathrm{d}a}{\mathrm{d}t}$ vs. size for the 70 Karin cluster asteroids. The drift values (triangles) plotted here are required for the orbits to have similar $\Omega$'s and $\varpi$'s at the time $-5.8$ My (Figure 22). The diametres of asteroids were calculated from their absolute magnitudes, assuming the albedo 0.25. The curves represent theoretical Yarkovsky drift rates, calculated for different values of obliquity (ranging from 0° to 180°). Bigger asteroids have smaller observed maximum drift rates, in agreenment with the Yarkovsky model. The position of the triangle with respect to the curves is essentially a prediction of asteroid obliquity. From Nesvorný & Bottke (2004).

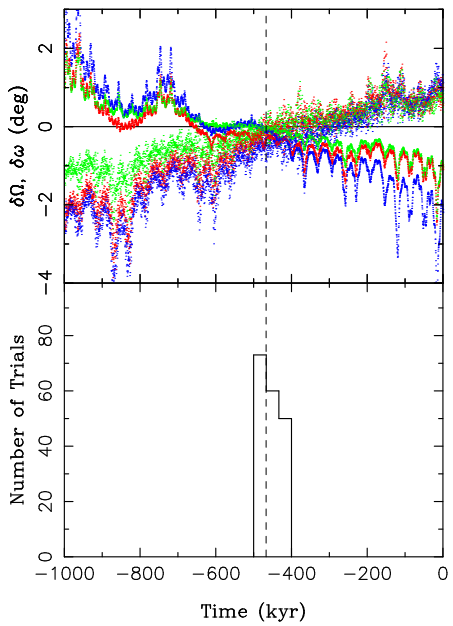



**Figure 24**: The convergence of $\Omega$ and $\varpi$ angles for 3 members of the Datura cluster (relative to the asteroid (1262) Datura; the total number of known members is 7). There is a histogram of plausible ages (with the maximum mutual velocities $\delta V < 5$ m/s) determined from $10^6$ various orbital histories. The trials differ due to the uncertainity in orbit determination and the a priori unknown magnitude of the Yarkovsky effect. The cluster formed most probably $(450 \pm 50)$ ky ago. From Nesvorný, Vokrouhlický & Bottke (2006).

clusters younger than 1 My in the six dimensional space of *osculating* orbital elements (see Figure 24 for an example of the Datura cluster). Even on this short timescale, one have to take the Yarkovsky semimajor axis drift into account, because it is able to spread mean anomaly by 360° in 200 ky only (and the effect on $\Omega$ and $\varpi$ is also not negligible).

### 2.2.5 Cometary bodies with outgassing

Cometary bodies are perturbed mainly by the Sun-driven sublimation of ices from the surface and the corresponding rocket effect. The detailed review of the cometary motion modeling was given by Yeomans *et al.* (2004).

The older four-parameter Extended Standard Model was superseded by the Rotating Jet Model, which assumes one or more jets emanating from a rotating nucleus; it can also account for orbit-to-orbit and seasonal changes of the outgassing activity. The jets activity is strongly supported by in-situ observations of cometary nuclei, performed by Deep Space 1, Stardust and Deep Impact spacecrafts (Soderblom *et al.* 2002, Sekanina *et al.* 2004, A'Hearn *et al.* 2005). Chesley & Yeomans (2005) applied the latter model to selected space mission targets. In some cases, it seems to be possible to deduce the physical parameters (i.e., the orientation of the spin axis and the positions of the jets) from astrometric data alone. On the other hand, models like Davidsson & Gutiérrez (2005) try to combine the non-gravitational changes of orbital elements with the nucleus rotational lightcurve and the water production rate.

### 2.2.6 Conclusions and future work

The non-gravitational forces, namely the Yarkovsky/YORP effect relevant for small asteroidal bodies in the size-range 10 cm to 10 km, are now inevitable ingredients of dynamical models. Today, there is a dozen of "big" applications of the Yarkovsky/YORP models; we mentioned some of them in this brief review.

The precise measurement of Golevka's non-gravitational drift was only a first step. Within the next decade, we expect a dozen of similar Yarkovsky detections by precise radar astrometry (Vokrouhlický *et al.* 2005c, 2005d) or future optical astrometry with GAIA.

Yarkovsky semimajor-axis drift of the order $\sim 10$ km per 10 years becomes crucial for an accurate orbit determination and even for estimates of an impact hazard (Giorgini *et al.* 2002). Especially, when the calculation of an impact probability depends on the fact, if the asteroid misses or hits a phase-space "keyhole", which is much smaller then the diameter of the Earth.

Further step forward might be a thorough combination of dynamical models with infrared observations of NEA's and their thermophysical models (Delbó *et al.* 2003) — they supply independent constraints (with different correlations) on Yarkovsky/YORP-related parameters, like the thermal conductivity.

We can await the first direct detection of the YORP effect in the forthcoming years, either from ground-based photometric measurements and corresponding lightcurve modelling, or from the space-borne mission Hayabusa, which now orbits the asteroid (25143) Itokawa (e.g.,Vokrouhlický *et al.* 2004).

The dynamical studies of asteroid families provide also predictions of physical properties and rotational states of individual asteroids, which can serve as good opportunities for further observational tests (similar to Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2005e) who photometrically observed (2953) Vysheslavia and confirmed its retrograde rotation predicted by Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2001)). For example, the small members of the families with intermediate ages (discussed in Section 2.2.4) should exhibit preferential values of obliquities due to the YORP torque and Yarkovsky drift: the asteroids located far from the family-centre at lower/larger values of semimajor axis should have retrograde/prograde rotations. The most suitable families for such survey seem to be the Massalia or the Erigone, located in the inner Main Belt, what makes them more easily observable.

An appealing project would be to determine systematically the ages of all asteroid families, including large and old ones. However, we have to face several obstacles: (i) we still lack the direct measurements of basic physical parameters (albedos, masses, shapes, spectra) for most family members and we cannot expect the situation dramatically improves in the next few years; (ii) a modelling of several subsequent YORP cycles have not been developed yet.

There is already a number of examples, how the YORP torque affects rotational states of asteroids (we discussed some in Sections 2.2.2 and 2.2.4). Moreover, there are further indications: (i) the distribution of rotational periods of all $\sim$1500 asteroids, we have lightcurves for, reveals an excess of very slow and very fast rotators (Pravec & Harris 2000); (ii) small NEA's have a non-Maxwellian distribution of periods; and (iii) there seems to exist a preference of retrograde-rotating asteroids among NEA's (La Spina *et al.* 2004), what is in concert with the positions of Main-Belt escape routes, fed by the obliquity-dependent Yarkovsky drift. A detailed model for a long-term YORP-driven period and obliquity evolution, concerning the entire Main-Belt and NEA's, does not exist yet. Also a possible YORP origin of binaries created by asteroid fission have not been studied in detail.

## 2.3 A mathematical formulation of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect

*The goal of this section is to present, at first, a very simple analytical solution of the 1-dimensional heat diffusion equation, which allows us to quantitatively estimate the Yarkovsky acceleration. This solution, thougth being simple and clear, holds basic properties of the Yarkovsky effect, such as its dependence on material, the rotational or orbital frequency; we also discuss the dependence on size and obliquity. We follow the treatment by Bertotti, Farinella & Vokrouhlický (2003) here. There is a description of the spherically symmetric solution by Vokrouhlický (1998), Vokrouhlický & Farinella (1999) and Vokrouhlický (1999) in the second part, supplemented by notes on its implementation in the* `swift_rmvsy` *numerical integrator package, which we usually use for numerical simulations involving the Yarkovsky effect.*

---

How do we calculate the Yarkovsky/YORP effect? In order to estimate the recoil force and momentum acting on an asteroid, which emits thermal radiation, we need to know, at first, the temperature distribution on its surface. A rough estimate of the mean *equilibrium* temperature $T_{\rm eq}$ can be obtained easily, if we assume the asteroid is in the thermal equilibrium:

$$\pi R^2(1-A)\frac{L_\odot}{4\pi r^2} = 4\pi R^2 \epsilon\sigma T_{\rm eq}^4\,, \tag{1}$$

where $A$ denotes the Bond albedo, $L_\odot \doteq 3.83\times 10^{26}\,\mathrm{W}$ the solar radiation power, $r$ the distance from the Sun, $\epsilon$ the infrared emissivity, $\sigma$ the Stefan-Boltzmann constant (the radius $R$ is not important). If we drop the number 4 from Eq. (1), we get the 'noon' subsolar temperature $T_\star = \sqrt{2}\,T_{\rm eq}$. For (2953) Vysheslavia (with $r \simeq a = 2.83\,\mathrm{AU}$ and $A \simeq 0.2$; discussed in Sec. 3) we have $T_{\rm eq} \doteq 160\,\mathrm{K}$ and $T_\star \doteq 220\,\mathrm{K}$.

Of course, a more realistic situation is more complicated — in order to find the temperature $T(\mathbf{r},t)$, as a function of the position $\mathbf{r}$ and time $t$, we have to solve a heat diffusion equation in the volume of the body:

$$\nabla\cdot(K\nabla T) = \rho C\frac{\partial T}{\partial t}\,, \tag{2}$$

with a boundary condition on the surface:

$$\left(K\frac{\partial T}{\partial r}\right)_{\rm surface} + \epsilon\sigma T^4 = (1-A)\,\boldsymbol{\mathcal{E}}(t)\cdot\mathbf{n}_\perp(\mathbf{r})\,, \tag{3}$$

where $K$ denotes the thermal conductivity, $\rho$ the density, $C$ the specific thermal capacity and $\mathcal{E}(t)$ the time dependent radiation flux (with respect to the local normal).

### 2.3.1 A 1-dimensional toy model.

To keep things as clear as possible, let us consider a 1-dimensional example: an half-space $x \geq 0$ of a homogeneous material irradiated by a periodic flux $\mathcal{E}(t) = \mathcal{E}_0 + \mathcal{E}_1\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t}$, i.e., 'something like' alternating day and night. (Only the real part $\mathrm{Re}\{\mathcal{E}\} = \mathcal{E}_0 + \mathcal{E}_1\cos 2\pi f t$ is relevant.) We can imagine, this is a single thin 'column' of a big asteroid, with the surface element irradiated by the Sun, which changes its position on the sky. (The frequency $f$ can characterise either the diurnal or the seasonal motion.) The heat diffusion equation (2) and the boundary condition (3) then read:

$$\chi\frac{\partial^2 T}{\partial x^2} = \frac{\partial T}{\partial t}\,, \tag{4}$$

$$-K\frac{\partial T}{\partial x} + \epsilon\sigma T^4 = (1-A)\mathcal{E}(t)\,, \tag{5}$$

where $\chi = \frac{K}{\rho C}$ is the thermal diffusivity of the material. In general, we want to find the temperature $T(x,t)$ as a function of the depth and time.

Because $\mathcal{E}(t)$ is a harmonic function, we 'guess' the response of $T$, in *steady state*, will be analogous. Thus, we try to find a particular solution of the form $T(x,t) = T_0 + T_1(x)\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t}$. ($T_1(x)$ might be a complex function, which would mean a phase shift of the temperature with respect to the incident radiation.) The Eq. (4) then reduces to an ordinary differential equation for $T_1(x)$:

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}^2 T_1}{\mathrm{d}x^2}(x) = \frac{\mathrm{i}2\pi f}{\chi}T_1(x)\,, \tag{6}$$

which non-divergent solution we find easily:

$$T_1(x) = T_1(0)\,\mathrm{e}^{-\sqrt{\mathrm{i}2\pi f/\chi}\,x} = T_1(0)\,\mathrm{e}^{-(1+\mathrm{i})\sqrt{\pi f/\chi}\,x}\,. \tag{7}$$

**Table 5**: Typical assumed values of the material thermal parameters we use for modelling of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect. $\varrho_{\mathrm{bulk}}$ denotes the bulk density, $\varrho_{\mathrm{surf}}$ the surface density, $K$ the thermal conductivity, $C$ the specific thermal capacity, and $A$ the albedo.

| material | $\varrho_{\mathrm{bulk}}$ | $\varrho_{\mathrm{surf}}$ | $K$ | $C$ | $A$ |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | $\mathrm{kg\cdot m^{-3}}$ | $\mathrm{kg\cdot m^{-3}}$ | $\mathrm{W\cdot m^{-1}\cdot K^{-1}}$ | $\mathrm{J\cdot kg^{-1}\cdot K^{-1}}$ | |
| bare basalt | 3500 | | 0.5–2.5 | 680 | 0.1–0.16 |
| regolith covered | 3500 | 1500 | 0.001–0.01 | 680 | |
| metal | 8000 | | $\sim 40$ | 500 | 0.09–0.11 |
| C-type | 1000 | | 0.1–1 | 1500 | 0.03–0.08 |

We see the *changes* of the temperature decrease with depth as $\mathrm{e}^{-\frac{x}{\delta}}$ and the penetration depth of the thermal wave is of the order $\delta = \sqrt{\chi/(\pi f)}$. (And, moreover, there is some phase shift too.)

We still do not know the surface temperature $T(0,t)$. Here, we exploit the boundary condition (Eq. 5), where we substitute the already known derivative $\frac{\partial T}{\partial x}(x,t) = -(1+\mathrm{i})\sqrt{\pi f/\chi}\,T_1(x)\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t}$, so

$$K(1+\mathrm{i})\sqrt{\pi f/\chi}\,T_1(0)\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t} + \epsilon\sigma(T_0 + T_1(0)\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t})^4 = (1-A)(\mathcal{E}_0 + \mathcal{E}_1\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t})\,. \tag{8}$$

The calculation of the fourth power, and especially the solution, would be 'distressful'. Nevertheless, we suppose $T_1(0) \ll T_0$ (i.e., the changes of the temperature are small with repsect to the mean temperature) and *linearize* Eq. 8 as $(T_0+T_1)^4 = T_0 + 4T_0^3T_1 + \mathcal{O}(T_1^2)$. We subtract the terms with $T_0$ and $\mathcal{E}_0$ (they correspond exactly to the equilibrium temperature in Eq. (1)) and we are left with a linear equation for $T_1(0)$:

$$(1+\mathrm{i})\sqrt{\pi f K C\rho}\,T_1(0) + 4\epsilon\sigma T_{\mathrm{eq}}^3\,T_1(0) = (1-A)\mathcal{E}_1\,.$$

The surface temperature is expressed as:

$$T(0,t) = T_{\mathrm{eq}} + \frac{(1-A)\mathcal{E}_1\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}2\pi f t}}{(1+\mathrm{i})\sqrt{\pi f K C\rho} + 4\epsilon\sigma T_{\mathrm{eq}}^4}\,.$$

The denominator is a complex number (it means a phase shift); after an algebra we see that:

$$T(0,t) = T_{\mathrm{eq}} + \frac{(1-A)\mathcal{E}_1}{4\epsilon\sigma T_{\mathrm{eq}}^3}\frac{1}{2\Theta^2+2\Theta+1}\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}(2\pi f t+\phi_{\mathrm{th}})}\,, \tag{9}$$

where the thermal parameter $\Theta$ and phase lag $\phi_{\mathrm{th}}$ are:

$$\Theta = \frac{\sqrt{\pi f K C\rho}}{4\pi\epsilon\sigma T_{\mathrm{eq}}^3}\,, \quad \tan\phi_{\mathrm{th}} = -\frac{\Theta}{1+\Theta}\,. \tag{10}$$

For sake of completeness we can write the temperature at a depth (however, it is not crucial for us, because the dynamical action is driven by $T(0,t)$ only):

$$T(x,t) = T_{\mathrm{eq}} + \frac{(1-A)\mathcal{E}_1}{4\epsilon\sigma T_{\mathrm{eq}}^3}\frac{1}{2\Theta^2+2\Theta+1}\,\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}(2\pi f t+\phi_{\mathrm{th}}-\sqrt{\pi f/\chi}\,x)}\,\mathrm{e}^{-\sqrt{\pi f/\chi}\,x}\,. \tag{11}$$

There are two visualisations of this steady-state solution (Eq. 11) of the 1-dimensional heat diffusion equation (Eq. 4) in Figures 25 and 26. Thermal properties of materials, from which asteroids probably consist, are listed in Table 5. The summary of the thermal lag $\phi_{\mathrm{th}}$ values (Eq. 10) and the temperature amplitude values $T_1(0)$ (Eq. 9) for typical diurnal and seasonal frequencies is provided in Table 6. The ratio $T_1(0)/T_{\mathrm{eq}}$, which is of the order $\simeq 0.1$ in some cases, tells us, that we are just approaching the limits of the linear theory and the temperature in a full non-linear theory might differ, probably by $\simeq 10\,\%\cdot T_1$.

Knowing the surface temperature $T$ (on an object of any shape), we calculate the elementary radiation force due to the emission of photons, carrying the momentum away from the single surface element $\mathrm{d}S$, as:

$$\mathrm{d}\mathbf{F}_{\mathrm{Y}} = -\frac{2}{3}\frac{\epsilon\sigma T^4}{c}\mathrm{d}S\mathbf{n}_{\perp}\,. \tag{12}$$

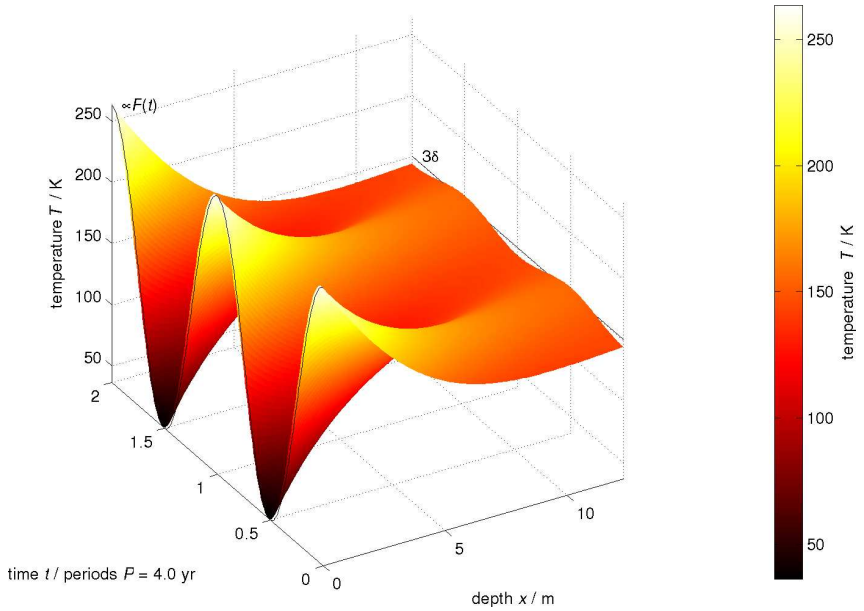



**Figure 25**: A 3-D plot of the depth $x$ vs. time $t$ vs. temperature $T$ as resulted from the 1-dimensional toy model (Eq. 11). The material properties correspond to a basaltic rock (see Table 5), with the thermal conductivity $K = 1\,\mathrm{W/m/K}$. The flux amplitude $\mathcal{E}_1$ is one half of the equilibrium flux $\mathcal{E}_0$ at 2.5 AU from the Sun; the frequency of the flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ corresponds to the orbital period of $P = 4\,\mathrm{y}$. The flux is plotted as a thin line in the $(t, T)$ plane and it is scaled the same as the amplitude of the surface temperature $T_1(0)$. The thermal lag between the incident flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ and the surface temperature $T(0, t)$ is then clearly visible ($\phi_{\mathrm{th}} \doteq -4°$).

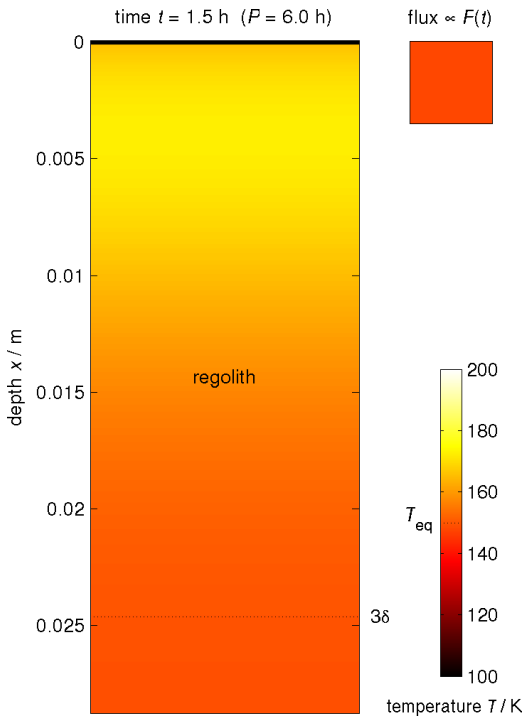



**Figure 26**: An estimate of the temperature $T$ (colour coded) in the depth $x$ (vertical coordinate) — some sort of "an asteroid cross-section" — for a regolith-like material with the thermal conductivity $K = 0.01\,\mathrm{W/m/K}$ (see Table 5). The situation depicted here corresponds to the 1-D toy model (Eq. 11), with the flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ period $P = 1/f = 6$ hours, i.e., a typical diurnal motion, and the particular time $t = 1.5\,\mathrm{h}$. The dotted line denotes the depth $3\delta$, where $\delta = \sqrt{\chi/(\pi f)}$ is the characteristic penetration depth of the thermal wave. There is a colour coded flux $\mathcal{E}(1.5\,\mathrm{h})$, scaled similarly as $T$, in the upper right square.

**Table 6**: The penetration depth of the thermal wave $\delta$ (Eq. 7), the thermal parameter $\Theta$ (Eq. 10), the thermal lag $\phi_{\rm th}$ (Eq. 10) and the amplitude of the surface temperature $T_1(0)$ (Eq. 9) as resulted from the 1-dimensional toy model. The flux amplitude $\mathcal{E}_1$ is one half of the equilibrium flux $\mathcal{E}_0$ at 2.5 AU from the Sun ($T_{\rm eq} \doteq 170\,{\rm K}$). The values were calculated for two types of material (taken from Table 5) and two different periods $P = 1/f$ of the flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ — a typical diurnal (6 hours) and a seasonal (4 years).

| material | $P$ | $\delta$ | $\Theta$ | $\phi_{\rm th}$ | $T_1(0)$ |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | m | | deg | K |
| basalt | 6 h | 0.05 | 6 | −40 | 1 |
| | 4 y | 4 | 0.08 | −4 | 82 |
| regolith | 6 h | 0.008 | 0.4 | −15 | 47 |
| | 4 y | 0.6 | 0.005 | −0.3 | 94 |

The factor $\frac{2}{3}$ conforms to the Lambert law of scatterring; $\mathbf{n}_\perp$ denotes the external normal unit vector. The Yarkovsky acceleration of a homogeneous body with the total mass $m$ is then given by the integration over the whole surface:

$$\mathbf{a}_{\rm Y} = -\frac{2}{3}\frac{\epsilon\sigma}{mc}\int_S {\rm d}S\,\mathbf{n}_\perp T^4 \simeq -\frac{8}{3}\frac{\epsilon\sigma}{mc}T_{\rm eq}^3\int_S {\rm d}S\,\mathbf{n}_\perp T_1\,, \tag{13}$$

where we can use the linearization of $T^4$ again. Similarly, we express the total YORP torque (affecting the spin of the body):

$$\mathbf{T}_{\rm Y} = \int_S \mathbf{r}\times{\rm d}\mathbf{F}_{\rm Y} = -\frac{2}{3}\frac{\epsilon\sigma}{c}\int_S \mathbf{r}\times\mathbf{n}_\perp {\rm d}S\,T^4\,. \tag{14}$$

The major orbital perturbation caused by $\mathbf{a}_{\rm Y}$ is the semimajor axis drift. The first Gauss equation reads:

$$\frac{{\rm d}a}{{\rm d}t} = \frac{2\mathcal{T}}{n} + \mathcal{O}(e)\,, \tag{15}$$

where $\mathcal{T}$ denotes the transversal component of $a_{\rm Y}$. As we can see from Eq. 13, the resulting total transverse acceleration $\mathcal{T}$ (hence, the semimajor axis drift rate ${\rm d}a/{\rm d}t$) is: i) proportional to the *deviations* of temperature from the equilibrium, ii) the sine of the thermal lag angle $\sin\phi_{\rm th}$ (see Figure 27), and iii) inversely proportional to the size (because $F_{\rm Y} \propto$ surface area $S$ and $a_{\rm Y} = \frac{F}{m}$).[1]

The YORP torque $\mathbf{T}_{\rm Y}$ changes the angular momentum $L$ of the body: $\frac{{\rm d}\mathbf{L}}{{\rm d}t} = \mathbf{T}_{\rm Y}$. In case the body rotates around the shortest axis of the inertia tensor, then $\mathbf{L} = C\omega\mathbf{e}$, where $C$ denotes the moment of inertia (assumed constant), $\omega$ the angular velocity and $\mathbf{e}$ the unit vector along the spin axis. The rate of change of $\mathbf{L}$ is usually expressed in three angular variables:

$$\frac{{\rm d}\omega}{{\rm d}t} = \frac{\mathbf{T}\cdot\mathbf{e}}{C}\,, \tag{16}$$

$$\frac{{\rm d}\gamma}{{\rm d}t} = \frac{\mathbf{T}\cdot\mathbf{e}_{\perp 1}}{C\omega}\,, \qquad \mathbf{e}_{\perp 1} = \frac{(\mathbf{N}\cdot\mathbf{e})\,\mathbf{e} - \mathbf{N}}{\sin\gamma}\,, \tag{17}$$

$$\frac{{\rm d}\psi}{{\rm d}t} = \frac{\mathbf{T}\cdot\mathbf{e}_{\perp 2}}{C\omega}\,, \qquad \mathbf{e}_{\perp 2} = \frac{\mathbf{e}\times\mathbf{N}}{\sin\gamma}\,, \tag{18}$$

where $\gamma$ is the obliquity, $\psi$ the longitude, $\mathbf{T}$ the total torque (aside the YORP one, there are usually gravitational torques and inertial terms due to the motion of the reference frame), the unitvector $\mathbf{N}$ is perpendicular to the orbital plane. $\frac{{\rm d}\omega}{{\rm d}t}$ scales as $\frac{1}{R^2}$ (because $T_{\rm Y} \propto R^3$ and $C \propto R^5$).[2]

[1] A typical magnitude of the radiation force per $1\,{\rm m}^2$ could be ${\rm d}F_{\rm Y} \doteq \frac{2}{3}\frac{0.9\cdot5.67\cdot10^{-8}\cdot160^4\cdot1}{3\cdot10^8}\,{\rm N} \doteq 10^{-7}\,{\rm N}$. For a typical 1-km asteroid, we have roughly (see the parameters for the regolith material and the diurnal frequency in Table 6): $a_{\rm Y} \doteq \frac{8}{3}\frac{0.9\cdot5.67\cdot10^{-8}\cdot160^3}{(4/3)\cdot3.14\cdot1000^3\cdot3500\cdot3\cdot10^8}\,4\cdot3.14\cdot1000^2\cdot47\,{\rm m\cdot s^{-2}} \doteq 10^{-13}\,{\rm m\cdot s^{-2}}$ (compare it to the gravitational acceleration $a_{\rm G} = \frac{GM_\odot}{r^2} \doteq 10^{-3}\,{\rm m\cdot s^{-2}}$); the transverse component $\mathcal{T} \doteq 10^{-13}\cdot\sin 15^\circ\,{\rm m\cdot s^{-2}} \doteq 10^{-14}\,{\rm m\cdot s^{-2}}$, the mean motion $n = \sqrt{\frac{GM_\odot}{a^3}} \doteq 0.004\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm day}$ and the resulting semimajor axis drift rate $\frac{{\rm d}a}{{\rm d}t} \doteq \frac{2\cdot10^{-14}\cdot(86400^2/150\cdot10^9)}{0.004}\cdot 365.25\cdot 10^6\,\frac{\rm AU}{\rm My} \doteq 10^{-4}\,\frac{\rm AU}{\rm My}$. These order-of-magnitude estimates are consistent with a more complex 3-D modelling (see Section 2.3.2, Figure 29).

[2] A crude estimate of the YORP torque acting on a 1-km asteroid with an irregular shape might be $T_{\rm Y} = |\int_S \mathbf{r}\times{\rm d}\mathbf{F}_{\rm Y}| \doteq 1000\cdot10^{-7}\cdot10^{-2}\cdot4\cdot3.14\cdot1000^2\,{\rm N\cdot m} \doteq 10^1\,{\rm N\cdot m}$. (Here, we naively assumed that 1 % of the whole surface area radiates in one direction tangent to the surface.) The moment of inertia is approximately $C = \frac{8}{15}\pi R^5\rho \doteq 5\cdot10^{18}\,{\rm kg\cdot m^2}$. Therefore,

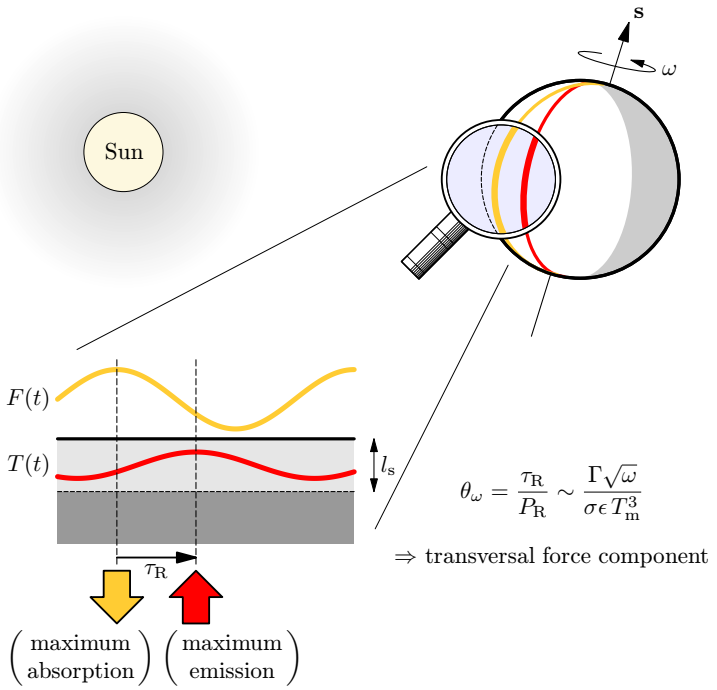



**Figure 27**: The time lag between the absorption of the solar radiation and the thermal emission arising on a rotating spherical body. The incident solar flux $F(t)$ is maximum at the subsolar point, but the maximum emission takes place somewhat later due to the rotation. Therefore, the radiation force has a non-zero tranversal component, which is proportional to the sine of the thermal lag angle $\sin\phi_{\rm th}$ (measured between the yellow and red semicircles on the sphere).

There are two important aspects we could not account for in the 1-D model above: i) the finite size of the body, and ii) the dependence on the obliquity. If the size is of the order $\delta$ or smaller, the conduction of heat across the body effectively equilibrates the surface temperature and thus spherically symmetric bodies are not accelerated any more.

The obliquity $\gamma$ (i.e., the angle between the rotational axis and the normal to the orbital plane) is also an important parameter. Let us imagine a sphere orbiting the Sun (Figure 28) and distinguish three special cases:

1. The prograde diurnal rotation ($\gamma = 0°$) and the inevitable thermal lag give rise to a non-zero transverse component $\mathcal{T}_{\rm Y}$ of the Yarkovsky acceleration, which causes the body to spiral away from the Sun (semimajor axis steadily increases, in agreenment with the Gauss equation $\frac{{\rm d}a}{{\rm d}t} \doteq \frac{2\mathcal{T}}{n}$).

2. On the contrary, the retrograde rotation ($\gamma = 180°$) forces the semimajor axis to decrease.

3. The spin axis tilted in the orbital plane ($\gamma = 90°$) means, there are large seasonal temperature variations and the corresponding thermal lag (calculated for the orbital frequency) leads to a steady decrease of semimajor axis (regardless on the sense of the diurnal rotation).

Both the dependence on size and obliquity arise naturally in 3-dimensional models (like the following one).

### 2.3.2 A spherically symmetric linear model.

An analytical solution of the heat diffusion equation with a linearized boundary condition is also possible for a sphere and an appropriate solar flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ (Vokrouhlický (1998), Vokrouhlický & Farinella (1999), Vokrouhlický (1999)). Hereinafter, we use scaled quantities (denoted by dashes): $r' = r/l_{\rm s}$,

$\frac{{\rm d}\omega}{{\rm d}t} \doteq \frac{10^1}{5{\cdot}10^{18}}\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm s^2} = 2{\cdot}10^{-18}\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm s^2}$. What is the timescale for a complete spin-down? If we start with $\omega_0 = 3{\cdot}10^{-4}\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm s} \doteq 5\,\frac{\rm rev}{\rm day}$, then $\tau_\omega \doteq \frac{3{\cdot}10^{-4}}{2{\cdot}10^{-18}}\,{\rm s} = 1.5\cdot10^{14}\,{\rm s} \doteq 10^7\,{\rm y}$. (The timescale for a spin-up is of the same order, because the upper limit is $\omega_{\rm crit} \doteq 11\,\frac{\rm rev}{\rm day}$; if the rotation is faster, gravitationally bound bodies likely disintegrate.) Similarly, $\frac{{\rm d}\gamma}{{\rm d}t} \doteq \frac{10^1}{5{\cdot}10^{18}{\cdot}3{\cdot}10^{-4}}\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm s} \doteq 10^{-14}\,\frac{\rm rad}{\rm s}$ and a $\frac{\pi}{2}$ change of the tilt can be expected after $\tau_\gamma \doteq \frac{1.57}{10^{-14}}\,{\rm s} \doteq 10^7\,{\rm y}$.

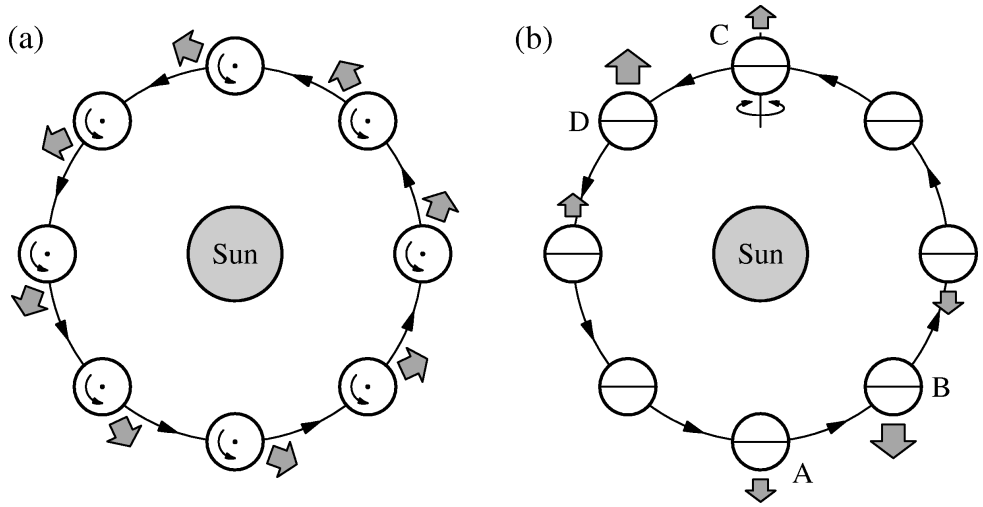



**Figure 28**: Diurnal and seasonal variants of the Yarkovsky effect and the dependence on the obliquity $\gamma$. The gray arrows denote the recoil force acting on the body. (a) The diurnal Yarkovsky effect, when the body rotates around the spin axis perpendicular to the orbital plane. In this case of prograde rotation, the force causes an increase of the semimajor axis $a$. Generally, the change $\Delta a \propto \cos\gamma$. (b) The seasonal Yarkovsky effect, with the spin axis in the orbital plane. The heating of the hemispheres, mainly at points A and C, and the delayed emission of thermal radiation, mainly at points B and D, produce a recoil force, which magnitude changes along the orbit, but which transverse component is always opposite to the velocity, thus causing a steady decrease of the semimajor axis ($\Delta a \propto -\sin^2\gamma$).

$l_\mathrm{s} = \sqrt{K/\rho C\omega_\mathrm{rev}}$, $\Delta T' = \Delta T/T_\star$, $\Delta\mathcal{E}' = \Delta\mathcal{E}/\mathcal{E}_\star$, $\Delta\mathcal{E} = \mathcal{E} - \mathcal{E}_\star/4$, $\zeta = \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{i}\lambda}$, $\lambda = \omega_\mathrm{rev}(t - t_0)$. The flux can be written easily in terms of spherical harmonics:

$$\Delta\mathcal{E}' = \sum_{n\geq 1}\sum_{k=-n}^{n} a_{nk}(\zeta)\, Y_{nk}(\theta,\phi)\,. \tag{19}$$

We need three dipole terms only (to express the flux differs from zero on the illuminated hemisphere only):

$$a_{10}(\zeta) = \sqrt{\frac{\pi}{3}}\,\cos\theta_0\,, \qquad a_{1\pm1}(\zeta) = \mp\sqrt{\frac{\pi}{6}}\,\sin\theta_0\, e^{\mp i\phi_0}\,, \tag{20}$$

where $(\theta_0, \phi_0)$ are the coordinates of the Sun, which in turn change periodically with time, according to $\cos\theta_0 = -\sin\gamma\sin\lambda = \frac{i}{2}\sin\gamma(\zeta - \zeta^{-1})$, $\sin\theta_0\, e^{\pm i\phi_0} = \sin^2\frac{\gamma}{2}\,\zeta^{\mp(m+1)} + \cos^2\frac{\gamma}{2}\,\zeta^{\mp(m-1)}$, where $\gamma$ is the obliquity.

The heat diffusion equation and the boundary condition (Eqs. 2 and 3) in spherical coordinates (and after the linearization) now read:

$$i\zeta\frac{\partial}{\partial\zeta}\Delta T'(r';\theta,\phi;\zeta) = \frac{1}{r'^2}\left\{\frac{\partial}{\partial r'}\left(r'^2\frac{\partial}{\partial r'}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\left[\frac{\partial}{\partial\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{\partial}{\partial\theta}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{\partial^2}{\partial\phi^2}\right]\right\}\Delta T'(r';\theta,\phi;\zeta)\,, \tag{21}$$

$$\sqrt{2}\Delta T' + \Theta\left(\frac{\partial\Delta T'}{\partial r'}\right)_{R'} = \Delta\mathcal{E}'\,. \tag{22}$$

It is convenient to look for a solution $T'$, which has a the same structure as the source flux (Eq. 19):

$$\Delta T'(r';\theta,\phi;\zeta) = \sum_{n\geq 1}\sum_{k=-n}^{n} t'_{nk}(r';\zeta)\, Y_{nk}(\theta,\phi)\,. \tag{23}$$

The properties of the Eqs. 21 and 22 (namely the orthogonality of the $Y_{nk}$ functions) lead to a complete separation of radial, angular and time variables and even individual Fourier modes. Vokrouhlický (1999) found the solution for the three necessary dipole coefficients $t'_{10}(R';\zeta)$ and $t'_{1\pm1}(R';\zeta)$. (We do not write them explicitly here, but see Sec. 2.3.3.)

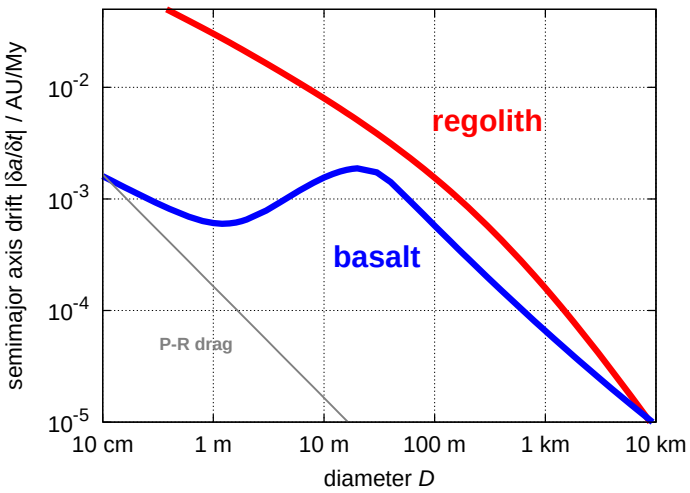



**Figure 29**: The sum of absolute values $|\mathrm{d}a/\mathrm{d}t|$ of the diurnal and the seasonal semimajor axis drift rates vs. size, calculated for spherical bodies with a moderate value of obliquity $\gamma = 135^\circ$ and consisting of two materials from Table 5: bare basalt and regolith covered, i.e., with high and low thermal conductivity. (Of course, for particular values of $\gamma$ the diurnal or the seasonal Yarkovsky effect may vanish; they can even cancel each other, when the diurnal rate is positive and the seasonal negative.) Nevertheless, the sum plotted here shows clearly an approximate maximum total drift (per 1 My) one can expect. The mean collisional lifetime is roughly 50 My for a 10-m stony meteoroid and 500 My for a 1-km asteroid (Farinella *et al.* (1998)). Note, that we do not expect very small regolith-covered bodies to exist, thus the drift rates larger than $10^{-2}$ AU/My are not realistic. The drift rate caused by the Poynting-Robertson drag is also plotted; it prevails for sizes smaller than $\lesssim 10$ cm.

The Yarkovsky acceleration is given by the integration over the surface of the sphere:

$$\mathbf{f}(\zeta) = -\frac{2\sqrt{2}}{3\pi}\alpha\,\Phi \int \mathrm{d}\Omega\,\Delta T'(R';\theta,\phi;\zeta)\,\mathbf{n}\,, \tag{24}$$

where $\Phi = (\mathcal{E}_\star \pi R^2/mc)$. We obtain the following expressions for the components $(f_X, f_Y, f_Z)$:

$$f_X(\zeta) + \mathrm{i} f_Y(\zeta) \;=\; -\frac{8}{3\sqrt{3\pi}}\,\alpha\,\Phi\,t'_{1-1}(R';\zeta)\,, \tag{25}$$

$$f_Z(\zeta) \;=\; -\frac{4}{3}\sqrt{\frac{2}{3\pi}}\,\alpha\,\Phi\,t'_{10}(R';\zeta)\,. \tag{26}$$

The equatoreal component (in the $XY$ plane) is called diurnal (because it depends mainly on the rotational frequency), while the along-axis component is called seasonal (because of the orbital frequency). Note, there is zero YORP torque (Eq. 14) within spherical models.

In order to find secular effects of the Yarkovsky acceleration on the semimajor axis, we have to transform it to the heliocentric reference frame, substitute to the Gauss equation $\mathrm{d}a/\mathrm{d}t = 2\mathcal{T}/\omega_{\mathrm{rev}}$ and average over one orbit. The results for the diurnal and seasonal components are of the form:

$$\left(\frac{\mathrm{d}a}{\mathrm{d}t}\right)_{\mathrm{d}} \;\simeq\; -\frac{8\alpha}{9}\,\frac{\Phi}{\omega_{\mathrm{rev}}}\,\frac{E_{R'_m}\sin\delta_{R'_m}}{1+\chi}\,\cos\gamma\,, \tag{27}$$

$$\left(\frac{\mathrm{d}a}{\mathrm{d}t}\right)_{\mathrm{s}} \;=\; \frac{4\alpha}{9}\,\frac{\Phi}{\omega_{\mathrm{rev}}}\,\frac{E_{R'}\sin\delta_{R'}}{1+\chi}\,\sin^2\gamma\,. \tag{28}$$

The dependence of $\mathrm{d}a/\mathrm{d}t$ on the obliquity (discussed already within the 1-D toy model in Section 2.3.1) is recalled here. An example, how the semimajor axis drift rates depend on size is depicted in Figure 29.

### 2.3.3 The implementation in the `swift_rmvsy` package

We usually use the spherical linear model of the Yarkovsky acceleration (Sec. 2.3.2) in our simulations of the long-term orbital evolution. In our previous work (Brož, 1999) we modified the SWIFT integrator package (see *SWIFT*; Levison & Duncan (1994)) to account for the Yarkovsky diurnal and seasonal

accelerations. We distribute this add-on in the package called `swift_rmvsy`, which can be downloaded from *Yarko-site*. The latest version contains also filtering routines suitable for calculation of proper and 'resonant' elements; see Section 8.1 for details.

How do we calculate the Yarkovsky acceleration in the SWIFT integrator? We follow Vokrouhlický (1998) and Vokrouhlický & Farinella (1999), and we include several optimizations, which improve the speed of the calculation and reduce round-off errors. We present the algorithm here as a 'recipe'.[3]

The quantities have similar names as the variables in the relevant Fortran subroutines (`io_init_th.f`, `yarko_seasonal.f`, `getacc_yarko.f`). The global arrays, in which we store quantities for all test particles, keep them in the memory and pass to next subroutines, are indexed by the subscript $i$. We do not write the respective for-cycles explicitly.

The steps 1–4 have to be performed only once (in the `io_init_th.f` and `io_init_spin.f` subroutines), at the startup.

1. Read the input quantities from the `th.in` file: $R, \rho, \rho_{\rm surf}, K, C, A, \epsilon, [T]_{\rm h}$; and the spin unitvector $(s_1, s_2, s_3)_i$ from the `spin.in` file. If the period $T < 0$, calculate $\omega = \frac{2\pi}{5{\cdot}3600\,{\rm s}} \frac{1}{2R/1000\,{\rm m}}$, otherwise $\omega = \frac{2\pi}{[T]_{\rm h}{\cdot}3600\,{\rm s}}$.

2. Calculate auxilliary quantities : $M = \frac{4}{3}\pi R^3 \rho$, $\Gamma = \sqrt{\rho_{\rm surf} C K}$, $l_s = \sqrt{\frac{K}{\rho_{\rm surf} C \omega}}$, $R' = \frac{R}{l_s}$, $R'_{0i} = \frac{R}{\sqrt{K/\rho_{\rm surf} C}}$.

3. Evaluate complex numbers: $z = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(1-{\rm i})R'$,
   $\sin z = \frac{1}{2{\rm i}} \left( \cos {\rm Re}\{z\} + {\rm i} \sin {\rm Re}\{z\} - [\cos(-{\rm Re}\{z\}) + {\rm i}\sin(-{\rm Re}\{z\})]\, {\rm e}^{2\,{\rm Im}\{z\}} \right)$,
   $\cos z = \frac{1}{2} \left( \cos {\rm Re}\{z\} + {\rm i} \sin {\rm Re}\{z\} + [\cos(-{\rm Re}\{z\}) + {\rm i}\sin(-{\rm Re}\{z\})]\, {\rm e}^{2\,{\rm Im}\{z\}} \right)$
   (the factor ${\rm e}^{{\rm Im}\{z\}}$ was cancelled here to avoid numerical problems),
   $\psi_i = \frac{(z^2-3)\sin z + 3z\cos z}{\sin z - z \cos z}$ .

4. Pre-calculate additional thermal parameters of TPs (in order to minimize the number of operations performed every timestep; $S_0 = 1361\,{\rm W}\cdot{\rm m}^{-2}$ is the solar constant): $\lambda_{0i} = \frac{\Gamma\sqrt{\omega}}{\epsilon\sigma\sqrt{2}R'}$, $\theta = \sqrt{2}R'\lambda_{0i}$, $\lambda_{{\rm s}0i} = \frac{\Gamma}{\epsilon\sigma\sqrt{2}}$, $T_{\star 40i} = \frac{(1-A)S_0}{\epsilon\sigma}$, $\rho_{0i} = -\frac{4}{9}\frac{\epsilon\sigma\pi R^2}{Mc}\frac{(86400\,{\rm s})^2}{149597870{\cdot}10^3\,{\rm m}}$, $\theta_{\rm si} = \frac{\Gamma}{\epsilon\sigma T_{\star 40i}^{3/4}} \frac{1}{\sqrt{86400\,{\rm s}/k_{\rm gauss}}}$, $\rho_{{\rm s}0i} = \frac{\pi R^2 S_0}{Mc}(1-A)$.

In the steps 5–7, we evaluate the seasonal Yarkovsky coefficients, which do not depend on the fast mean anomaly, but only on the slow elements. They are computed every ${\rm d}t_{\rm filter}$ (usually 1 y) in the subroutine `yarko_seasonal.f`. The mass $m_1$ is the subroutine input parameter, the keplerian osculating orbital elements $(a_i, e_i, I_i, \omega_i, \Omega_i)$ are passed in a common block from the `io_write_filter.f` subroutine, where they are calculated anyway.

5. Calculate powers of the eccentricity upto 7 in advance ($e^1 = e_i$, $e^j = e^{j-1}e^1$) and then the development:
   $\alpha_1 = 1 - 3\frac{1}{2^3}e^2 + \frac{5}{6}\frac{1}{2^2}e^4 - \frac{7}{72}\frac{1}{2^7}e^6$,
   $\alpha_2 = 4\left(2\frac{1}{2^2}e^1 - \frac{16}{3}\frac{1}{2^4}e^3 + 4\frac{1}{2^6}e^5\right)$,
   $\alpha_3 = 9\left(3\frac{1}{2^3}e^2 - \frac{45}{4}\frac{1}{2^5}e^4 + \frac{567}{40}\frac{1}{2^7}e^6\right)$,
   $\alpha_4 = 16\left(\frac{16}{3}\frac{1}{2^4}e^3 - \frac{128}{5}\frac{1}{2^6}e^5\right)$,
   $\alpha_5 = 25\left(\frac{125}{12}\frac{1}{2^5}e^4 - \frac{4375}{72}\frac{1}{2^7}e^6\right)$,
   $\alpha_6 = 36\left(\frac{108}{5}\frac{1}{2^6}e^5\right)$,
   $\alpha_7 = 49\left(\frac{16807}{360}\frac{1}{2^7}e^6\right)$,
   $\beta_1 = 1 - \frac{e^2}{8} + \frac{e^4}{192} - \frac{e^6}{9216}$,
   $\beta_2 = \frac{4}{2}e^1\left(1 - \frac{e^2}{3} + \frac{e^4}{24}\right)$,

[3] We focus on the implementation in the SWIFT (which itself includes four different integration schemes), but, of course, this algorith can be theoretically used in any other scheme, assuming it allows to incorporate accelerations, which depend on positions, velocities and also explicitly on time (because we use some developments in eccentricity to calculate the seasonal Yarkovsky effect).

$\beta_3 = \frac{27}{8}e^2\left(1 - \frac{9}{16}e^2 + \frac{81}{640}e^4\right)$,
$\beta_4 = \frac{16}{3}e^3\left(1 - \frac{4}{5}e^2\right)$,
$\beta_5 = 25\frac{125}{384}e^4\left(1 - \frac{25}{24}e^2\right)$,
$\beta_6 = \frac{972}{80}e^5$,
$\beta_7 = \frac{823543}{46080}e^6$.

6. Calculate the scalar products $\mathbf{P}\cdot\mathbf{s}$ and $\mathbf{Q}\cdot\mathbf{s}$ (one may wish to pre-calculate the sines and cosines) and other thermal quantities:
   $sP = (\cos\omega_i\cos\Omega_i - \sin\omega_i\sin\Omega_i\cos I_i)\cdot s_{1i} + (\cos\omega_i\sin\Omega_i + \sin\omega_i\cos\Omega_i\cos I_i)\cdot s_{2i} + (\sin\omega_i\sin I_i)\cdot s_{3i}$,
   $sQ = (-\sin\omega_i\cos\Omega_i - \cos\omega_i\sin\Omega_i\cos I_i)\cdot s_{1i} + (-\sin\omega_i\sin\Omega_i + \cos\omega_i\cos\Omega_i\cos I_i)\cdot s_{2i} + (\cos\omega_i\sin I_i)\cdot s_{3i}$,
   $\eta = \sqrt{1-e^2}$, $n = \sqrt{m_1}a_i^{-3/2}$, $R' = R'_{0i}\sqrt{n/86400\,\mathrm{s}}$, $X_1 = \sqrt{2}R'$, $\lambda_\mathrm{s} = \theta_{\mathrm{s}i}(a_i\eta)^{3/4}\frac{1}{X_1}$,
   $a_\mathrm{th0} = \frac{4}{9}\frac{\rho_{\mathrm{s}0i}}{a_i^2(1+\lambda_\mathrm{s})}\frac{(86400\,\mathrm{s})^2}{149597870\cdot10^3\,\mathrm{m}}$,

7. Calculate the seasonal coefficients for each $k = 1$ upto $k_\mathrm{seasonal}$ (usually 7); one may whish to pre-calculate $\sin X_k$, $\cos X_k$ and $\mathrm{e}^{-X_k}$:
   $X_k = \sqrt{2k}R'$,
   $A_k = -\mathrm{e}^{-X_k}(X_k+2) - [(X_k-2)\cos X_k - X_k\sin X_k]$,
   $B_k = -\mathrm{e}^{-X_k}X_k - [X_k\cos X_k + (X_k-2)\sin X_k]$,
   $C_k = A_k + \frac{\lambda_\mathrm{s}}{1+\lambda_\mathrm{s}}\left\{\mathrm{e}^{-X_k}3(X_k+2) + [3(X_k-2)\cos X_k + X_k(X_k-3)\sin X_k]\right\}$,
   $D_k = B_k + \frac{\lambda_\mathrm{s}}{1+\lambda_\mathrm{s}}\left\{\mathrm{e}^{-X_k}X_k(X_k+3) - [X_k(X_k-3)\cos X_k - 3(X_k-2)\sin X_k]\right\}$
   (the factor $\mathrm{e}^{X_k}$ was cancelled here to prevent numerical problems),
   $\cos\delta_k = \frac{A_kC_k+B_kD_k}{C_k^2+D_k^2}$, $\sin\delta_k = \frac{B_kC_k-A_kD_k}{C_k^2+D_k^2}$ (the factor $A_kB_k$ was cancelled),
   $K_{\mathrm{c}ki} = a_\mathrm{th0}(sP\,\alpha_k\cos\delta_k + sQ\,\eta\beta_k\sin\delta_k)$,
   $K_{\mathrm{s}ki} = a_\mathrm{th0}(-sP\,\alpha_k\sin\delta_k + sQ\,\eta\beta_k\cos\delta_k)$
   (optionally, one may wish to calculate seasonal semimajor axis drift rate here[4]).

Finally, the time-critical part (steps 8–10), which has to be computed every timestep $\mathrm{d}t$ (usually $\simeq 10\,\mathrm{d}$) in the subroutine `getacc_yarko.f`. We need to know mean anomaly $M_i$ and epoch $t_0$ from `io_write_filter.f`.

8. The Yarkovsky diurnal acceleration first (the heliocentric coordinates $x_{\mathrm{h}i}, y_{\mathrm{h}i}, z_{\mathrm{h}i}$ are the input parameters of the subroutine, the values $\mathcal{R}_i = \frac{1}{r_{\mathrm{h}i}}$ were already calculated earlier during the gravitational interaction): $GM = \sqrt{m_1}$, $n_{01} = -x_{\mathrm{h}i}\mathcal{R}_i$, $n_{02} = -y_{\mathrm{h}i}\mathcal{R}_i$, $n_{03} = -z_{\mathrm{h}i}\mathcal{R}_i$,
   $\cos\theta_0 = n_{01}s_{1i} + n_{02}s_{2i} + n_{03}s_{3i}$, $\sin\theta_0 = \sqrt{|1-(\cos\theta_0)^2|}$ (note the absolute value due to round-off errors),
   $T_{\star4} = T_{\star40i}\mathcal{R}_i^2$, $T_{\star3} = \sqrt{\sqrt{T_{\star4}\cdot T_{\star4}\cdot T_{\star4}}}$ (this is faster than $T_{\star4}^{3/4}$),
   $\lambda = \frac{\lambda_{0i}}{T_{\star3}}$, $\Psi_2 = \frac{1}{1+\frac{\lambda}{1+\lambda}}\psi_i$ (a complex number), $\rho = \frac{\rho_{0i}T_{\star4}}{1+\lambda}$
   (optionally, we can estimate diurnal semimajor axis drift rate here[5]),
   $f_{11} = \rho\sin\theta_0\,\mathrm{Re}\{\Psi_2\}$, $f_{12} = -\rho\sin\theta_0\,\mathrm{Im}\{\Psi_2\}$, $f_{13} = \rho\cos\theta_0$.

9. Transform it to the ecliptic coordinate frame:
   $x_1 = \frac{1}{\sin\theta_0}$, $e_{\mathrm{x}k} = (n_{0k} - \cos\theta_0 s_{ki})\,x_1$ for $k = 1,2,3$,
   $e_{\mathrm{y}1} = (s_{2i}n_{03} - s_{3i}n_{02})\,x_1$, $e_{\mathrm{y}2} = (s_{3i}n_{01} - s_{1i}n_{03})\,x_1$, $e_{\mathrm{y}3} = (s_{1i}n_{02} - s_{2i}n_{01})\,x_1$,
   $\mathbf{a}_\mathrm{Yd} = (e_{\mathrm{x}1}f_{11} + e_{\mathrm{y}1}f_{12} + s_{1i}f_{13}, e_{\mathrm{x}2}f_{11} + e_{\mathrm{y}2}f_{12} + s_{2i}f_{13}, e_{\mathrm{x}3}f_{11} + e_{\mathrm{y}3}f_{12} + s_{3i}f_{13})$.

[4] In this case, we have to add a summation in the previous for-cycle: $\Delta a := \Delta a + \frac{\sin\delta_k}{k}(sP^2\alpha_k^2 + sQ^2(\eta\beta_k)^2)$ and the final value in $\frac{\mathrm{AU}}{\mathrm{My}}$ units is: $\Delta a_\mathrm{s} = \frac{4}{9n}\frac{\rho_{\mathrm{s}0i}}{a_i^2(1+\lambda_\mathrm{s})}\Delta a\frac{(86400\,\mathrm{s})^2}{149597870\cdot10^3\,m}365.25\cdot10^6$.

[5] We compute $n = GM/a_i^{3/2}$, $\cos\gamma_i = \frac{(\mathbf{r}_{\mathrm{h}i}\times\mathbf{v}_{\mathrm{h}i})\cdot\mathbf{s}_i}{|\mathbf{r}_{\mathrm{h}i}\times\mathbf{v}_{\mathrm{h}i}|}$, where $\gamma_i$ is the obliquity, $\mathbf{r}_i = (x_{\mathrm{h}i}, y_{\mathrm{h}i}, z_{\mathrm{h}i})$, $\mathbf{v}_i = (v_{\mathrm{x}\mathrm{h}i}, v_{\mathrm{x}\mathrm{h}i}, v_{\mathrm{z}\mathrm{h}i})$, $\mathbf{s}_i = (s_{1i}, s_{2i}, s_{3i})$; and finally $\Delta a_\mathrm{d} = \rho\,\mathrm{Im}\{\Psi_2\}\frac{2}{n}\cos\gamma_i\cdot365.25\cdot10^6$ in $\frac{\mathrm{AU}}{\mathrm{My}}$ units.

10. The seasonal Yarkovsky acceleration second:

    $n = GM\frac{1}{\sqrt{a_i^3}}$, $l = M_i + n(t - t_0)$,

    $a_{\rm th} = \sum_{k=1}^{k_{\rm seasonal}} K_{{\rm c}ki} \cos kl + K_{{\rm s}ki} \sin kl$,

    $\mathbf{a}_{\rm Ys} = (a_{\rm th} s_{1i}, a_{\rm th} s_{2i}, a_{\rm th} s_{3i})$

    (and finally add the components of $\mathbf{a}_{\rm Yd}$ and $\mathbf{a}_{\rm Ys}$ to $a_{{\rm xh}i}, a_{{\rm yh}i}, a_{{\rm zh}i}$)

The small thermal acceleration (thought being dissipative) is treated similarly as the conservative planetary perturbations: it is applied at one instant ('kick') in symplectic integrators (Cordeiro *et al.* (1997); see also Section 8.2 for accuracy tests).

### 2.3.4 1-D non-linear numerical methods

Vokrouhlický & Čapek (2004) use a numerical approach to calculate the surface temperature for a given shape model of an asteroid. They divide the surface into a triangular mesh (typically consisting of $10^3$ facets) and solve the 1-dimensional heat diffusion equation (Eq. 4) individually for all elementary 'columns' of the asteroid, stretching from the surface element to the centre. There are three boundary conditions, which have to be satisfied for every element separately:

1. $-K\frac{\partial T}{\partial x}(0,t) + \epsilon\sigma T^4(0,t) = (1-A)\mathcal{E}(t)$ (i.e., a fully non-linear case);
2. $\frac{\partial T}{\partial x}(\infty,t) = 0$ (i.e., the core is isothermal);
3. $T(x,t)$ is periodic over the rotation and revolution cycles.

The radiation flux $\mathcal{E}(t)$ varies not only with the position of the Sun (with respect to the given surface element), but the mutual shadowing is also handled properly.[6] The partial derivatives in all equations are transformed to finite differences and the set is solved numerically by the Crank-Nicholson scheme. At $t = 0$ the whole mesh have the same equilibrium temperature, after several iterations it converges to the desired solution.

This method assumes, the size of the body is much larger than the penetration depth $\delta$ of the thermal wave (the isothermal core condition is actually applied at $\simeq 10\delta$) and the neighboring columns do not communicate thermally with each other. This is well satisfied for asteroids larger than $\simeq 10\,$m. The Yarkovsky accelerations and the YORP torques were calculated by Vokrouhlický & Čapek (2004) for (6489) Golevka, 1998 KY26, (243) Ida and for a large set of artificial shapes (represented by random Gaussian spheres).

This numerical method can be generalized relatively easily, e.g., to include the low-conductivity surface layer, its variable thickness across the surface, variable albedo, etc.

[6] The shadowing by small craters, which are not incorporated in the shape model, is not taken into account, but its influence on the dynamics is presumably minor. (On the other hand, such shadowing is surely important for the calculation of the directional infrared flux as observed from the Earth, especially at large phase angles.)

## References


A'Hearn, M.F., Belton, M.J.S., Delamere, W.A. & 30 coauthors 2005 *Science* 310, 258

Beekman, G. 2005, *J. Hist. Astron.* in press

Bertotti, B., Farinella, P. & Vokrouhlický, D. 2003 *Physics of the Solar System* (Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht)

Bottke, W.F., Rubincam, D.P. & Burns, J.A. 2000, *Icarus* 145, 301

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Nesvorný, D. & Morbidelli, A. 2001, *Science* 294, 1693

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Rubincam, D.P. & Brož, M. 2002, in: Bottke, W.F., Cellino, A., Paolicchi, P. & Binzel, R.P. (eds.), *Asteroids III* (The University of Arizona Press, Tucson), p. 395

Brož, M. 1999, diploma thesis, Charles University

Brož, M., Vokrouhlický, D., Bottke, W. F., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., & Čapek, D. 2005, in: S. Ferraz-Mello, J. Fernández & D. Lazzaro (eds.), *Asteroids, Comets, Meteros 2005. Proceedings IAU Symposium No. 229*, submitted

Brož, M., Vokrouhlický, D., Roig, F., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W. F. & Morbidelli, A. 2005, *Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc.* 359, 1437

Burbine, T.H., McCoy, T.J., Meibom, A., Gladman, B. & Keil, K. 2003, in: Bottke, W.F., Cellino, A., Paolicchi, P. & Binzel, R.P. (eds.), *Asteroids III* (The University of Arizona Press, Tucson), p. 653

Chesley, S.R., Ostro, S.J., Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., Giorgini, J.D., Nolan, M.C., Margot, J.-L., Hine, A.A., Benner, L.A.M. & Chamberlin, A.B. 2003, *Science* 302, 1739

Chesley, S.R. & Yeomans, D.K. 2005, in: Z. Knežević & A. Milani (eds.), *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems* (Cambridge University Press, Cambridge), p. 289

Čapek, D. & Vokrouhlický, D. 2005, *Icarus*, to be submitted

Davidsson, B.J.R., Gutiérrez, P.J. 2005, *Icarus* 176, 453

Delbó, M., Harris, A.W., Binzel, R.P., Pravec, P. & Davies, J.K. 2003, *Icarus* 166, 116

Dell'Oro, A., Bigongiari, G., Paolicchi, P. & Cellino, A. 2004, *Icarus* 169, 341

Durda, D.D., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Asphaug, E. & Richardson, D.C. 2005, *Icarus*, submitted

Farinella, P., Vokrouhlický, D. & Hartmann, W.K. 1998, *Icarus* 132, 378

Farley, K.A., Vokrouhlický, D., Bottke, W.F. & Nesvorný, D. 2006, *Nature* 439, 295

Giorgini, J.D., Ostro, S.J., Benner, L.A.M., Chodas, P.W., Chesley, S.R., Hudson, R.S., Nolan, M.C., Klemola, A.R., Standish, E.M., Jurgens, R.F., Rose, R., Chamberlin, A.B., Yeomans, D.K. & Margot, J.-L. 2002, *Science* 296, 132

La Spina, A., Paolicchi, P., Kryszczynska, A. & Pravec, P. 2004, *Nature* 428, 400

Levison, H., Duncan, M. *SWIFT*, `http://www.boulder.swri.edu/~hal/swift.html`

Levison, H., Duncan, M. *Icarus*, 108, 18

Michel, P., Benz, W., Tanga, P. & Richardson, D.C. 2001, *Science* 294, 1696

Morbidelli, A. & Vokrouhlický, D. 2003, *Icarus* 163, 120

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Dones, L. & Levison, H.F. 2002, *Nature* 417, 720

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Levison, H.F. & Dones, L. 2002, *Astrphys. J.* 591, 486

Nesvorný, D. & Bottke, W.F. 2004, *Icarus* 170, 324

Nesvorný, D., Vokrouhlický, D. & Bottke, W.F. 2006, *Science* submitted

Nesvorný, D. & Vokrouhlický, D. 2006, *Astron. J.* submitted

Öpik, E.J. 1951, *Proc. R. Irish Acad.* 54, 165

Peterson, C. 1976, *Icarus* 29, 91

Pravec, P. & Harris, A.W. 2000, *Icarus* 148, 12

Rubincam, D.P. 1987, *J. Geophys. Res.* 92, 1287

Rubincam, D.P. 1995, *J. Geophys. Res.* 100, 1585

Rubincam, D.P. 2000, *Icarus* 148, 2

Sekanina, Z., Brownlee, D.E., Economou, T.E., Tuzzolino, A.J. & Green, S.F. 2004 *Science* 304, 1769

Slivan, S.M. 2002, *Nature* 419, 49

Slivan, S.M., Binzel, R.P., Crespo da Silva, L.D., Kaasalainen, M., Lyndaker, M.M. & Krčo, M. 2003, *Icarus* 162, 285

Soderblom, L.A., Becker, T.L., Bennett, G. & 19 coauthors 2002, *Science* 296, 1087

*Stardust, JPL, NASA*, `http://stardust.jpl.nasa.gov`

Tsiganis, K., Varvoglis, H. & Morbidelli, A. 2003, *Icarus* 166, 131

Vokrouhlický, D. 1998, *Astron. Astrophys.* 335, 1093

Vokrouhlický, D. 1999, *Astron. Astrophys.* 344, 362

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Farinella, P. & Knežević, Z. 2001, *Icarus* 150, 78

Vokrouhlický, D. & Čapek, D. 2002, *Icarus* 159, 449

Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D. 2004, *Icarus* 172, 526

Vokrouhlický, D. & Farinella, P. 1999, *Astron. J.* 118, 3049
Vokrouhlický, D. & Farinella, P. 2000, *Nature* 407, 606
Vokrouhlický, D., Milani, A., Chesley, S.R. 2000, *Icarus* 148, 118
Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Farinella, P., Knežević, Z. 2001, *Icarus* 150, 78
Vokrouhlický, D., Nesvorný, D. & Bottke, W.F. 2003, *Nature* 425, 147
Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., Kaasalainen, M. & Ostro, S.J. 2004, *Astron. Astrophys.* 414, L21
Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Morbidelli, A., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Lazzaro, D. & Rivkin, A.S. 2005a, *Icarus*, in press
Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D. & Morbidelli, A. 2005b, *Icarus*, submitted
Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., Chesley, S.R. & Ostro, S.J. 2005c, *Icarus*, 173, 176
Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., Chesley, S.R. & Ostro, S.J. 2005d, *Icarus*, in press
Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Michałowski, T., Slivan, S.M., Colas F., Šarounová, L. & Velichko, F. 2005e, *Icarus*, 180, 217
*Wikipedia, the Free Encyclopedia*, `http://www.wikipedia.org`
*Yarko-site*, `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`
Yeomans, D.K., Chodas, P.W., Sitarski, G., Szutowicz, S. & Królikowska, M. 2004, in: M.C. Festou, H.U. Keller & H.A. Weaver (eds.), *Comets II* (The University of Arizona Press, Tucson)

# 3 Yarkovsky driven orbit and spin axis of (2953) Vysheslavia

*The asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia and several others, located just above the 5/2 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, are known to have unstable orbits. Vokrouhlický et al. (2001) and Brož and Vokrouhlický (2002) brought evidence, that all these asteroids were transported to this unstable region from stable regions (with larger semimajor axes) by the Yarkovsky semimajor axis drift. This scenario requires the asteroids have retrograde orientations of the spin axes (in order to drift towards the J5/2 resonance) and this was later confirmed for Vysheslavia by photometric observations, as reported by Vokrouhlický et al. (2005e). This chapter is based on the two latter articles. The co-authors are D. Vokrouhlický, T. Michałowski, S.M. Slivan, F. Colas, L. Šarounová and F.P. Velichko. MB is responsible for the numerical simulations of the Yarkovsky transport and the construction of the stability map (Section 3.2).*

**Abstract**

The orbit of asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia is presently locked in a tiny chaotic zone very close to the 5/2 mean motion jovian resonance. Its dynamical lifetime is estimated to be of the order of only 10 My. Such a situation poses a problem, since Vysheslavia is a member of the Koronis family, which is likely more than 2 Gy old. Three main hypotheses were developed to solve this apparent contradiction: (i) Vysheslavia might be an outcome of a recent secondary fragmentation event in the family, (ii) Vysheslavia might have been placed on its peculiar orbit by close encounters with nearby massive asteroids, or (iii) the asteroid might have been transported by a slow inward–drift of the semimajor axis due to the Yarkovsky effect. Though we cannot disprove the first two possibilities completely, here we bring evidence for the third scenario.

At first, we present numerical simulations of the orbital evolution (with the Yarkovsky effect included) for Vysheslavia and several neighbouring asteroids. We also argue against the possibility that Vysheslavia reached its current orbit by a recent collisional breakup.

Second, photometric observations were made during the years 2000–2005 and used to determine the pole orientation of (2953) Vysheslavia. We find admissible solutions for ecliptic latitude and longitude of the rotation pole $P_3$: $\beta_{\rm p} = -64^\circ \pm 10^\circ$ and $\lambda_{\rm p} = 11^\circ \pm 8^\circ$ or $P_4$: $\beta_{\rm p} = -68^\circ \pm 8^\circ$ and $\lambda_{\rm p} = 192^\circ \pm 8^\circ$. These imply obliquity values $\gamma = 154^\circ \pm 14^\circ$ and $\gamma = 157^\circ \pm 11^\circ$, respectively. The sidereal rotation period is $P_{\rm sid} = (0.2622722 \pm 0.0000018)$ day. This result is consistent with the prediction done by Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2001) that Vysheslavia has the obliquity between 90° and 180°, because it has been transported to its unstable orbit by the Yarkovsky effect. Moreover, with the obliquity close to 180°, Vysheslavia seems to belong to one of the two distinct groups in the Koronis family found recently by Slivan (2002).

## 3.1 Introduction and motivations

The fundamental argument of our work derives from the important finding of Milani and Farinella 1995 who noticed that asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia is located in a tiny chaotic zone (about $10^{-3}$ AU wide) very close to the outer border of the strong 5/2 mean motion resonance with Jupiter. The expected dynamical lifetime of such an orbit before falling into the resonance is of order of only 10 My, what is in an apparent contradiction with the estimated age of the whole Koronis family 2–3 Gy (Chapman 2002; Bottke *et al.* 2001; Vokrouhlický *et al.* 2003). Vysheslavia is presumably its member: the spectroscopic analysis indicates that Vysheslavia is an ordinary S–type asteroid (Bus and Binzel 2002b) and the statistical analysis of the Koronis family predicts very few interlopers of the Vysheslavia size (Migliorini *et al.* (1995)). Knežević *et al.* 1997 tentatively identified two other Koronis members very close to the mentioned chaotic zone.

Milani and Farinella 1995 proposed two hypotheses: (i) Vysheslavia might be an outcome of a recent secondary fragmentation event in the family, or (ii) Vysheslavia might have been placed on its present orbit by close encounters with massive asteroids. However, none of these two possibilities were found very likely: the probability of the disruption of large (25–50 km) parent asteroid during the last 100 My is less than 5 % and the gravitational fluctuations in the semimajor axis due to Ceres and Pallas may statistically accumulate to $\approx 10^{-3}$ AU over the age of the Solar System.

In Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2001) we proposed the Yarkovsky-driven origin of the Vysheslavia's metastable orbit. We have checked that the Yarkovsky force is able to change the semimajor axis of multikilometer size asteroids by 0.01–0.02 AU within their expected collisional lifetime. Objects, originally located on stable orbits further from the 5/2 resonance, may be thus brought to its vicinity. In course of this evolution they may be temporarily captured in chaotic regions related to weaker resonances and thus explain origin of the orbit of Vysheslavia. The probability of this process appears much higher than in the previously mentioned possibilities. Here we report 9–14 more asteroids (likely members of the

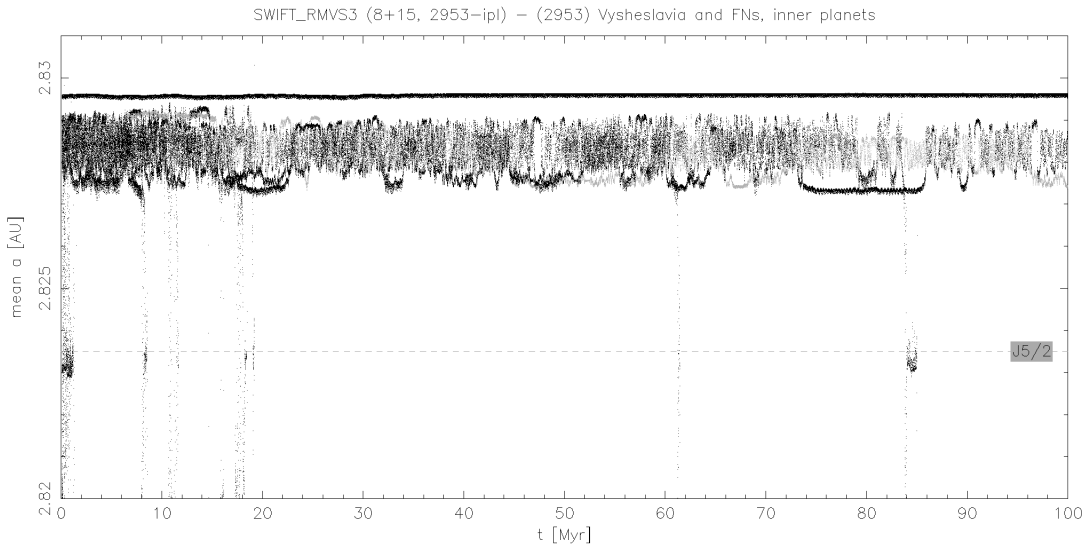



**Figure 30**: Mean semimajor axis (in AU) vs. time (in My) for Vysheslavia and its 14 "fictitious neighbours". The Yarkovsky effect is not included in this simulation, but the perturbations by all the planets (except Pluto) are considered. The median lifetime against the fall to the 5/2 resonance is 11 My for this integration, while the lifetime of the objects temporarily residing inside the 5/2 resonance is less than 1 My.

Koronis family) that have similarly metastable orbits as Vysheslavia, and we argue that this brings more evidence for the Yarkovsky-driven origin of these orbits, including Vysheslavia's.

In this paper, we also report photometric observations of Vysheslavia that allowed us to determine its pole orientation, and thus its obliquity. Our results confirm the Yarkovsky-driven scenario outlined above and, additionally, they maintain the surprising dichotomy in the obliquity distribution of large Koronis members (Slivan, 2002; Slivan *et al.* 2003).

## 3.2 Numerical simulations

We have implemented linearised versions of both diurnal and seasonal variants of the Yarkovsky effect in different numerical integrators; most importantly, we created a quasi-symplectic integrator `swift_rmvsy` (based originally on `swift_rmvs3` code by Levison and Duncan 1994) that allows fast simulations. Though the properties of symplecticity are violated due to the weak dissipation caused by the Yarkovsky effect, we have extensively tested our code (by comparing its results with more precise integrators and by reproducing the analytic results when available). These tests, as well as the Yarkovsky effect implementation, are listed in Brož (1999).

Due to its peculiar location the Lyapunov time of the Vysheslavia's orbit is $\approx 27$ ky only. This is much shorter than the time span of most of our simulations, and thus the simulations have a statistical meaning only. This is, however, not an obstacle for our work, since our fundamental conclusions are of statistical nature. To make a statistical sense of our work we have used a technique of integrating neighbour orbits. We used two levels of "zooming" in this respect: (i) "fictitious neighbours" (FNs) cover a larger area around a given orbit (typically up to displacements $\Delta a = 10^{-3}$ AU in the semimajor axis and $\Delta e = 10^{-3}$ in eccentricity), and (ii) "close clones" (CCs) that span basically the $3\sigma$ uncertainty ellipsoid of the given orbit initial data (notably up to displacements $\Delta a = 10^{-7}$ AU and $\Delta e = 10^{-6}$).

The orbits of FNs and CCs were integrated both with and without the influence of the Yarkovsky effect (we typically used 4 outer planets in our simulations, but checks with 8 planets except Pluto and even with two massive asteroids Ceres and Pallas were systematically performed). Since we are dealing with multikilometer asteroids, we assumed low surface thermal conductivity ($K = 0.0015$ W/m/K), as indicated by many observations, but again checks with a higher value of $K$ were performed. The major unknown factor, that influences the strength of the Yarkovsky effect, is then the orientation of the asteroid spin axis (and its possible temporal evolution). For that reason, we have performed tests with different orientations of the spin axis.

Vysheslavia's chaotic zone is visible in Figure 30, where the evolution (without the Yarkovsky effect) of the mean semimajor axis of Vysheslavia and its 14 FNs is plotted. One recognises the zone 0.0015 AU

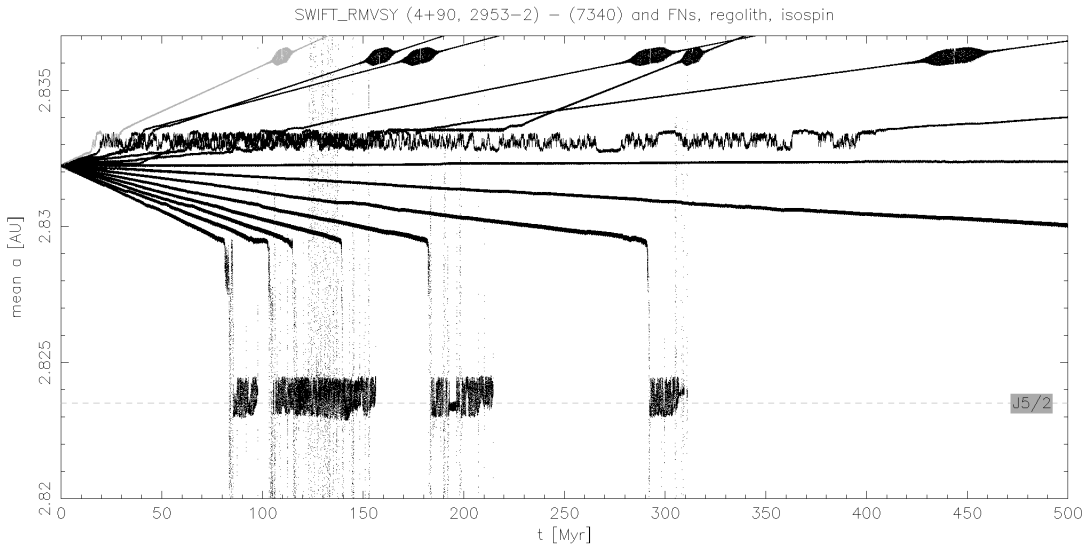



**Figure 31**: Mean semimajor axis (in AU) vs. time (in My) for asteroid (7340) = 1991 $UA_2$ and its 14 fictitious neighbours. The low value $K = 0.0015$ W/m/K of the surface conductivity is assumed, the orientations of the spin axes are distributed isotropically in space (FNs here mean that the initial conditions were the same for all objects, but the orientation of their spin axes was different). Apart from the Vysheslavia's chaotic zone at 2.829 AU, one may notice another tiny zone at about 2.833 AU. Given the orientation of the spin axis, the asteroids may drift outwards or inwards. While being originally on a stable orbits, about a half of the FNs reaches the Vysheslavia's chaotic zone (and then the 5/2 resonance) in 70–500 My.

wide easily, because the semimajor axis randomly fluctuates. Notice also sporadic instants, when some of the integrated objects fall into the 5/2 resonance. The uppermost FN has been placed on a stable orbit, to contrast its behaviour with the others.

The transport towards the 5/2 resonance is depicted in Figure 31. It indicates the importance of the Yarkovsky effect for overall mixing of small multikilometer asteroids in families (here the Koronis family asteroid (7340) is integrated with its 14 FNs of different spin orientations; low surface conductivity is assumed). Several facts may be concluded from this integration: (i) the Yarkovsky effect may spread semimajor axes of small asteroids, initially of the same orbit, by as much as $\approx 0.05$ AU within their estimated collisional lifetime, (ii) the asteroid (7340) may slowly evolve toward the Vysheslavia's dynamical state (and thus Vysheslavia might have been originally on a similar orbit as (7340)), and (iii) even if the asteroids drift outward from the 5/2 resonance, their origin in past is constrained by the presence of the resonance.

**Other asteroids on metastable orbits.** We have selected $\approx 400$ objects in the outer vicinity of the 5/2 resonance from the `astorb.dat` catalogue (vers. Jul 6, 2000; Bowell *et al.* (1994)) and integrated them for 10 My (Yarkovsky effect was not included in these integrations). After eliminating objects initially inside the 5/2 resonance and those on stable orbits, we have identified 9 objects with metastable orbits, similar to that of Vysheslavia (5 more candidates with poorly known orbits were discarded from the following considerations). Moreover, we found 3 objects on unstable orbits in between the Vysheslavia's chaotic zone and the 5/2 resonance and 1 asteroid just at the upper edge of the Vysheslavia's zone (having an unstable orbit on a very long time span; 5 more candidates of this type have been also found but not integrated for sufficiently long time interval). We selected some of these objects and integrated them (with a limited number of CCs) up to 500 My. Figure 32 shows the characteristic behaviour of the three classes of orbits and we give information about the 7 objects, whose orbits have been integrated, in Table 7. None of these new objects on metastable orbits is of Vysheslavia size, but there are about 7 of them with half of its size (i.e., radii between 3.3–4 km). Others are smaller, with typical radii between 1–2.7 km. Their entire estimated mass is by about 20 % larger than that of Vysheslavia.

We note that the collisional lifetime of a hypothetical $20 - 30$ km size parent body for Vysheslavia is likely $\gtrsim 5 - 10$ Gy (Bottke *et al.* 2005a,b), making the probability of the recent secondary break-up in the Koronis family, with Vysheslavia being the largest fragment, less then 1 %.

We shall also consider the recent break-up of the Karin cluster (Nesvorný *et al.* 2002) as a "bench-

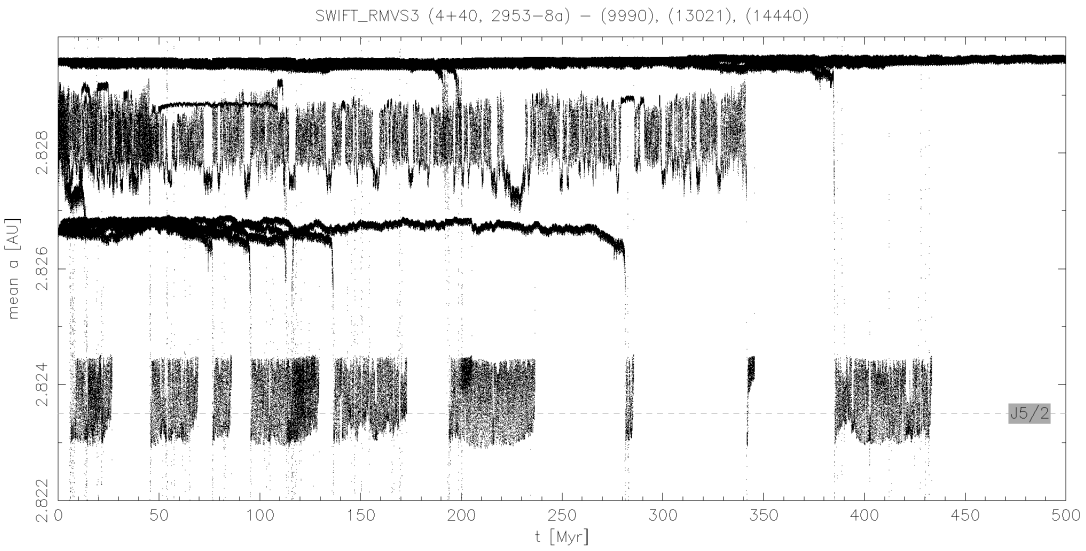



**Figure 32**: Mean semimajor axis (in AU) vs. time (in My) for asteroids (9990), (13021), (14440), each with 4 "close clones". The Yarkovsky effect is not included here; (9990) (upper body) is on an almost stable orbit but some of the clones may drop to the 5/2 resonance, (13021) (middle body) exhibits behaviour very similar to that of Vysheslavia (see Figure 30), and (14440) (lower body) is on a peculiar orbit very close to the 5/2 resonance. None of these objects could be located on its orbit for the entire lifetime of the Koronis family ($\approx 2\,\mathrm{Gy}$).

**Table 7**: The sample of asteroids located on metastable orbits close to the 5/2 resonance (most likely Koronis family members); radii estimated from absolute magnitudes and geometric albedo 0.2, dynamical lifetimes against the fall into the 5/2 resonance are given as a median over 5 integrated close clones, proper elements for numbered asteroids are taken from `AstDyS` (http://newton.dm.unipi.it/).

| asteroid | radius [km] | lifetime [My] | proper $a$ [AU] | proper $e$ |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| (2953) | 7.2 | 11 | 2.82767 | 0.0531 |
| (6814) | 3.6 | $>100$ | 2.82856 | 0.0417 |
| (9631) | 2.7 | 268 | 2.82736 | 0.0393 |
| (9990) | 3.3 | 395 | 2.82967 | 0.0606 |
| (13021) | 3.6 | 147 | 2.82786 | 0.0550 |
| (14440) | 2.7 | 116 | 2.82692 | 0.0286 |
| 1996 TE | 2.1 | 14 | | |
| 2000 $GQ_6$ | 3.4 | $>100$ | | |

mark" and deduce what fraction of observable ejecta from a hypothetical secondary disruption event would survive dynamical evolution until the present. Assuming the same velocity distribution as observed in the Karin cluster but centered on the position of Vysheslavia, we predict that from initially $20-40$ fragments larger than $\simeq 3$ km (depending on steepness of the size distribution), some $8-16$ should survive 15 My. This is based on the analysis of the dynamical stability of the fragments' orbits (Figure 33). We find only one object in this close vicinity to Vysheslavia today. Taken together with the low probability of a secondary break-up described above, the absence of accompanying ejecta in the Vysheslavia neighbourhood make the recent collisional disruption scenario exceedingly unlikely.

## 3.3 Photometric observations

We observed Vysheslavia on 35 nights during five apparitions: January 2000, March–April 2001, September 2002, September–December 2003 and January–February 2005. The longest time span between the first and the last observation within one apparition – 81 days in 2003 – allows us to unambiguously link the sidereal rotation phase of all the other observations, prerequisite for a successful solution. The aspect data of the observations and other information are summarized in Table I.

The January 2000 Vysheslavia observation was performed at Saint Veran Observatory (France) using

**Table 8**: Aspect data of the (2953) Vysheslavia observations.

| Date (UT) | $r$ (AU) | $\Delta$ (AU) | $\phi$ (°) | $\lambda$ (°) | $\beta$ (°) | $\alpha$ (°) | $\delta$ (°) | Filter | Observation site |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | **2000** | | | | | |
| Jan 16.1 | 2.882 | 1.903 | 2.2 | 119.37 | −0.79 | 123.42 | 18.66 | $R$ | Saint Veran |
| Jan 17.1 | 2.882 | 1.901 | 1.8 | 119.58 | −0.80 | 123.20 | 18.70 | $R$ | Saint Veran |
| | | | | **2001** | | | | | |
| Mar 16.4 | 2.786 | 2.002 | 14.9 | 207.00 | −0.75 | 219.14 | −16.40 | $V$ | River Oaks |
| Mar 20.3 | 2.786 | 1.963 | 13.8 | 207.82 | −0.74 | 218.90 | −16.33 | $V$ | River Oaks |
| Mar 21.3 | 2.785 | 1.954 | 13.5 | 208.06 | −0.74 | 218.82 | −16.31 | $V$ | River Oaks |
| Apr 26.1 | 2.778 | 1.772 | 0.4 | 215.74 | −0.62 | 212.97 | −14.32 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Apr 27.0 | 2.778 | 1.772 | 0.6 | 215.92 | −0.62 | 212.79 | −14.25 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Apr 28.0 | 2.778 | 1.772 | 1.0 | 216.13 | −0.62 | 212.58 | −14.17 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| | | | | **2002** | | | | | |
| Sep 02.0 | 2.795 | 1.853 | 9.1 | 322.50 | 1.01 | 315.44 | −15.33 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Sep 03.0 | 2.795 | 1.859 | 9.4 | 322.71 | 1.01 | 315.29 | −15.37 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| | | | | **2003**[a] | | | | | |
| Sep 24.3 | 2.884 | 2.233 | 17.3 | 41.93 | 0.53 | 56.86 | 20.65 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Sep 25.3 | 2.884 | 2.222 | 17.1 | 42.12 | 0.52 | 56.86 | 20.65 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Sep 30.2 | 2.885 | 2.167 | 16.0 | 43.12 | 0.51 | 56.80 | 20.63 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Oct 01.2 | 2.885 | 2.156 | 15.8 | 43.32 | 0.50 | 56.76 | 20.62 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Oct 04.3 | 2.886 | 2.126 | 15.1 | 43.92 | 0.49 | 56.62 | 20.59 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Oct 20.3 | 2.888 | 1.990 | 10.3 | 47.10 | 0.44 | 54.93 | 20.20 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Oct 29.0 | 2.889 | 1.939 | 7.0 | 48.88 | 0.41 | 53.42 | 19.82 | $V$ | Kharkiv |
| Nov 01.2 | 2.890 | 1.926 | 5.8 | 49.48 | 0.40 | 52.78 | 19.65 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Nov 05.1 | 2.890 | 1.913 | 4.2 | 50.29 | 0.38 | 51.96 | 19.45 | $R$ | Ondřejov |
| Nov 06.1 | 2.890 | 1.911 | 2.8 | 50.49 | 0.38 | 51.75 | 19.40 | $R$ | Ondřejov |
| Nov 15.2 | 2.891 | 1.902 | 0.2 | 52.26 | 0.35 | 49.71 | 18.83 | $V$ | Whitin |
| Nov 15.3 | 2.891 | 1.902 | 0.2 | 52.26 | 0.35 | 49.69 | 18.82 | $V$ | Oakley |
| Nov 16.3 | 2.891 | 1.902 | 0.4 | 52.45 | 0.35 | 49.47 | 18.78 | $V$ | Oakley |
| Nov 18.3 | 2.892 | 1.904 | 1.2 | 52.85 | 0.34 | 49.02 | 18.65 | $V$ | Oakley |
| Dec 01.7 | 2.893 | 1.949 | 6.8 | 55.56 | 0.29 | 46.21 | 17.83 | $R$ | Kharkiv |
| Dec 02.7 | 2.893 | 1.953 | 7.2 | 55.76 | 0.29 | 46.03 | 17.77 | $R$ | Kharkiv |
| Dec 13.1 | 2.894 | 2.022 | 10.8 | 57.80 | 0.25 | 44.39 | 17.24 | $R$ | Whitin |
| Dec 14.0 | 2.894 | 2.030 | 11.1 | 58.00 | 0.25 | 44.27 | 17.20 | $R$ | Whitin |
| | | | | **2005** | | | | | |
| Jan 05.1 | 2.866 | 2.077 | 13.8 | 134.93 | -0.96 | 150.41 | 10.67 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Jan 06.2 | 2.866 | 2.067 | 13.5 | 135.13 | -0.96 | 150.32 | 10.69 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Feb 06.2 | 2.859 | 1.877 | 2.2 | 141.40 | -1.01 | 145.36 | 12.22 | $R$ | Whitin |
| Feb 07.0 | 2.859 | 1.875 | 1.8 | 141.61 | -1.01 | 145.19 | 12.28 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |
| Feb 07.1 | 2.859 | 1.875 | 1.7 | 141.61 | -1.01 | 145.17 | 12.28 | $R$ | Whitin |
| Feb 07.9 | 2.859 | 1.874 | 1.3 | 141.81 | -1.01 | 144.99 | 12.33 | $R$ | Kharkiv |
| Feb 10.1 | 2.858 | 1.872 | 0.6 | 142.21 | -1.01 | 144.52 | 12.50 | $R$ | Pic du Midi |

[†]Date is the mean epoch of the observation, $r$ and $\Delta$ are the heliocentric and geocentric distances, $\phi$ is the phase angle, ($\lambda$, $\beta$) are the ecliptic longitude and latitude in the J2000.0 reference frame, and ($\alpha$, $\delta$) are the J2000.0 right ascension and declination.

[‡]The light-curve data can be found at http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/2953_photometry/.

[a]The 2003 observations provide the longest run within one apparition and enable unambiguous linking of sidereal rotation phase throughout the whole period 2000–2005.

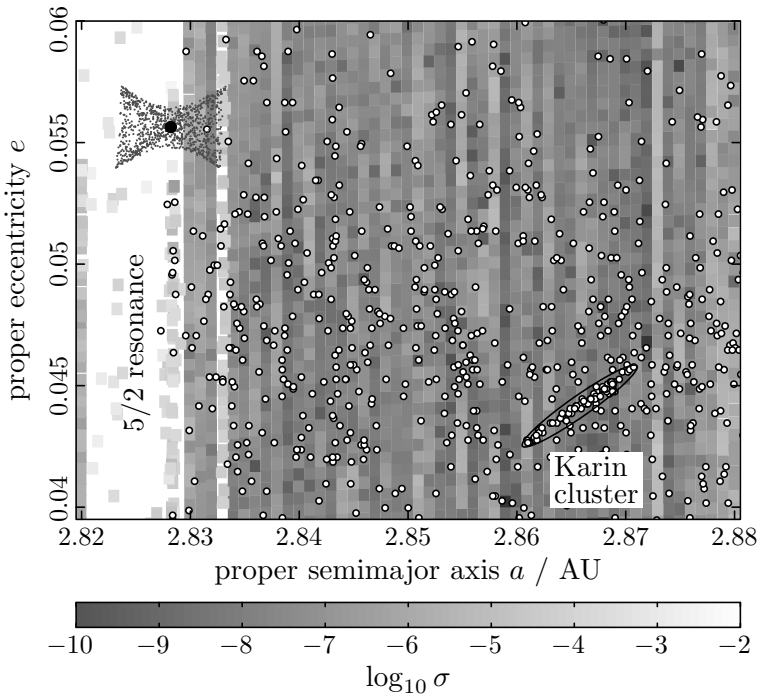



**Figure 33**: Koronis family members (open circles) projected on the plane of synthetic proper semimajor axis and proper eccentricity (Knežević *et al.* 2002); the Karin cluster is indicated in the lower right corner. Assuming an isotropic velocity field, ejecta from a hypothetical secondary collisional disruption near Vysheslavia (full circle) would fall in the region indicated by grey dots. Only one of the observed Koronis asteroids falls in this zone, notably in its stable part exterior to the 5/2 mean-motion resonance with Jupiter. Orbital stability is indicated by grey shading indicating a parameter $\sigma = 1 - n^{(2)}/n^{(1)}$, where $n^{(1)}$ and $n^{(2)}$ are proper mean motions of test particles calculated in the two consecutive time intervals, each spanning 1.2 My (see Robutel and Laskar, 2001; dark zones of small $\sigma$ value imply stability, white areas of high $\sigma$ value, such as the 5/2 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, are unstable). The family members were identified using the hierarchical clustering method with the standard metric and the velocity cutoff 60 m/s (e.g., Zappalà *et al.* 1995; Bottke *et al.* 2001).

a 0.62-m telescope equipped with a HiSys22 CCD camera (KAF400 chip) and a non-standard $R$ filter. As a result, no transformation to the standard photometric system was possible. The data were processed with the software APHOT developed at Ondřejov Observatory. The aperture photometry was used as described by Pravec *et al.* (1996).

During the next four apparitions the asteroid was observed at Pic du Midi Observatory (France) using a 1.05-m reflector equipped with the Thomson 7863 CCD camera and $R$ filter. A standard reduction was performed with the ASTROL software developed at the Institut de Mécanique Céleste in Paris. The aperture photometry was obtained with the CCLRS STARLINK package (see also Michałowski *et al.*2000). Due to occasional non-photometric weather conditions, the data obtained were not transformed to the standard system and only relative instrumental magnitudes were used.

In March 2001, Vysheslavia was also observed by Bill Holliday at the River Oaks Observatory, New Braunfels (Texas) using a 0.4-m Newtonian telescope equipped with an SBIG ST8E CCD camera. The standard dark subtraction, flat fielding and differential photometry were performed using the Mira software (http://www.axres.com).

In 2003 and 2005 lightcurve observations were made at the Whitin Observatory at Wellesley College (Massachusetts), using the 0.61-m Sawyer telescope with a Photometrics camera housing a Tektronics (SITe) back-illuminated CCD detector. The data were calibrated to the standard system, yielding $V$ and $R$ magnitudes in 2003 and $R$ magnitudes in 2005. Image processing and synthetic aperture photometry were performed using the IRAF software applications from NOAO. The calibrated data from 2003 are sufficient to derive the color index $V - R = 0.49 \pm 0.01$, and also Lumme-Bowell solar phase coefficients at that aspect: $H = 11.92 \pm 0.04$ and $G = 0.19 \pm 0.02$.

At the Kharkiv Observatory, where observations were also performed in 2003 and 2005, we used the 0.7-m reflector equipped with a CCD camera (ST-6UV in 2003 and IMG1024S in 2005) and standard $V$ and $R$ filters. Frames were reduced with the synthetic aperture package ASTPHOT developed at DLR

(e.g., Mottola *et al.* 1995).

Three additional lightcurves were kindly provided by Richard Ditteon, who observed Vysheslavia in mid November 2003 from Oakley Observatory, Terre Haute (Indiana). A 0.36-m telescope was equipped with an AP7 CCD camera and a standard $V$ filter. Relative photometry was obtained and analysed using the Canopus program.

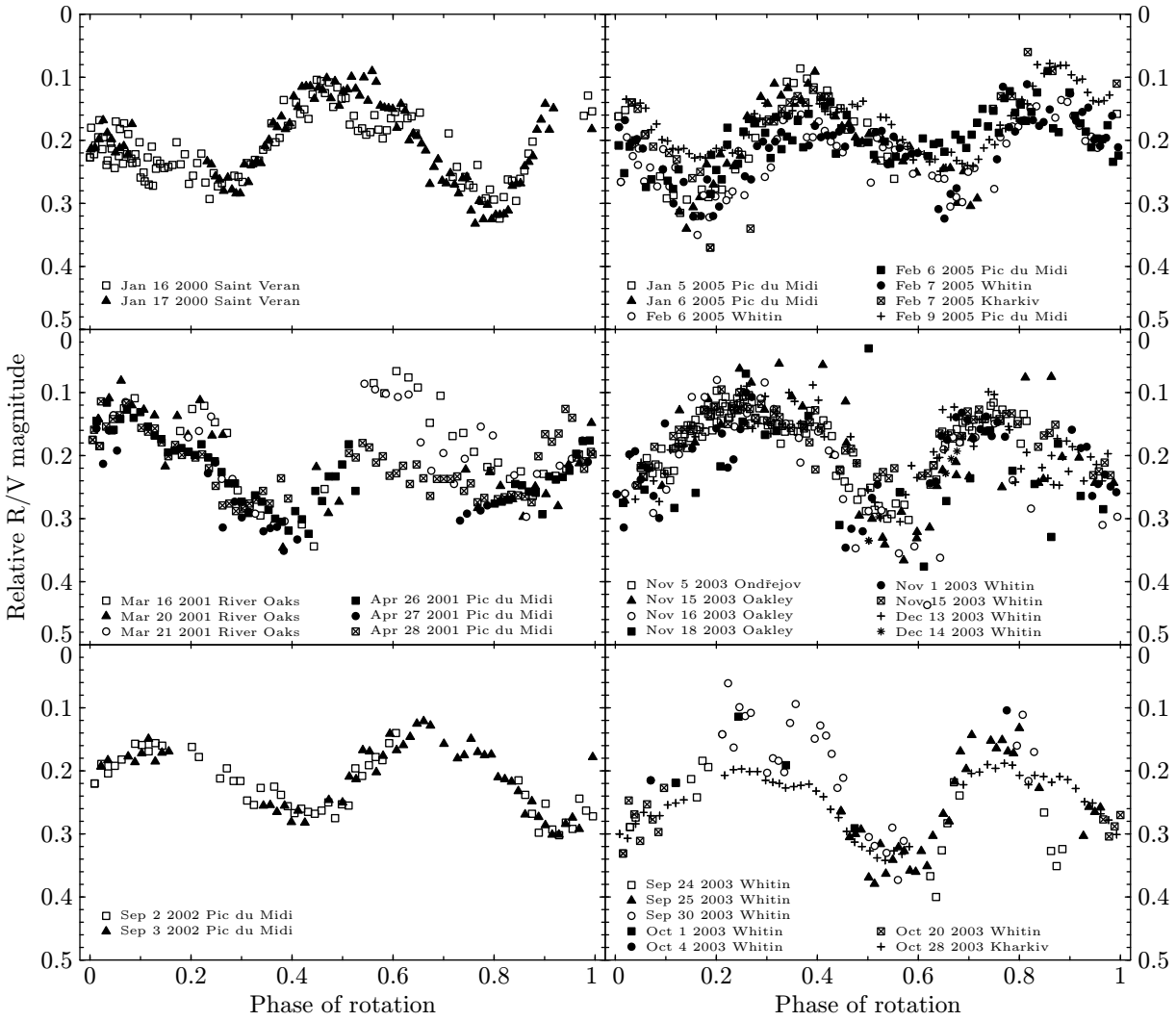



**Figure 34**: Composite rotation lightcurves of (2953) Vysheslavia in five consecutive apparitions: January 2000, March–April 2001, September 2002, September–December 2003 and January–February 2005. The abscissa is the rotational phase with a common zero point corrected for light-time and related to the first observation in the panel and a synodic period 6.295 h. On the ordinate, relative instrumental magnitudes, either in the $R$ or $V$ bands, adjusted so that dispersion with respect to the neighbours is minimized. Variations in the lightcurves are mainly due to changing Sun-asteroid-observer geometry (see the phase angle in Table 1). Data are on our web site http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/2953_photometry/.

The observations are presented as composite lightcurves (Fig. 1) consistent with a synodic period of $(6.295 \pm 0.001)$ hours. For presentation purposes the magnitude offset of each lightcurve was obtained by minimizing the dispersion of data points relative to their neighbours. The variations in the lightcurve amplitudes are due mainly to changes in the Sun-asteroid-observer phase angle; the mean amplitudes range from about 0.09 magnitude at the smallest phase angles to $0.15 - 0.17$ magnitude at the largest phase angles. We estimate the error of the lightcurve amplitudes to be $\simeq 0.02$ magnitude, while the error of the lightcurve maximum/minimum epochs is $\simeq 10$ minutes. A preliminary look at the data, notably the small amplitude variations remaining after accounting for phase angle changes across the $(0°, 17°)$ interval, suggest a non-ecliptic pole for Vysheslavia.

## 3.4 Shape and spin model of (2953) Vysheslavia

To strengthen the robustness of our conclusions we used two independent and different solution methods described below. Because we confirm the pole aspect close to 90°, further observations will help reduce the uncertainty in the pole solution but probably will not improve much the shape solution. Already, the 2005 apparition appears to closely repeat the 2000 configuration with only a moderate shift in the ecliptic longitude. Further data will improve the longitude coverage, but will likely not change the solution in a significant way.

### 3.4.1 Method # 1

First, the orientation of the spin vector, sidereal period, and triaxial ellipsoid model of Vysheslavia have been determined using the method described by Michałowski (1993). This approach combines epoch, amplitude-aspect, and magnitude-aspect methods by building a set of nonlinear equations whose solutions are found by least squares fitting the model to the times of lightcurve maxima, the lightcurve amplitudes, and (if available) the calibrated magnitudes. The amplitude-aspect equations represent basically the weighted amplitude-aspect (WAA) method (see also Drummond *et al.* 1988) that models the asteroid as a triaxial ellipsoid of uniform surface reflectivity. To a good approximation the brightness variations are given directly by the changing cross-section of the asteroid as it rotates about the shortest body axis; lightcurve amplitudes observed at different viewing aspects are used to deduce the spin axis orientation. The magnitude-aspect equations are based on a similar approach, except that they model lightcurves' overall brightnesses instead of their amplitudes. To resolve the sense of rotation about the axis we complemented the amplitude and magnitude information with equations representing the epoch method, namely tracking in time a chosen "prominent feature" on the rotation curve, assuming that it corresponds to a pattern at a fixed longitude on the asteroid.

This combined amplitude-magnitude-epoch analysis leads to a set of nonlinear equations for the pole longitude $\lambda_{\rm p}$ and latitude $\beta_{\rm p}$, the sidereal rotation period $P_{\rm sid}$, and ratios $a/b$ and $b/c$ of the best-fit ellipsoid axes; Michałowski (1993) discusses the appropriate iterative method of their solution. At convergence, we obtained the following best-fit solutions (there is an obvious near-180° ambiguity in determination of the ecliptic longitude of the pole):

$$\begin{aligned} P_{\rm sid} &= (0.2622732 \pm 0.0000008) \text{ days} , \\ P_3: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 15^\circ \pm 3^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -60^\circ \pm 8^\circ , \\ P_4: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 190^\circ \pm 3^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -65^\circ \pm 8^\circ , \\ a/b &= 1.15 \pm 0.01 , \quad b/c = 1.0 \pm 0.1 , \end{aligned}$$

implying indeed a retrograde sense of rotation and a pole far from the ecliptic. The mirror solutions, $P_1$ and $P_2$, with prograde rotation are rejected having $\chi^2$ value 3 times larger than $P_3$ and $P_4$ and statistically poor. This configuration is unfavorable to solve for the ratio $b/c$, and its value above is only formal (see eqs. (3) and (5) in Michałowski, 1993).

### 3.4.2 Method # 2

An independent analysis of the same data was done using the method described by Slivan *et al.* (2003). Brightness and epoch information related to low-order shape were extracted from the lightcurves by least-squares fitting Fourier series, and then analyzed with the sidereal photometric astrometry (SPA), weighted amplitude-aspect (WAA), and simultaneous amplitude-magnitude (SAM) methods based on those of Drummond *et al.* (1988).

Using only the timing information, SPA constrains the pair of pole solutions to be quite far from the ecliptic plane, with retrograde rotation and ecliptic longitude near 0° or 180°. A second pair of solutions with prograde rotation and ecliptic longitude near 90° or 270° is rejected, because the fit to the epochs is poor and unlikely multiple exchanges of the primary and secondary extrema are required over the range of aspects observed. The $\chi^2$ acquires a value 2.3 times larger than that of the favored retrograde poles.

It is more difficult to use the lightcurve amplitude and brightness methods to reliably determine the spin axis of Vysheslavia, because the observed aspect-dependent changes in the available data are so small that they are comparable to the measurement uncertainties. In fact, for the adopted poles, neither the largest- nor the smallest-amplitude aspects have yet been observed. The WAA analysis of the amplitudes alone does not give satisfactory results; it finds spin axes consistent with only the rejected SPA solutions. The SAM analysis uses both amplitudes and overall brightness, and it does find axis solutions consistent

with the favored SPA solutions, but the standard-calibrated data it needs have been recorded during only two of the five apparitions observed so far.

The adopted poles for method #2 were found at the intersections of the SPA "E-Method arcs" and the SAM "AM Solution Curves" as described by Magnusson (1986). These poles were used with SPA to calculate the sidereal period. The same poles were also used with SAM to calculate axial ratios, but the limited aspect coverage of calibrated lightcurves leads to very large formal uncertainties and no useful constraints on the shape. We thus obtained (the shape parameters are not reported):

$$\begin{aligned} P_{\rm sid} &= (0.2622713 \pm 0.0000002) \text{ days} , \\ P_3: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 8^\circ \pm 6^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -68^\circ \pm 4^\circ , \\ P_4: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 194^\circ \pm 7^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -71^\circ \pm 4^\circ . \end{aligned}$$

### 3.4.3 Adopted solution

The previous results indicate formal statistical errors of the solved parameters. They are close to each other[7], but the fact they are not identical signals a presence of non-random errors in the data and/or not complete adequacy of the used solution methods and their assumptions (such as the triaxial shape of the asteroid). We also note that the numerical algorithms to solve for the best-fit parameters are different in methods #1 and #2, and this may also contribute to the observed difference in the two solutions.

A conservative, though perhaps too pessimistic, approach to merge the previous results into a single, adopted solution is to use an average of the best-fit values for the corresponding parameters and "realistic" errors that embrace formal uncertainty intervals of both solutions. With that approach we obtain:

$$\begin{aligned} P_{\rm sid} &= 0.2622722 \pm 0.0000018 \text{ (days)} \\ P_3: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 11^\circ \pm 10^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -64^\circ \pm 10^\circ \\ P_4: \quad \lambda_{\rm p} &= 192^\circ \pm 8^\circ , \quad \beta_{\rm p} = -68^\circ \pm 8^\circ . \end{aligned}$$

Using the orbital inclination of 1.1° and longitude of the ascending node 251.3° for Vysheslavia, we thus obtain obliquity values $\gamma = 154^\circ \pm 14^\circ$ ($P_3$) and $\gamma = 157^\circ \pm 11^\circ$ ($P_4$), respectively.

The spin vector determination methods we used also suggest a low-order shape for Vysheslavia, but this shape information is very approximate owing to the simplifying assumptions of the models and the limited data available. Given sufficient data a more sophisticated analysis such as the convex inversion approach of Kaasalainen *et al.* (2001) should give better shape information, however, the science implications discussed in the following section do not depend on details of the shape model used, so such analysis is outside the scope of our present work. Slivan *et al.* (2003), and more recently Michałowski *et al.* (2004), demonstrated that the amplitude-magnitude-epoch and convex inversion methods give generally good agreement between derived pole locations, even if there are not enough data to derive a detailed model shape.

## 3.5 Discussion

Our solution for the Vysheslavia pole has two interesting implications. Together with the dynamics of Vysheslavia's neighbours (Section 3.2), it agrees with a general model of dynamical evolution of asteroid families in which they continually spread due to the Yarkovsky effect (e.g., Bottke *et al.* 2001, Tsiganis *et al.* 2003; Vokrouhlický *et al.* 2005a,b). Vysheslavia makes sense as the largest member of an asteroid population "on the brink", continually resupplied by new objects. In the Koronis family, another argument for the ongoing spread in the semimajor axes is the existence of the Prometheus clan, whose asteroids have a significantly higher eccentricity value beyond the $g + 2g_5 - 3g_6$ secular resonance (Bottke *et al.* 2001).

The alternative possibility, discussed by Milani and Farinella (1995), is that Vysheslavia has a collisional origin, either as a result of a recent disruptive secondary break-up in the Koronis family or that a non-disruptive impact on Vysheslavia shifted its semimajor axis into the dynamically unstable region. A possible result of this collision could be a non-principal-axis rotation of Vysheslavia, provided it occurred so recently that internal dissipation would not damp the wobble energy. For a $\simeq 15$ km size asteroid and 6.29 h rotation period the characteristic damping time scale is $0.5 - 5$ My, depending on the physical parameters of the body (e.g., Vokrouhlický and Čapek, 2002; Paolicchi *et al.*2002). The higher value, if

[7]The sky plane uncertainty ellipses of the pole solution overlap but the sidereal rotation period uncertainty intervals are disjunct.

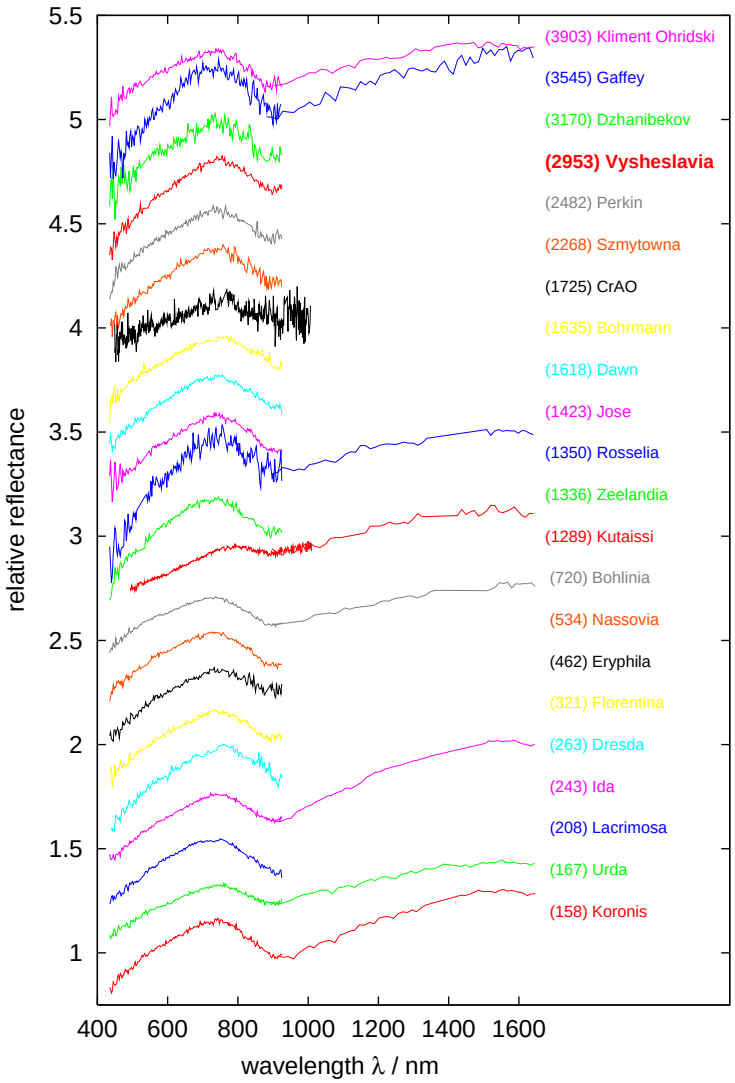



**Figure 35**: Spectra (relative reflectaces) of 22 Koronis family members; the first one, for (158) Koronis, is in order, the rest are subsequently shifted by 0.2 due to visibility. Data from the SMASSII web site http://smass.mit.edu.

correct, is a non-negligible fraction of the dynamical lifetime of Vysheslavia's orbit. Our observations, however, do not support the non-principal-axis rotation. Rather, they are consistent with a stable rotation mode about the short axis with a single rotation period over all five apparitions. This obviously does not rule out the recent collisional origin of Vysheslavia, but it makes it less likely.

Additionally, we examined spectra of 22 Koronis members, including Vysheslavia, available at the SMASSII web site http://smass.mit.edu. The reflectance spectrum of Vysheslavia is quite typical for the Koronis family (S-type; e.g., Chapman *et al.* 1989; Bus and Binzel 2002) and does not exhibit any anomalous feature that would be possibly related to its hypothetical younger age (Figures 35 and 36).

Secondly, Slivan (2002) and Slivan *et al.* (2003) analyzed spin vectors of the largest members in the Koronis family. They found a markedly non-random distribution with two statistically significant clusters having obliquity near $50^\circ$ (prograde rotators) and between $150-180^\circ$ (retrograde rotators). Though Vysheslavia is little smaller than the asteroids observed by Slivan *et al.* (with sizes of $20-40$ km), it still seems to marginally fit the bimodal distribution of the pole directions in the family, namely it matches the observed characteristics of the retrograde rotators. Vokrouhlický *et al.* (2003) argue that the known spin vectors of Koronis members underwent a remarkable dynamical evolution driven by YORP effect, a rotational variant of the Yarkovsky effect. They also predict, that at small sizes the bimodal pattern should disappear, because of increasing strength of the YORP effect. It appears that Vysheslavia may be just in a transition interval of sizes. Photometric observations of further $10-20$ km sized Koronis family members, with the goal to determine their spin vectors, is thus an important project for the future.

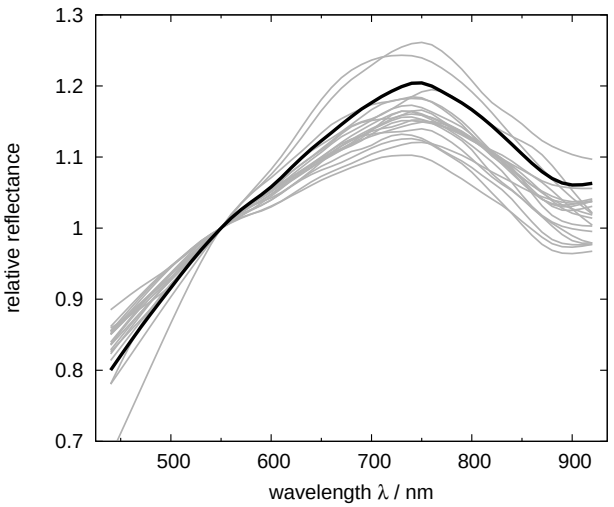



**Figure 36**: Smoothed visible spectra of 22 Koronis family members, all normalized to unity at 550 nm. The asteroid (2953) Vysheslavia is plotted in bold; it does not exhibit anomalous features with respect to the other asteroids. Data from the SMASSII web site http://smass.mit.edu.

**Acknowledgments.** We are grateful to Anton Paschke and Luděk Vašta for their help during the observations taken at Saint Veran Observatory, Bill Holliday for providing us with his observations at the River Oaks Observatory, Richard Ditteon for providing us with his observations at the Oakley Observatory, and Rebecca Soule for help with observations at the Whitin Observatory. Bill Bottke suggested several improvements to the original manuscript, and Josef Ďurech had many comments and suggestions. This work has been supported by the Grant Agency of the Czech Republic, under the grant No. 205/05/2737, and by the Polish KBN Grant 1 P03D 020 27.

## References

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2001. Dynamical spreading of asteroid families via the Yarkovsky effect: The Koronis family and beyond. Science 294, 1693–1695.

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Rubincam, D.P., Brož, M., 2002. Dynamical evolution of asteroids and meteoroids using the Yarkovsky effect. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 395–408. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005a. The fossilized size distribution of the main asteroid belt. Icarus 175, 111–140.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005b. The collisional evolution and dynamical depletion of the main belt: Constraints on the initial population and formation time of Jupiter. Icarus, in press.

Bowell E. K., K. Muinonen, L. H. Wasserman, 1994 A public–domain asteroid orbit database. in: *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors 1993*, eds. A. Milani, M. Di Martino, and A. Cellino (Kluwer Acad. Publ., Dordrecht), pp. 477–481.

Brož M., 1999. Orbital Evolution of the Asteroid Fragments due to Planetary Perturbations and Yarkovsky Effects (Diploma Thesis, Charles Univ., Prague)

Brož, M., Vokrouhlický, D., 2001. The peculiar orbit of Vysheslavia: further hints for its Yarkovsky driven origin? In *Dynamics of Natural and Artificial Celestial Bodies* (H. Pretka-Ziomek, E. Wnuk, P.K. Seidelmann and D. Richardson, Eds.), pp. 307–312. Kluwer Academic Press, Dordrecht.

Bus, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 2002. Phase II of the small main-belt asteroid spectroscopic survey. A feature-based taxonomy. Icarus 158, 146–177.

Chapman, C.R., 2002. Cratering on asteroids from Galileo and NEAR Shoemaker. In *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino, P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, Eds.) pp. 315–330. University of Arizona Press, Tucson.

Chapman, C.R., Paolicchi, P., Zappalà, V., Binzel, R.P., Bell, J.F., 1989. Asteroid families: Physical properties and evolution. In *Asteroids II* (R.P. Binzel, T. Gehrels and M.S. Matthews, Eds.) pp. 386–415. University of Arizona Press, Tucson.

Drummond, J.D., Weidenschilling, S.J., Chapman, C.R., Davis, D.R., 1988. Photometric geodesy of main-belt asteroids. II. Analysis of lightcurves for poles, periods, and shapes. Icarus 76, 19–77.

Kaasalainen, M., Torppa, J., Muinonen, K., 2001. Optimization methods for asteroid lightcurve inversion. II. The complete inverse problem. Icarus 153, 37–51.

Knežević, Z., Milani, A., Farinella, P., 1997. The dangerous border of the 5:2 mean motion resonance. Planet. Sp. Sci. 45, 1581–1585.

Knežević, Z., Lemaître, A., Milani, A., 2002. The determination of asteroid proper elements. In *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino, P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, Eds.) pp. 603–612. University of Arizona Press, Tucson.

Levison, H., Duncan, M., 1994. The long–term dynamical behavior of short-period comets. *Icarus* 108, 18–36.

Magnusson, P., 1986. Distribution of spin axes and senses of rotation for 20 large asteroids. Icarus 68, 1–39.

Michałowski, T., 1993. Poles, shapes, senses of rotation, and sidereal periods of asteroids. Icarus 106, 563–572.

Michałowski, T., Pych, W., Berthier, J., Kryszczyńska, A., Kwiatkowski, T., Boussuge, J., Fauvaud, S., Denchev, P., Baranowski, R., 2000. CCD photometry, spin and shape models of five asteroids: 225, 360, 416, 516, and 1223, Astron. Astrophys. Suppl. Ser. 146, 471–479.

Michałowski, T., Kwiatkowski, T., Kaasalainen, M., Pych, W., Kryszczyńska, A., Dybczyński, P.A., Velichko, F.P., Erikson, A., Denchev, P., Fauvaud, S., Szabó, G.M., 2004. Photometry and models of selected main belt asteroids I. 52 Europa, 115 Thyra, and 382 Dodona. Astron. Astrophys. 416, 353–366.

Milani, A., Farinella, P., 1995. An asteroid on the brink. Icarus 115, 209–212.

Migliorini F., V. Zappalà, R. Vio, A. Cellino, 1995. Interlopers within asteroid families. *Icarus* 118, 271–291.

Mottola, S., de Angelis, G., di Martino, M., Erikson, A., Hahn, G., Neukum, G., 1995. The near-earth objects follow-up program: First results. Icarus 117, 62–70.

Nesvorný D., A. Morbidelli, 1998. Three-body mean motion resonances and the chaotic structure of the asteroid belt. *Astron. J.* **116**, 3029–3037

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Dones, L., Levison, H.F., 2002. The recent breakup of an asteroid in the main-belt region. Nature 417, 720–722.

Paolicchi, P., Burns, J.A., Weidenschilling, S.J., 2002. Side effects of collisions: Spin rate changes, tumbling rotations, and binary asteroids. In *Asteroids III*, (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino, P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, Eds.) pp. 517-526. University of Arizona Press, Tucson.

Pravec, P., Šarounová, L., Wolf, M., 1996. Lightcurves of 7 near–Earth asteroids. Icarus 124, 471–482.

Robutel, P., Laskar, J., 2001. Frequency map and global dynamics in the Solar System. Short period dynamics of massless particles. Icarus 152, 4–28.

Slivan, S.M., 2002. Spin vector alignment of Koronis family asteroids. Nature 419, 49–51.

Slivan, S.M., Binzel, R.P., Crespo da Silva, L.D., Kaasalainen, M., Lyndaker, M.M., Krčo, M., 2003. Spin vectors in the Koronis family: Comprehensive results from two independent analyses of 213 rotation lightcurves. Icarus 162, 285–307.

Tsiganis, K., Varvoglis, H., Morbidelli, A., 2003. Short-lived asteroids in the 7/3 Kirkwood gap and their relationship to the Koronis and Eos families. Icarus 166, 131–140.

Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., 2002. YORP–induced long–term evolution of the spin state of small asteroids and meteoroids. Rubincam's approximation. Icarus 159, 449–467.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Farinella, P., Knežević, Z., 2001. Yarkovsky-driven leakage of Koronis family members. I. The case of 2953 Vysheslavia. Icarus 150, 78–93.

Vokrouhlický, D., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., 2003. Asteroid spin vector alignments are produced by thermal torques. Nature 425, 147–152.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Morbidelli, A., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Lazzaro, D., Rivkin, A.S., 2005a. Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family. Icarus, submitted.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2005b. Yarkovsky/YORP chronology of asteroid families. Icarus, submitted.

Zappalà, V., Bendjoya, P., Cellino, A., Farinella, P., Froeschlé, C., 1995. Asteroid families: Search of a 12,487-asteroid sample using two different clustering techniques. Icarus 116, 291–314.

# 4 Yarkovsky origin of the unstable asteroids in the 2/1 resonance with Jupiter

*The asteroidal population inside the J2/1 mean motion resonance was recently identified by Brož et al. (2005) and the Yarkovsky model, which succesfully explains the existence unstable asteroids, was constructed by Brož et al. (2005b); this chapter is a sligtly extended version of these articles. The co-authors are: D. Vokrouhlický, F. Roig, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke and A. Morbidelli; MB is responsible for the update of the resonant population and all N-body simulations in Sections 4.2, 4.3.1 and 4.3.3.*

**Abstract**

The 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, intersecting the main asteroid belt at $\approx 3.27$ AU, contains a small population of objects. Numerical investigations have classified three groups within this population: asteroids residing on stable orbits (i.e., Zhongguos), marginally stable orbits with dynamical lifetimes on the order 100 My (i.e., Griquas) and unstable orbits. In this paper, we reexamine the origin, evolution and survivability of objects in the 2/1 population. Using recent asteroid survey data, we have identified one hundred new members since the last search, which increases the resonant population to 153. The most interesting new asteroids are those located in the theoretically-predicted stable island A, which until now had though to be empty. Next, we investigated whether the population of objects residing on the unstable orbits could be resupplied by material from the edges of the 2/1 resonance by the thermal drag force called the Yarkovsky effect (and the YORP effect, which is related to the rotational dynamics). Using $N$-body simulations, we showed that test particles pushed into the 2/1 resonance by the Yarkovsky effect visit the same regions occupied by the unstable asteroids. We also found that our test bodies had dynamical lifetimes consistent with the integrated orbits of the unstable population. Using a semi-analytical Monte-Carlo model, we computed the steady-state size distribution of magnitude $H < 14$ asteroids on unstable orbits within the resonance. Our results provide a good match with the available observational data. Finally, we discuss whether some 2/1 objects may be temporarily-captured Jupiter family comets or near-Earth asteroids.

## 4.1 Introduction

In 1869 the first asteroid, 108 Hecuba, was found to reside near the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter (Luther 1869; Tietjen 1869). (Hereafter, we denote this resonance as J2/1, with other resonances denoted accordingly.) Since that time, asteroidal dynamics near or inside mean motion resonances with Jupiter have attracted attention. For example, Hansen, Bohlin and von Zeipel were among the first in a long list of researchers who tried to deal with the difficulties of insufficient convergence of the resonant trigonometric perturbation series for Hecuba-like orbits (historical notes in Hagihara 1975). These cases demonstrated the limits of analytical methods (e.g., perturbation theory). More recently, semi-analytical and numerical methods have allowed to make great progress in our understanding of resonant dynamics. In particular, we can now decipher some of the minute details of asteroid motion inside the J2/1 (e.g. Murray 1986; Henrard & Lemaître 1987; Lemaître & Henrard 1990; Morbidelli & Moons 1993; Ferraz-Mello 1994; Henrard et al. 1995; Morbidelli 1996; Nesvorný & Ferraz-Mello 1997; Moons et al. 1998; Morbidelli 2002).

Although today we recognize that Hecuba itself is just outside the J2/1, we know that more than hundred asteroids reside *inside* the J2/1. This sample is large enough to allow us to quantitatively analyse their origin. Recently, Roig et al. (2002) published a catalogue of 53 asteroids residing in the J2/1 and placed them into 3 groups according to their dynamical lifetime in the resonance ($t_{\mathrm{J2/1}}$). Half of the orbits were found to be stable ($t_{\mathrm{J2/1}} \approx 1$ Gy), much like that of (3789) Zhongguo, the first stable asteroid discovered in the J2/1 resonance. The remaining bodies are either marginally stable ($t_{\mathrm{J2/1}} \approx 100$ My) or unstable ($t_{\mathrm{J2/1}} \approx 10$ My), with the leading asteroids in each group being (1362) Griqua and (1922) Zulu. Importantly, the largest asteroids of all three groups are between $D = 20 - 30$ km in diameter.

Asteroidal sizes and dynamical lifetimes are very basic indicators of their origin. We know that unstable resonant asteroids are not primordial because they cannot reside on their current orbits for 4.6 Gy.[8] Moreover, small asteroids are unlikely to survive 4.6 Gy of collisional evolution. Bottke et al. (2004) estimate the collisional lifetimes of $D < 10$ km asteroids are less than the age of the Solar system.

[8] Besides that, Michtchenko & Ferraz-Mello (1997) and Ferraz-Mello et al. (1998) have pointed out that stability inside the J2/1 might have been significantly reduced early after formation of the Solar system during the migration of giant planets. The period of the Great Inequality in Jupiter's motion could have been closer to the libration period of asteroids inside the J2/1, which would have caused significant depletion of any primordial resonant population.

The situation is different for asteroidal populations inside the J3/2 (the so called Hilda group) and in the J4/3 (the Thule group). The dynamical lifetimes of their members tend to be long (e.g. Nesvorný & Ferraz-Mello 1997), while the largest observed asteroids are substantially larger ($D$ = 170 km and 125 km respectively) that those in the J2/1 ($D = 20 - 30$ km). Given that these objects are big and their eccentric orbits cross only a portion of the main belt (e.g. Dahlgren 1998), their collisional lifetimes are definitely larger than the age of the Solar system. As a consequence, the Hilda and Thule groups are likely to be primordial.

There are two end-member cases to explain the origin of the J2/1 population:

1. The population is far from steady state, such that the observed objects were produced by a recent disruption event (*instantaneous-injection model*), or

2. The population is in steady state and we need to find the process that sustains it (*continuous-flow model*).

It is also possible that both cases are partially correct, and that different resonant groups have different origins.

In the 1990's, the preferred hypothesis was type (i). Here the resonant asteroids were fragments injected into the J2/1 during the Themis family formation event (e.g. Morbidelli et al. 1995; Moons et al. 1998). Recent asteroid family results, however, suggest this possibility is unlikely. Numerical simulations of large break-up events in the asteroid belt predict escape velocities significantly smaller than would be needed to directly inject asteroids into the J2/1 (Michel et al. 2001; in fact, characteristic velocities are too small to populate the currently observed family outside the resonance). In addition, there are several lines of evidence to suggest that prominent asteroid families like Koronis (Vokrouhlický et al. 2003) or Themis are several Gy old (Morbidelli et al. 2003; Bottke et al. 2004). Such ages are incompatible with the relatively short dynamical lifetimes of the Griquas and unstable resonant asteroids. On the other hand, Roig et al. (2002) argue that the steep size distribution seen among the Zhongguos (i.e., the stable J2/1 objects) may be more consistent with a recent collisional origin.

At first glance it might seem possible, that the majority of the unstable asteroids were produced by a *recent* catastrophic disruption event, with some of the fragments directly injected into the J2/1. Although the stochastic nature of such events make it difficult to rule this scenario out *apriori*, we believe the available evidence suggests that most J2/1 asteroids are unlikely to have formed by this process, mainly because the dynamical lifetime of most unstable asteroids is of the order 10 My and this time-scale implies that a collisional event capable of injecting fragments into the J2/1 should have leave behind an observable asteroid family along the J2/1 border. As described in Nesvorný et al. (2003), it is now possible to systematically search for clusters of bodies in proper element space using a database of more than 100,000 asteroids computed by A. Milani and Z. Knežević (e.g. Knežević et al. 2003). Though the outer main belt is more observationally incomplete than the inner main belt, Nesvorný et al. (2003) found no evidence for new families along the J2/1 border. This limits the size of any potentially-disrupted parent bodies to objects smaller than Karin, a $D \simeq 30$ km asteroid that disrupted and produced a small cluster of fragments in the Koronis asteroid family 5.8 My ago (Nesvorný et al. 2002b; Nesvorný & Bottke 2004). Because some unstable asteroids are comparable in size to the Karin parent body, it appears that Karin-sized disruption events cannot produce the largest unstable asteroids. For smaller unstable asteroids, we can use the limits provided by the Karin cluster to estimate, in a back-of-the-envelope fashion, whether they could have been produced by a recent breakup event. Here we assume the unstable asteroids were the by-product of a recent disruption among one of the $D = 20 - 30$ km asteroids bordering the J2/1. As shown by Nesvorný et al. (2002b), the Karin disruption event ejected km-sized fragments at velocities of $\leq$ 15 m/s, with the maximum distance reached by the observed fragments from the centre of the family being $\Delta a \simeq 0.005$ AU. This constrains our putative forming event for the unstable asteroids to a distance of 0.005 AU or smaller from the J2/1 border. Searching main belt orbital elements, we find that only $\simeq 1\%$ of $D = 20 - 30$ km asteroids fulfil this criterion. If the time interval between $D = 20 - 30$ km disruption events across the whole main belt is $\simeq 10$ My (Bottke et al. 2004), there is only a $0.5 - 3\%$ chance that such an event occurred near the J2/1 border within the dynamical lifetime of the unstable asteroids ($5 - 30$ My). Given these odds and the lack of evidence for any recent family-forming events near the J2/1, we conclude that most unstable asteroids were not produced by a collisional injection.

Alternatively, the current view of asteroid family evolution, namely that the initial break-up event was followed by a subsequent dynamical spreading due to the effect of the Yarkovsky forces and chaos in weak resonances (e.g. Bottke et al. 2001; Nesvorný et al. 2002a; Bottke et al. 2003), offers a natural continuous-flow model of type (ii) mentioned above. As asteroids slowly diffuse in semimajor axis over

time, they can reach the border of a resonance and fall into it. This scenario provides a continuous resupply of resonant asteroids (dominated by the Yarkovsky effect), and is supported by observations of asteroids on highly unstable orbits adjacent to the resonances (e.g. Milani & Farinella 1995; Vokrouhlický et al. 2001; Guillens et al. 2003) and by a quantitative model of the transport of near-Earth asteroids (NEAs) from the main belt (Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický 2003).

In this paper, we show the continuous-flow of asteroids driven by the Yarkovsky effect may explain the presence of unstable asteroids in the J2/1 (as already suggested by Roig et al. 2002). We note that Tsiganis et al. (2003) developed a similar model for the small unstable population in the J7/3, where the asteroids are resupplied from the Koronis and Eos families, and Vokrouhlický et al. (2005; in preparation) did comparable work for the J9/4 being visited by members of the Eos family. Because the population of bodies in the J2/1 is substantially larger than in the weaker J7/3 and J9/4, the model for the J2/1 can be tested in a more quantitative way. In fact, our work combines techniques that have been used to explain properties of the NEA population, namely (i) Tracking test bodies from their source region into a target region using numerical integration techniques (e.g. Bottke et al. 2000; Bottke et al. 2002), and (ii) A semi-analytical technique for investigating the steady-state size distribution of bodies in the target region, including the absolute number of objects (e.g. Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický 2003).

In Section 4.2, we update the observed population in the J2/1. In Secs. 4.3.1 and 4.3.2, we describe our numerical and semi-analytical models of Yarkovsky-driven transport from the main belt on to resonant orbits, as well as results from those models. In the Sec. 4.3.3, we discuss other possible sources of very unstable resonant asteroids in the J2/1.

## 4.2 Update of the resonant population

Our first task is to update the known population of asteroids inside the J2/1. Note that a preliminary analysis which included a more detailed description of some of our techniques was reported in Brož et al. (2005). We find many new asteroids have been discovered in the J2/1 since the work of Roig et al. (2002), with most of the new data provided by NEA survey systems like LINEAR, Spacewatch, NEAT, LONEOS, etc. (e.g. Stokes et al. 2003). Moreover, refined orbital identification techniques make the orbits more accurate than in the past (e.g. Milani et al. 2001). We discuss the new objects below.

### 4.2.1 Pseudo-proper resonant elements

In order to identify and classify resonant asteroids, we need to properly characterize their orbits. However, the osculating orbital elements (including semimajor axis) undergo large changes inside the resonance due to planetary perturbations, and their elimination requires a different technique than that used in the case of non-resonant asteroids (e.g. Knežević et al. 2003) — the averaging over a fundamental variable is not possible here. In the case of J2/1, we have the resonance critical angle defined as

$$\sigma = 2\lambda_J - \lambda - \varpi, \tag{29}$$

where $\lambda_J$ is the mean longitude of Jupiter's orbit, $\lambda$ is the asteroid's mean longitude and $\varpi$ is the asteroid's longitude of pericentre.

The easiest surrogate to this problem is to define intersections of trajectories with some suitably defined plane (Roig et al. 2002) and record the values of orbital semimajor axis, eccentricity and inclination only here. These values are nearly fixed, apart from short-periodic variations, and may be called *pseudo-proper (resonant) elements*. Previous experience shows that a combined constraint

$$\sigma = 0 \wedge \frac{d\sigma}{dt} > 0 \wedge \varpi - \varpi_\mathrm{J} = 0 \wedge \Omega - \Omega_\mathrm{J} = 0 \tag{30}$$

is a good choice (here $\varpi_\mathrm{J}$ and $\Omega_\mathrm{J}$ are Jupiter's longitude of pericentre and longitude of node). When these conditions are satisfied, the semimajor axis $a$ is minimum, the eccentricity $e$ is maximum and the inclination $I$ is maximum over a fairly long ($\approx 10\,\mathrm{ky}$) interval of time.

In practice, however, short-period perturbations or secular-resonance effects make difficult to satisfy the above conditions exactly. A good operational compromise (e.g. Roig et al. 2002) is

$$|\sigma| < 5^\circ \wedge \frac{\Delta\sigma}{\Delta t} > 0 \wedge |\varpi - \varpi_\mathrm{J}| < 5^\circ, \tag{31}$$

i.e., the condition for $\sigma$ and $\varpi - \varpi_\mathrm{J}$ is satisfied only with a $5^\circ$ precision and the time derivative of $\sigma$ is substituted by the difference of $\sigma$ in the two successive time steps.

Time series of the resulting pseudo-proper elements, hereafter denoted $a_p$, $e_p$ and $I_p$, are thus not technically constant but their variations are very small for stable orbits. Conversely, large variations of the pseudo-proper elements indicate orbit instability. We thus record pseudo-proper elements once per $\approx 10$ ky, which is the characteristic circulation period of $\varpi - \varpi_J$). From these data, we compute the standard deviations, $\sigma_a$, $\sigma_e$ and $\sigma_I$ over 1 My (see Table 9).

To make our work efficient, we implemented an on-line procedure for the pseudo-proper element computation and the second-order symplectic integrator[9] by Laskar & Robutel (2001) in the framework of the SWIFT package (Levison & Duncan 1994). The numerical simulations include gravitational perturbations by 4 giant planets and, when necessary (Sec. 4.3.1), Yarkovsky thermal forces. Perturbations by the terrestrial planets are neglected, except for a barycentric correction which we applied to the initial conditions of both massive planets and massless bodies. This approximation is reasonable for small eccentricity orbits in the outer part of the asteroid belt. The terrestrial planets are of minor importance even for high-eccentricity resonant orbits that cross their paths because the removal from the J2/1 resonance mostly happens when bodies have close encounters with Jupiter (e.g. Gladman et al. 1997). The terrestrial planets become more important when discussing whether Jupiter family comets or NEAs provide some objects to the J2/1 (Sec. 4.3.3), however, a full description of this issue is beyond the scope of this paper.

### 4.2.2 Resonant population

To properly characterize the J2/1 asteroid population, we proceed in two steps:

1. We integrate a large number of multi-opposition asteroids located near the J2/1 for 10 ky to identify those residing in the resonance;

2. We track the orbital evolution of the identified resonant asteroids for 1 Gy, with the goal being to place them in one of the three resonant groups mentioned above.

Numerical simulations discussed in this section do not include Yarkovsky thermal forces. Initial orbital data for the asteroids were taken from the `AstOrb` (`ftp.lowell.edu`) database as of May 2004, while the initial orbital data and masses for the planets were from the JPL DE405 ephemeris. We only used numbered and multi-opposition asteroids in order to eliminate poorly constrained orbits. To select the initial sample of asteroids, we used the same criterion as Roig et al. (2002; Fig. 1), namely we considered asteroids whose osculating orbital elements are located in some broad region near the J2/1. With that procedure, we obtained $\approx 4200$ asteroids whose orbits were propagated forward for 10 ky. We note the second-order symplectic integrator allows a longer time-step, 91.3125 days in our case, which speeds up the computation.

We output time series of the resonance critical angle $\sigma$ for each asteroid. The orbits, characterized by the libration of $\sigma$ and the osculating semimajor axes oscillating about an approximate centre at $\simeq 3.276$ AU, reside inside the J2/1. We find 153 such cases,[10] including all asteroids found by Roig et al. (2002). We find additional 100 J2/1 objects, some discovered after 2001 and others that are previously known objects with more accurate orbits.

As a second step, we integrated our J2/1 asteroids for 1 Gy, with the goal being to classify them into one of the three groups described by Roig et al. (2002). Because of the inherent chaoticity of resonant motion, finite orbit accuracy, roundoff errors etc., any single integrated orbit may not represent that body's true future motion (especially on time-scales significantly longer than the Lyapunov time, which is of order 10 ky here). To account for this, we gave each body a multitude of orbits so near the nominal solution that they represent statistically equal realizations of the orbit. We call these fictitious bodies "close clones". Unlike previous studies, we consider 12 close clones for each of the identified resonant asteroids, produced by changing the nominal value of the semimajor axis by multiples of $10^{-9}$ AU and the eccentricity by multiples of $10^{-9}$ (well inside $1\sigma$ uncertainty interval, as resulted from the orbit determination procedure).

[9] The code, its documentation and a former poster presentation at the Asteroids, Comets and Meteors 2002 conference are publicly available at the web-site `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`. We present tests of numerical integration accuracy, particularly in regards to how it depends on the selected time-step. This led us to the optimum time-step value used in this work.

[10] We also found additional 9 asteroids for which the critical angle alternates between periods of circulation and libration in our 10 ky integration; these bodies are probably at the edge of the J2/1. There are also large families of non-resonant orbits, which exhibit libration of $\sigma$, but they circulate about the pericentric and apocentric branches of periodic orbits (e.g. Lemaître & Henrard 1990; Morbidelli & Moons 1993). We consider neither of them in our analysis.

**Table 9**: Numbered and multi-opposition asteroids (situation as of May 2004) residing in the in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter: the unstable population with median residence lifetime $t_{J2/1} \leq 70\,\mathrm{My}$ in our numerical simulation. $a_p$, $e_p$ and $I_p$ are pseudo-proper resonant elements, computed with the method recalled in Sec. 4.2.1, and $\sigma_a$, $\sigma_e$ and $\sigma_I$ are their standard deviations computed over 1 My time interval. $H$ is the absolute magnitude taken from the `AstOrb` database. The term "NEA" indicates bodies that are currently near-Earth asteroids; some additional objects will become NEAs in the next $\sim 10\,\mathrm{ky}$ due to the resonant variations of orbital semimajor axis and eccentricity.

| No. | Name | $a_p$ [AU] | $e_p$ | $I_p$ [deg] | $\sigma_a$ [AU] | $\sigma_e$ | $\sigma_I$ [deg] | $t_{J2/1}$ [My] | $H$ [mag] | Remark |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1921 | Pala | 3.193 | 0.398 | 17.791 | 0.004 | 0.103 | 3.63 | 6 | 14.3 | |
| 1922 | Zulu | 3.231 | 0.457 | 33.672 | 0.001 | 0.019 | 3.03 | 8 | 12.2 | |
| 5201 | Ferraz-Mello | 3.100 | 0.531 | 4.984 | — | — | — | 0 | 14.8 | |
| 5370 | Taranis | 3.212 | 0.457 | 29.510 | 0.005 | 0.154 | 11.47 | 7 | 15.7 | NEA |
| 8373 | Stephengould | 3.248 | 0.578 | 30.923 | 0.007 | 0.195 | 11.64 | 7 | 13.8 | |
| 9767 | Midsomer Norton | 3.163 | 0.697 | 34.687 | 0.005 | 0.196 | 7.13 | 0 | 16.4 | |
| 23577 | 1995 DY8 | 3.203 | 0.302 | 1.435 | 0.001 | 0.008 | 0.37 | 28 | 14.6 | |
| 26166 | 1995 QN3 | 3.251 | 0.524 | 28.578 | 0.002 | 0.106 | 10.53 | 8 | 17.3 | NEA |
| 31339 | 1998 KY30 | 3.198 | 0.311 | 15.793 | 0.003 | 0.058 | 3.22 | 9 | 13.5 | |
| 37237 | 2000 WZ161 | 3.171 | 0.514 | 13.131 | 0.007 | 0.164 | 2.60 | 1 | 13.6 | |
| 55068 | 2001 QX83 | 3.211 | 0.218 | 18.071 | 0.004 | 0.042 | 2.20 | 15 | 13.2 | |
| 65541 | 9593 P-L | 3.190 | 0.423 | 8.266 | 0.002 | 0.018 | 1.84 | 10 | 14.2 | |
| 82009 | 2000 RF68 | 3.220 | 0.224 | 22.374 | 0.002 | 0.016 | 0.53 | 25 | 13.22 | |
| 83943 | 2001 WK14 | 3.192 | 0.432 | 22.758 | 0.001 | 0.048 | 3.26 | 7 | 13.40 | |
| 86358 | 1999 XB143 | 3.186 | 0.419 | 7.300 | 0.002 | 0.036 | 2.77 | 8 | 12.65 | |
| 86367 | 1999 XY223 | 3.178 | 0.366 | 5.411 | 0.002 | 0.019 | 0.59 | 17 | 14.65 | |
| | 1977 OX | 3.177 | 0.444 | 21.623 | 0.005 | 0.190 | 12.08 | 1 | 15.20 | |
| | 1994 JC | 3.167 | 0.930 | 30.446 | — | — | — | 0 | 15.14 | |
| | 1997 WW | 3.201 | 0.377 | 14.567 | 0.002 | 0.031 | 3.93 | 14 | 16.47 | |
| | 1997 YM3 | 3.195 | 0.511 | 15.583 | 0.004 | 0.149 | 8.11 | 13 | 16.95 | NEA |
| | 1999 RM19 | 3.160 | 0.505 | 14.064 | 0.005 | 0.061 | 2.55 | 0 | 13.68 | |
| | 2000 DB62 | 3.221 | 0.175 | 7.752 | 0.003 | 0.021 | 1.58 | 21 | 13.95 | |
| | 2000 EU170 | 3.204 | 0.294 | 12.022 | 0.004 | 0.076 | 4.76 | 11 | 13.64 | |
| | 2000 FH13 | 3.239 | 0.124 | 15.768 | 0.008 | 0.034 | 1.89 | 39 | 13.38 | |
| | 2000 JV60 | 3.181 | 0.347 | 11.824 | 0.002 | 0.016 | 1.56 | 4 | 17.21 | |
| | 2000 WL10 | 3.142 | 0.633 | 27.852 | — | — | — | 0 | 17.99 | NEA |
| | 2001 FF185 | 3.195 | 0.431 | 1.094 | 0.002 | 0.011 | 0.47 | 51 | 16.32 | |
| | 2001 KD50 | 3.216 | 0.287 | 26.087 | 0.002 | 0.016 | 0.69 | 45 | 13.35 | |
| | 2001 RP53 | 3.212 | 0.266 | 27.293 | 0.004 | 0.058 | 1.78 | 10 | 14.21 | |
| | 2001 TK15 | 3.207 | 0.294 | 13.039 | 0.001 | 0.009 | 0.53 | 43 | 13.50 | |
| | 2001 VE | 3.196 | 0.500 | 24.716 | 0.002 | 0.090 | 5.06 | 4 | 15.05 | |
| | 2002 CP56 | 3.205 | 0.385 | 5.863 | 0.002 | 0.009 | 2.62 | 25 | 15.00 | |
| | 2002 GQ1 | 3.207 | 0.431 | 19.687 | 0.002 | 0.020 | 2.80 | 21 | 14.39 | |
| | 2002 JH36 | 3.190 | 0.354 | 14.123 | 0.004 | 0.073 | 2.07 | 12 | 15.91 | |
| | 2002 LN53 | 3.204 | 0.313 | 19.867 | 0.004 | 0.067 | 6.28 | 9 | 14.53 | |
| | 2002 RC20 | 3.155 | 0.449 | 7.480 | — | — | — | 0 | 15.95 | |
| | 2002 RB107 | 3.186 | 0.427 | 23.613 | 0.003 | 0.118 | 7.67 | 0 | 14.09 | |
| | 2002 WL | 3.210 | 0.403 | 31.064 | 0.005 | 0.129 | 7.32 | 9 | 14.43 | |
| | 2003 GP45 | 3.169 | 0.363 | 7.937 | 0.005 | 0.033 | 0.88 | 0 | 16.53 | |
| | 2003 HG38 | 3.162 | 0.390 | 8.435 | 0.004 | 0.019 | 0.64 | 0 | 15.65 | |
| | 2003 NS8 | 3.191 | 0.361 | 23.914 | 0.003 | 0.066 | 2.27 | 2 | 13.72 | |
| | 2003 QW42 | 3.165 | 0.606 | 1.127 | 0.007 | 0.074 | 0.24 | 9 | 14.41 | |
| | 2003 UL12 | 3.214 | 0.408 | 41.632 | 0.003 | 0.092 | 4.21 | 1 | 17.19 | NEA |
| | 2003 WB8 | 3.206 | 0.485 | 26.748 | 0.003 | 0.127 | 5.86 | 6 | 13.98 | |
| | 2003 WO87 | 3.203 | 0.422 | 8.123 | 0.002 | 0.018 | 4.37 | 23 | 14.43 | |
| | 2004 GT2 | 3.228 | 0.179 | 37.394 | 0.006 | 0.056 | 0.89 | 8 | 14.42 | |
| | 3260 T-1 | 3.166 | 0.409 | 12.321 | 0.004 | 0.045 | 1.56 | 0 | 15.11 | |

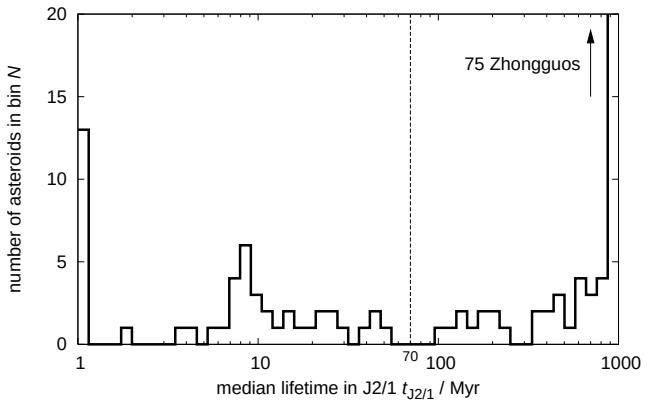



**Figure 37**: The distribution of the residence lifetime $t_{J2/1}$ for the 153 asteroids inside the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter; note the log-scale on the abscissa. The unstable asteroids (i.e., those with $t_{J2/1} \leq 70$ My) are separated from the long-lived asteroids by a dotted line. The first set includes two groups, one with extremely unstable asteroids ($t_{J2/1} \leq 2$ My) in the first bin and another with relatively longer lifetimes ($t_{J2/1} > 2$ My). The Griquas (i.e., dynamical lifetime greater than 70 My but shorter than the time-span of our 1 Gy integration) do not seem separated from the Zhongguos (with $t_{J2/1} > 1$ Gy).

**Table 10**: Numbered and multi-opposition asteroids residing in the stable island A of the J2/1. The quantities are the same as in Table 9. The last column indicates, whether the asteroid is classified as a Zhongguo (Z) or Griqua-like (G). Asteroid (4177) Kohman is a border-line case (see the text for discussion).

| No. | Name | $a_p$ [AU] | $e_p$ | $I_p$ [deg] | $\sigma_a$ [AU] | $\sigma_e$ | $\sigma_I$ [deg] | $t_{J2/1}$ [My] | $H$ [mag] | Remark |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 78801 | 2003 AK88 | 3.260 | 0.318 | 7.309 | 0.002 | 0.006 | 0.14 | 1000 | 15.2 | Z |
| | 1999 VU218 | 3.241 | 0.295 | 14.125 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.82 | 771 | 15.25 | G |
| | 2001 FY84 | 3.253 | 0.217 | 26.727 | 0.007 | 0.020 | 0.89 | 152 | 14.06 | G |
| | 2003 SA197 | 3.252 | 0.351 | 15.807 | 0.001 | 0.006 | 0.09 | 1000 | 14.63 | Z |
| | 2003 YN94 | 3.255 | 0.293 | 10.451 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.24 | 1000 | 15.20 | Z |
| | 2004 FG32 | 3.247 | 0.278 | 21.816 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.37 | 536 | 14.53 | G |
| 4177 | Kohman | 3.233 | 0.320 | 16.598 | 0.001 | 0.001 | 1.52 | 1000 | 12.7 | Z |

About half of the objects were eliminated before the end of integration (due to perihelion distances smaller than the solar radius or heliocentric distances larger than 100 AU). This indicates they belong to the unstable or marginally stable populations. The remaining half of the objects survived in our simulation for 1 Gy inside the J2/1, suggesting a low diffusion rate among the stable population. We combine results for the close clones with that of the nominal orbit and define the residence lifetime $t_{J2/1}$ for an asteroid inside the 2/1 resonance as their median value. Figure 37 shows the distribution of the lifetime values $t_{J2/1}$ for the entire population of 153 resonant asteroids. Hereafter, we use this distribution to define the various asteroidal groups:

- long-lived: $t_{J2/1} > 70$ My,
  - stable ("Zhongguos"): $t_{J2/1} > 1$ Gy,
  - marginally stable ("Griquas"): $t_{J2/1} \in (70, 1000\rangle$ My,
- short-lived (unstable): $t_{J2/1} \leq 70$ My,
  - extremely unstable: $t_{J2/1} \leq 2$ My.

The results for individual unstable asteroids are summarized in Table 9. The Zhongguos and Griquas are listed in Tables 10 to 13. The classification and properties of all resonant asteroids can be also accessed at our web-site `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`.

Figure 1 shows it is reasonable to divide the short-lived and long-lived populations with an approximate threshold at 70 My. Our data further indicate that the unstable population – 47 asteroids in total – may

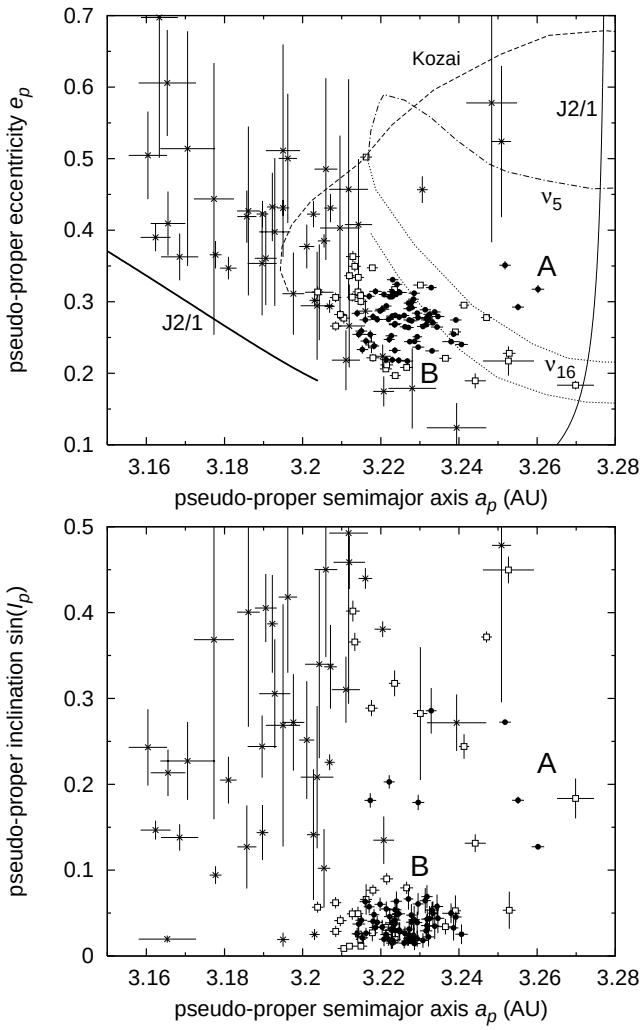



**Figure 38**: Pseudo-proper orbital elements of the asteroids residing in the J2/1 – semimajor axis $a_p$ vs. eccentricity $e_p$ (top), semimajor axis $a_p$ vs. inclination $\sin I_p$ (bottom). Bodies of different populations are indicated by different symbols: (i) the stable Zhongguos by full circles, (ii) the marginally stable Griquas by open squares, and (iii) the unstable asteroids by crosses. The error bars depict standard deviations of the pseudo-proper elements computed from a 1 My interval of time. The thin solid line labelled J2/1 is the libration centre (the pericentric branch) and the thick solid line J2/1 is the separatrix of the resonance (both shown for $I = 0^\circ$). The dashed and dashed-dotted lines indicate borders of the most important secular resonances embedded inside the J2/1 (all shown for $I = 10^\circ$; adapted from Moons et al. 1998), namely the $\nu_{16}$ resonance (short-dashed), the Kozai resonance (dashed) and the $\nu_5$ resonance (dash-dotted). A majority of the stable asteroids is clustered in the island B, while a few of them (see Table 10) are located in the island A, characterized by a higher mean eccentricity and inclination. All unstable asteroids are located in the chaotic zone where various secular resonances overlap. Griquas are a border-line population mostly at the edge of the B-region. In fact, 2-D projections shown here always lack clarity in showing 3-D structures; for that reason we posted a 3-D animation of the resonance structure with positions of the embedded asteroids at our web-site `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`.

**Table 11**: Numbered and multi-opposition asteroids residing in the J2/1 resonance: the stable population in the island B (B-Zhongguos) with median residence lifetime $t_{\mathrm{J2/1}}$ longer than 1 Gy in our numerical simulation. The quantities are the same as in Table 9. The $\nu_{16}$ symbol means the asteroid is close to the corresponding secular resonance.

| No. | Name | $a_p$ [AU] | $e_p$ | $I_p$ [deg] | $\sigma_a$ [AU] | $\sigma_e$ | $\sigma_I$ [deg] | $t_{\mathrm{J2/1}}$ [My] | $H$ [mag] | Dynamical class |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 11097 | 1994 UD1 | 3.232 | 0.268 | 1.684 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 0.66 | 1000 | 13.4 | B |
| 11266 | 1981 ES41 | 3.224 | 0.268 | 2.138 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.47 | 1000 | 13.7 | B |
| 11573 | Helmholtz | 3.221 | 0.294 | 3.141 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.50 | 1000 | 12.9 | B |
| 13963 | Euphrates | 3.219 | 0.314 | 1.907 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.50 | 1000 | 13.7 | B |
| 14871 | Pyramus | 3.214 | 0.284 | 1.483 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.40 | 1000 | 13.7 | B |
| 16882 | 1998 BO13 | 3.227 | 0.274 | 1.388 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.57 | 1000 | 13.7 | B |
| 18888 | 2000 AV246 | 3.231 | 0.265 | 1.036 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 0.48 | 1000 | 13.6 | B |
| 22740 | 1998 SX146 | 3.233 | 0.231 | 3.073 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.54 | 1000 | 13.2 | B |
| 24514 | 2001 BB58 | 3.226 | 0.281 | 0.863 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.35 | 1000 | 14.2 | B |
| 26112 | 1991 PG18 | 3.238 | 0.244 | 2.853 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.66 | 1000 | 13.6 | B |
| 26553 | 2000 DO75 | 3.229 | 0.245 | 0.825 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.43 | 1000 | 14.2 | B |
| 29524 | 1998 AE | 3.217 | 0.254 | 10.447 | 0.002 | 0.006 | 0.49 | 1000 | 13.4 | $B_i$ |
| 31249 | 1998 DF14 | 3.223 | 0.307 | 0.973 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.50 | 1000 | 14.6 | B |
| 31293 | 1998 FP70 | 3.234 | 0.286 | 1.990 | 0.002 | 0.001 | 0.86 | 1000 | 14.1 | B |
| 34901 | 2699 P-L | 3.216 | 0.245 | 1.515 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.37 | 1000 | 15.1 | B |
| 36140 | 1999 RC168 | 3.227 | 0.217 | 0.995 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.31 | 1000 | 14.0 | B |
| 37528 | 1975 SX | 3.223 | 0.219 | 2.214 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.36 | 1000 | 14.8 | B |
| 37991 | 1998 KZ5 | 3.224 | 0.269 | 3.084 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.47 | 1000 | 14.5 | B |
| 38984 | 2000 UZ4 | 3.228 | 0.292 | 1.030 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.25 | 1000 | 14.9 | B |
| 39018 | 2000 UM53 | 3.232 | 0.278 | 3.966 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.76 | 1000 | 14.4 | B |
| 39309 | 2001 TE59 | 3.224 | 0.232 | 2.397 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.39 | 1000 | 14.4 | B |
| 41262 | 1999 XZ55 | 3.221 | 0.219 | 1.432 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.38 | 1000 | 14.8 | B |
| 46168 | 2001 FK86 | 3.226 | 0.265 | 1.508 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.47 | 1000 | 14.7 | B |
| 46204 | 2001 FC155 | 3.232 | 0.275 | 2.463 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 0.68 | 1000 | 14.2 | B |
| 47547 | 2000 AM121 | 3.233 | 0.271 | 2.858 | 0.001 | 0.001 | 0.79 | 1000 | 13.8 | B |
| 51070 | 2000 GO158 | 3.219 | 0.275 | 2.249 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.44 | 1000 | 14.0 | B |
| 51537 | 2001 FT133 | 3.223 | 0.314 | 1.825 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.64 | 1000 | 15.5 | B |
| 55192 | 2001 RN2 | 3.222 | 0.247 | 11.704 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.45 | 1000 | 14.5 | $B_i$ |
| 55222 | 2001 RP63 | 3.241 | 0.240 | 1.454 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 0.66 | 1000 | 15.0 | B |
| 68738 | 2002 EJ35 | 3.223 | 0.331 | 1.043 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.12 | 1000 | 15.9 | B |
| 71694 | 2000 FN44 | 3.218 | 0.238 | 2.762 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.37 | 1000 | 14.1 | B |
| 73396 | 2002 LV18 | 3.214 | 0.254 | 2.133 | 0.002 | 0.006 | 0.40 | 1000 | 15.1 | B |
| 73995 | 1998 FQ25 | 3.230 | 0.237 | 10.301 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.51 | 1000 | 14.5 | $B_i$ |
| 77869 | 2001 SA | 3.225 | 0.279 | 1.730 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.48 | 1000 | 14.5 | B |
| 79482 | 1998 EX12 | 3.227 | 0.244 | 1.266 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.43 | 1000 | 13.97 | B |
| 79500 | 1998 FK133 | 3.223 | 0.307 | 1.061 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.51 | 1000 | 14.87 | B |
| 86343 | 1999 XZ56 | 3.239 | 0.255 | 1.880 | 0.001 | 0.001 | 0.85 | 1000 | 14.01 | B |
| 87362 | 2000 QS45 | 3.228 | 0.273 | 2.257 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.61 | 1000 | 13.83 | B |
| 89175 | 2001 UM57 | 3.215 | 0.259 | 2.392 | 0.002 | 0.006 | 0.36 | 1000 | 15.21 | B |
| 89908 | 2002 DK17 | 3.220 | 0.287 | 3.452 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.45 | 1000 | 14.10 | B |
| | 1993 FB25 | 3.227 | 0.290 | 1.792 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.65 | 1000 | 14.90 | B |
| | 1994 SK1 | 3.232 | 0.282 | 2.500 | 0.002 | 0.001 | 0.84 | 1000 | 15.08 | B |
| | 1997 EQ38 | 3.232 | 0.277 | 2.031 | 0.002 | 0.001 | 0.75 | 1000 | 14.51 | B |
| | 1998 RO49 | 3.223 | 0.280 | 0.864 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.39 | 1000 | 14.84 | B |
| | 1999 FE42 | 3.224 | 0.324 | 2.783 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.73 | 1000 | 15.12 | B |
| | 1999 XT23 | 3.232 | 0.275 | 1.273 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.64 | 1000 | 14.07 | B |
| | 2000 AY135 | 3.225 | 0.313 | 1.625 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.64 | 1000 | 14.19 | B |
| | 2000 EF60 | 3.239 | 0.274 | 2.606 | 0.001 | 0.001 | 0.36 | 1000 | 15.51 | $B/\nu_{16}$ |
| | 2000 HN33 | 3.217 | 0.308 | 3.287 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.44 | 1000 | 14.87 | B |
| | 2000 JS29 | 3.224 | 0.311 | 3.658 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.65 | 1000 | 14.67 | B |

**Table 12**: Continuation of Table 11; B-Zhongguos residing in the J2/1.

| No. | Name | $a_p$ [AU] | $e_p$ | $I_p$ [deg] | $\sigma_a$ [AU] | $\sigma_e$ | $\sigma_I$ [deg] | $t_{J2/1}$ [My] | $H$ [mag] | Dynamical class |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 2000 SL77 | 3.228 | 0.299 | 2.732 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.74 | 1000 | 14.79 | B |
| | 2000 SF206 | 3.234 | 0.265 | 3.310 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 0.79 | 1000 | 15.00 | B |
| | 2000 TG65 | 3.229 | 0.312 | 2.427 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.92 | 1000 | 14.41 | B |
| | 2001 AO22 | 3.235 | 0.279 | 2.516 | 0.002 | 0.001 | 0.99 | 1000 | 14.89 | B |
| | 2001 DY27 | 3.227 | 0.264 | 1.181 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.50 | 1000 | 14.46 | B |
| | 2001 HZ11 | 3.230 | 0.278 | 3.479 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.72 | 1000 | 14.57 | B |
| | 2001 QH88 | 3.223 | 0.252 | 1.738 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.44 | 1000 | 16.02 | B |
| | 2001 SM234 | 3.231 | 0.289 | 3.695 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.84 | 1000 | 14.88 | B |
| | 2001 XZ58 | 3.229 | 0.284 | 2.235 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.73 | 1000 | 14.29 | B |
| | 2001 XZ59 | 3.229 | 0.251 | 1.150 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.53 | 1000 | 14.59 | B |
| | 2001 XQ129 | 3.218 | 0.279 | 2.314 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.43 | 1000 | 15.69 | B |
| | 2002 AL75 | 3.215 | 0.233 | 1.216 | 0.001 | 0.006 | 0.36 | 1000 | 15.18 | B |
| | 2002 EP69 | 3.225 | 0.218 | 2.820 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.39 | 1000 | 14.99 | B |
| | 2002 GT45 | 3.227 | 0.298 | 3.814 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.72 | 1000 | 14.56 | B |
| | 2002 JO22 | 3.220 | 0.289 | 1.931 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.49 | 1000 | 13.70 | B |
| | 2002 VD35 | 3.216 | 0.275 | 3.634 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.39 | 1000 | 14.85 | B |
| | 2002 VB124 | 3.222 | 0.275 | 1.123 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.44 | 1000 | 15.69 | B |
| | 2003 BS48 | 3.224 | 0.281 | 1.701 | 0.001 | 0.003 | 0.47 | 1000 | 14.93 | B |
| | 2003 LU5 | 3.228 | 0.303 | 1.389 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 0.71 | 1000 | 14.92 | B |
| | 2003 SZ204 | 3.222 | 0.307 | 2.629 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.55 | 1000 | 14.75 | B |
| | 1294 T-2 | 3.221 | 0.310 | 1.123 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.46 | 1000 | 15.55 | B |

contain $\approx 25\,\%$ of objects on extremely unstable orbits (with $t_{J2/1} \leq 2\,\mathrm{My}$). These objects may be separate from the remaining asteroids in this group. In the past, asteroids with long-lived orbits were previously classified as either Griquas (marginally stable) and Zhongguos (stable). We find, however, that this division is somewhat arbitrary and depends on the integration time-span and the exact definition of the lifetime.[11] Indeed, Fig. 37 suggests there is no significant separation of lifetime values of the stable and marginally stable orbits. The marginally stable population appears to be a short-lived "tail" that adheres to the stable population; out of the 106 long-lived orbits we find 75 have lifetimes longer than 1 Gy, thus considered "stable". In fact, our analysis, based on the 1 Gy integration only, does not permit a fine characterization of the stable population (e.g. the distribution of $t_{J2/1}$ beyond the 1 Gy threshold).

Figure 38 shows a projection of the pseudo-proper orbital elements of the resonant asteroids on to the $(a_p, e_p)$ and $(a_p, \sin I_p)$ planes. The most important result here is a confirmation of the population classification discussed above. Orbits found to be unstable are located in the phase space region right where a number of secular resonances (like $\nu_{16}$, $\nu_5$ or Kozai resonance) embedded in the J2/1 overlap with one another. Because this zone of overlap extends to high orbital eccentricity values, the chaos caused by these overlapping resonances produces strong instability. Five bodies within the unstable population are currently NEAs, and several more will become NEAs within the next period of their libration cycle. This indicates there is an open "communication" between the NEA zone and the J2/1. In Sec. 5.5, we consider the possibility that NEAs feed part of the unstable population inside the J2/1. Conversely, the long-lived orbits are located in a stable zone, predicted previously by numerical and analytical methods (e.g. Nesvorný & Ferraz-Mello 1997; Moons et al. 1998). The marginally stable orbits occupy borders of this zone, while the stable orbits are confined near its centre. This explains the close connection between the two groups.

The long-lived asteroids in our sample tend to populate the stable niche called island B (Nesvorný & Ferraz-Mello 1997; Moons et al. 1998). However, Brož et al. (2004) reported for the first time the presence of several asteroids inside the twin niche of stability called island A (Fig. 38). We detect 6 asteroids inside the island A (Tab. 10), i.e., having higher eccentricities and inclinations than the separatrix of the $\nu_{16}$

[11] As a result, a number of asteroids classified stable by Roig et al. (2002) using their 520 My integration are marginally stable in our simulation spanning 1 Gy. For example, (3789) Zhongguo itself appears to reside on a marginally stable orbit with a median lifetime of 943 My (see also Moons et al. (1998) who reported a similar result). Note that we define characteristic lifetime as a median of the individual values for 12 close clones and the nominal orbit, while the previous studies usually only considered the nominal orbit.

**Table 13**: Numbered and multi-opposition asteroids residing in the J2/1: the marginally stable population in the surrounding of the stable island B (B-Griquas) with median residence lifetime $t_{J2/1} \in \langle 70, 1000 \rangle$ My. The quantities are the same as in Table 9. $\nu_{16}$ or "Kozai" means the motion probably interacts with the corresponding secular resonance.

| No. | Name | $a_p$ [AU] | $e_p$ | $I_p$ [deg] | $\sigma_a$ [AU] | $\sigma_e$ | $\sigma_I$ [deg] | $t_{J2/1}$ [My] | $H$ [mag] | Dynamical class |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1362 | Griqua | 3.213 | 0.363 | 23.691 | 0.002 | 0.008 | 0.70 | 131 | 11.18 | |
| 3688 | Navajo | 3.216 | 0.502 | 3.776 | 0.002 | 0.002 | 1.02 | 179 | 14.9 | Kozai |
| 3789 | Zhongguo | 3.237 | 0.221 | 1.956 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.52 | 943 | 12.4 | B |
| 11665 | Dirichlet | 3.218 | 0.240 | 16.783 | 0.002 | 0.011 | 0.54 | 143 | 14.1 | |
| 24491 | 2000 YT123 | 3.224 | 0.197 | 1.107 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.35 | 439 | 13.5 | B |
| 28459 | 2000 AW144 | 3.218 | 0.348 | 1.549 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.56 | 883 | 14.3 | B |
| 35989 | 1999 NF10 | 3.211 | 0.277 | 0.504 | 0.002 | 0.007 | 0.20 | 619 | 14.6 | B |
| 45511 | 2000 BC23 | 3.221 | 0.206 | 1.905 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.38 | 865 | 13.8 | B |
| 45796 | 2000 OG54 | 3.210 | 0.282 | 2.361 | 0.002 | 0.006 | 0.37 | 620 | 14.5 | B |
| 52700 | 1998 FG62 | 3.253 | 0.228 | 3.057 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 1.24 | 470 | 15.0 | $\nu_{16}$ |
| 57838 | 2001 XF49 | 3.212 | 0.336 | 0.657 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.13 | 201 | 15.3 | B |
| 65297 | 2002 JB31 | 3.239 | 0.258 | 3.025 | 0.001 | 0.002 | 1.02 | 472 | 15.2 | B |
| 68706 | 2002 CX234 | 3.224 | 0.317 | 18.520 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.86 | 570 | 15.0 | $\nu_{16}$ |
| 77911 | 2001 TB239 | 3.270 | 0.183 | 10.575 | 0.005 | 0.006 | 1.33 | 179 | 13.0 | $\nu_{16}$ |
| 78814 | 2003 PX3 | 3.204 | 0.314 | 3.262 | 0.001 | 0.008 | 0.37 | 108 | 14.7 | B |
| 87375 | 2000 QN55 | 3.208 | 0.266 | 1.641 | 0.001 | 0.007 | 0.37 | 204 | 13.6 | B |
| | 1999 XS52 | 3.214 | 0.314 | 2.826 | 0.001 | 0.006 | 0.47 | 698 | 15.08 | B |
| | 2000 HY9 | 3.215 | 0.300 | 0.656 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.19 | 758 | 14.75 | B |
| | 2000 WK17 | 3.214 | 0.334 | 1.466 | 0.001 | 0.005 | 0.48 | 412 | 15.16 | B |
| | 2001 QP242 | 3.230 | 0.323 | 16.406 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 4.44 | 371 | 14.23 | $\nu_{16}$ |
| | 2001 XC85 | 3.244 | 0.189 | 7.548 | 0.003 | 0.010 | 0.60 | 113 | 14.05 | |
| | 2001 YZ113 | 3.213 | 0.306 | 2.815 | 0.001 | 0.006 | 0.39 | 229 | 14.77 | B |
| | 2002 HB11 | 3.218 | 0.222 | 4.399 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.37 | 639 | 14.37 | B |
| | 2002 QD23 | 3.222 | 0.212 | 5.153 | 0.002 | 0.004 | 0.39 | 756 | 14.92 | B |
| | 2002 TD170 | 3.213 | 0.349 | 21.460 | 0.002 | 0.007 | 0.61 | 347 | 14.94 | |
| | 2002 TU252 | 3.227 | 0.208 | 4.552 | 0.002 | 0.005 | 0.40 | 390 | 14.45 | B |
| | 2004 BY19 | 3.208 | 0.306 | 3.559 | 0.001 | 0.007 | 0.38 | 181 | 15.34 | B |
| | 2004 DR26 | 3.215 | 0.309 | 1.100 | 0.001 | 0.004 | 0.43 | 433 | 16.53 | B |

secular resonance. Three of them reside on the marginally stable orbits and another three on the stable orbits. One of the Zhongguos – asteroid (4177) Kohman – is a border-line case because the critical angle of the $\nu_{16}$ secular resonance ($\Omega - \Omega_S$) alternates between periods of circulation and libration. Except (4177) Kohman, all asteroids inside the stable island A are small, with sizes ranging from 5.5 to 7.5 km (if 0.05 albedo is assumed). Interestingly, all asteroids in the island A have orbits with high inclination. Their proximity to the $\nu_{16}$ secular resonance may be the reason, but we did not investigate this possible link in detail.

Despite these new island A asteroids, we confirm previous results suggesting that the stable island A appears under-populated as compared to the stable island B (e.g. Nesvorný & Ferraz-Mello 1997; Moons et al. 1998). In addition, our work allows us to place a quantitative constraint on the ratio of the number of A-Zhongguos (excluding A-Griquas) and the the number of B-Zhongguos: $3/71 \sim 0.04$, but this ratio may change substantially as new asteroids residing on the stable islands will be discovered. Anyway, future work aim at explaining the origin of the long-lived resonant population should meet this constraint.

Figure 39 shows cumulative distributions of the absolute magnitude $H$ for the resonant groups (we use magnitudes from the `AstOrb` database). We approximate these distributions over $H = 12 - 14$, with a power law: $N(<H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$. The indices $\gamma$ (slopes), calculated for the resonant groups, have the following mean values: 0.69 (with the interval of variation (0.64, 0.79)) for long-lived asteroids, 0.91 (0.81, 1.01) for Zhongguos, 0.33 (0.28, 0.48) for Griquas, and 0.78 (0.68, 0.88) for unstable asteroids. If we discard extremely unstable asteroids (i.e. those with $t_{J2/1} \leq 2$ My) from the unstable group, we obtain somewhat shallower size distribution with the power-law slope of 0.66 (and the variation (0.56, 0.76)). We give here

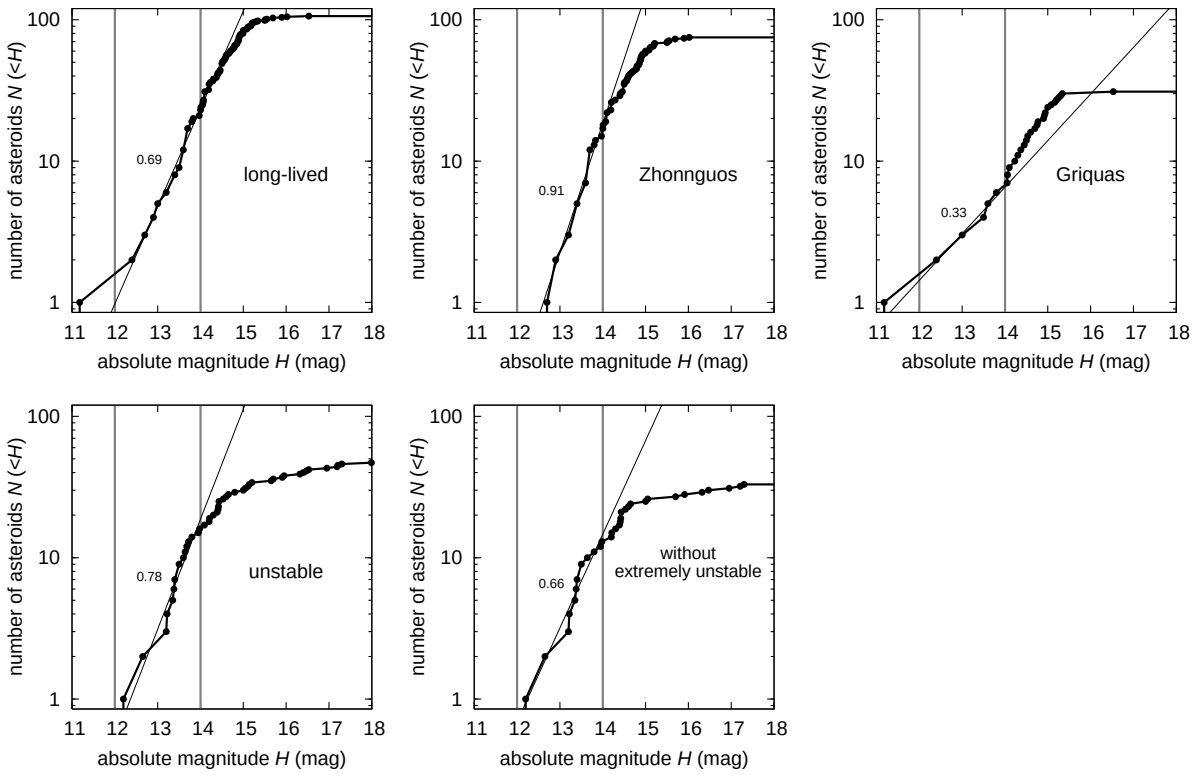



**Figure 39**: Cumulative distribution of the absolute magnitude for asteroidal populations inside the J2/1: (i) the long-lived asteroids together (top left), (ii) Zhongguos (top middle), (iii) Griquas (top right), (iv) the short-lived (unstable) asteroids (bottom left), and (v) the short-lived (unstable) asteroids with $t_{J2/1} > 2$ My (i.e. extremely short-lived objects excluded; bottom right); note the semi-log axes. The straight lines indicate the best fit power-law approximations $N(< H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$ in the $H$-range of $12 - 14$, delimited by vertical grey lines. The adjacent numerical labels are the resulting power-law indices $\gamma$. To convert $\gamma$ into the slope of a power-law size distribution, we multiply by $-5$, making their cumulative slopes $-3.5$, $-4.6$, $-1.7$, $-3.9$, and $-3.3$ respectively. For reference, a Dohnanyi-like cumulative slope is $-2.5$ (Dohnanyi 1969).

realistic maximal errors that were obtained by the variation of the interval over which $\gamma$ was fitted and by random removal of a single asteroid from the population. To convert $\gamma$ into the slope of a cumulative power-law size distribution, we multiply it by $-5$, making their mean cumulative slopes: $-3.5$ (with the variation $(-4.0, -3.2)$), $-4.6$ $(-5.1, -4.1)$, $-1.7$ $(-2.5, -1.4)$, $-3.9$ $(-4.4, -3.4)$, and $-3.3$ $(-3.8, -2.8)$ respectively. For reference, a Dohnanyi-like cumulative slope is $-2.5$ (Dohnanyi 1969). The indices for Zhongguos, Griquas and unstable asteroids are significantly different from each other, but the results for Zhongguos and Griquas depend sensitively on the threshold chosen for the division of the long-lived asteroids (1 Gy in our case).[12] Moreover, the Griquas have an unusual distribution of $H$ that becomes steeper between $H = 14 - 15$. Because the Zhongguos and Griquas are not easily separable from each other, these source of these differences is difficult to investigate.

There are 16 asteroids with $H \leq 14$ residing on unstable orbits. (This number is relevant for our analysis in Sec. 4.3.2.) Out of these 16 asteroids, 2 have extremely unstable orbits.

Except the problems with partitioning the long-lived population (which is not critical for this work), our results confirm those of Roig et al. (2002): at large sizes the resonant populations have a rather steep size distribution. Their slopes are steeper than a simple Dohnanyi-like collisionally evolved system would predict (Dohnanyi 1969), though this kind of system is unlikely to represent the main belt population except for bodies with $D < 0.1$ km (e.g., Durda et al. 1998; O'Brien and Greenberg 2003; Bottke et al. 2004).

[12] If we select a smaller dynamical lifetime threshold, the size distribution of the Zhongguos generally becomes shallower and that of the Griquas becomes steeper. For example, for 0.5 Gy $\gamma_{\rm Zhongguos} = 0.77$ and $\gamma_{\rm Griquas} = 0.45$.

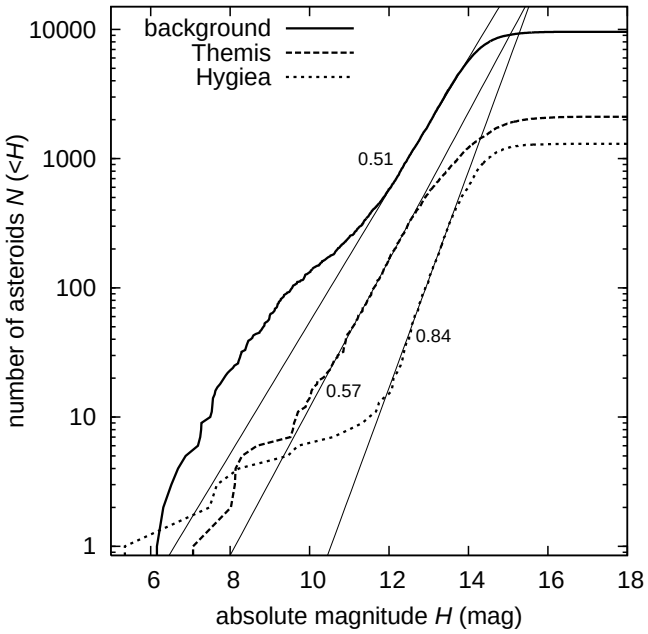



**Figure 40**: Cumulative distribution of the absolute magnitude for the three plausible source populations adhering to the J2/1 resonance: (i) the background asteroids (solid line), (ii) the Themis family (dashed line), (iii) the Hygiea family (dotted line). Lines are power-law approximations as in Fig. 39.

#### 4.2.3 Source populations

An important conclusion follows from the comparison of the size distributions of the resonant groups and that of the plausible source populations: background asteroids, Themis family and Hygiea family. (These are the same populations as discussed later in Sec. 4.3.) Figure 40 shows the distribution of the absolute magnitudes for them, with the following fitted values of the power-indices: background $0.51 \pm 0.01$, Themis $0.57 \pm 0.02$ and Hygiea $0.84 \pm 0.02$. We note the first two populations have distributions compatible with a Dohnanyi-like collisionally relaxed system for $H \leq 12$ and $H \leq 11$, respectively (thus sizes approximately larger than $25 - 35$ km). Hygiea's distribution is considerably steeper at large sizes, but as shown by Morbidelli et al. (2003) it becomes significantly shallower at small sizes.

A significant difference in the exponent $\gamma$ can be found between the source and resonant populations. The background asteroids differ from the unstable resonant asteroids by $\simeq 0.2 \pm 0.1$ (depending whether the extremely unstable asteroids are included in this comparison or not). A slope difference near 0.2 is compatible with the Yarkovsky-driven transport from the source region, because the Yarkovsky effect is size dependent (it scales as $D^{-1}$ for "our" asteroids) and thus naturally causes this change of the source size distribution. On the other hand, the YORP effect, acting together with Yarkovsky, may cause the slope difference to decrease by $\simeq 20\,\%$ (i.e. down to $\simeq 0.15$; Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický 2003).

### 4.3 Origin of the unstable resonant population

We now turn our attention to the origin of the unstable population. Our working hypothesis, motivated by similar studies of the NEAs and some of the weaker main-belt resonances, is that asteroids drifting in semimajor axis via Yarkovsky thermal forces should continuously resupply bodies to the J2/1 and keep the unstable population in an approximate steady state. For now, we assume that other sources, such as planet-crossing asteroids, Jupiter-family comets, collisional injection of material, and dynamical injections of bodies from weak resonances, provide only few bodies to the J2/1. We discuss this issue further in Sec. 4.3.3.

To test our hypothesis, we use both numerical and semi-analytical methods. Each has its strengths and weaknesses. For example, direct $N$-body simulations allow us to characterize the resonant dynamics, but computer time requirements do not allow us to track a statistically large sample of orbits. On the other hand, the semi-analytical approach foregoes any detailed description of a test body's orbital evolution, but it does allow us to track a large enough sample of bodies that we can quantify results statistically while testing a wide range of model parameters. Our results for both approaches are described below.

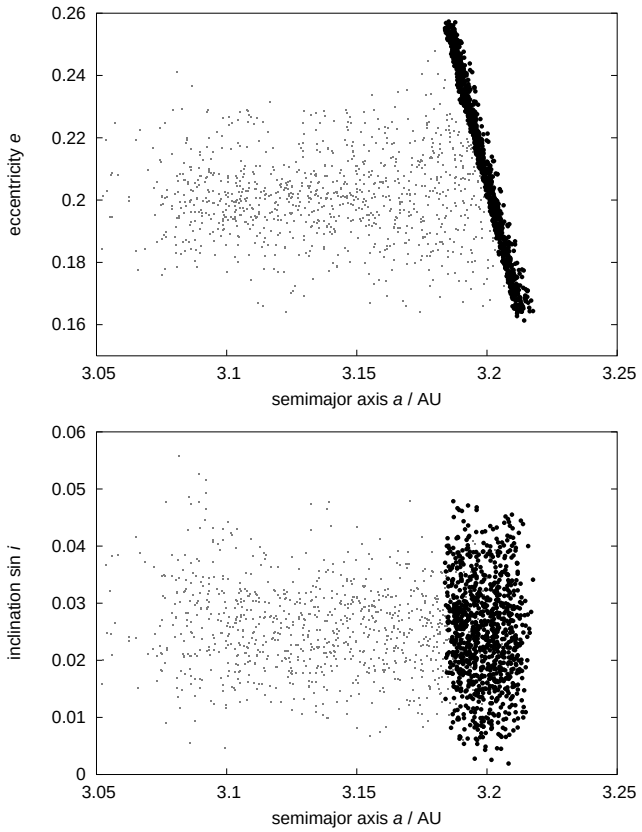



**Figure 41**: Initial orbital data for our numerical propagation of Themis family asteroids into the J2/1 resonance: pseudo-proper semimajor axis vs. eccentricity (top), semimajor axis vs. sine of inclination (bottom). The two groups of bodies are compared: (i) the Themis family members (gray dots), which were firstly identified in the proper element space at 70 m/s cutoff velocity (using data from `AstDyS` database) and then we calculated their pseudo-proper elements using the method described in Sec. 4.2.1; (ii) the test particles in our simulation (black circles). The initial osculating elements (not shown here) of the test particles are very close to the pseudo-proper ones, because of our choice of the initial longitude of pericentre. There is a large difference between the proper (non-resonant) and pseudo-proper (resonant) semimajor axis and eccentricity of the Themis family members; inclination is much less affected (this is because the fundamental resonant angle $\sigma$ does not depend on the nodal longitude).

### 4.3.1 Numerical N-body model

Using a $N$-body model, our primary goals are to determine:

1. Residence time probability distributions (maps) indicating which portions of the orbital phase space are statistically most likely to be visited by test particles injected into J2/1 by Yarkovsky forces; and

2. The characteristic lifetime test bodies spend inside the J2/1 before leaving it.

In a steady-state scenario, (i) can be directly compared with the orbital parameters of the observed asteroids, with a positive match supporting our model results. For (ii), the results, after some analysis and normalization, should be comparable to the dynamical lifetime distribution obtained for the observed population in Fig. 37. This information is also used in the semi-analytical analysis described in Sec. 4.3.2.

Here we use the second-order symplectic integrator from Sec. 4.2 with Yarkovsky forces included. This is done by including Yarkovsky forces at the perturbation phase of the integrator. Test simulations verified analytical semimajor axis drift results for the thermal effects on asteroids on circular orbits. Both diurnal and seasonal variants of the thermal effects were included using a linearized approximation; the diurnal part is described in Vokrouhlický (1998, 1999) and the seasonal part is described in Appendix of Vokrouhlický & Farinella (1999). We use thermal parameters that are consistent with those expected for C-type asteroids: thermal conductivity $K = 0.01$ W/m/K, specific thermal capacity $C = 800$ J/kg/K, and surface and bulk densities $\rho_s = \rho_b = 1.5$ g/cm$^3$. To let the bodies drift outward toward the J2/1,

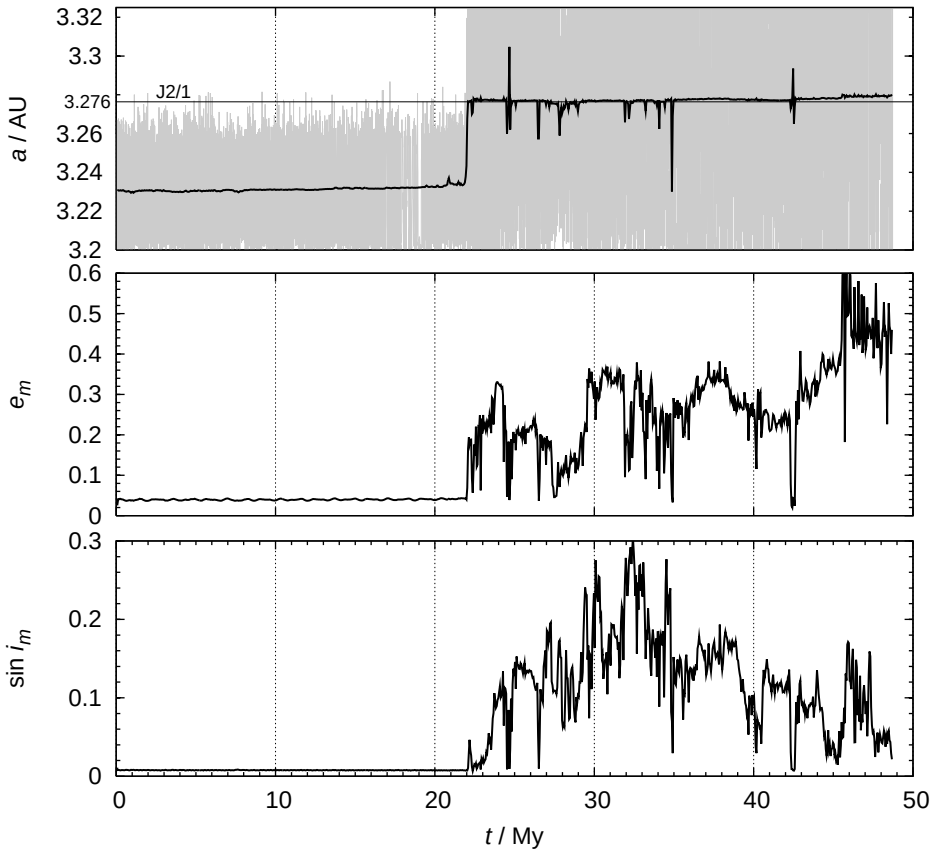



**Figure 42**: An example of a test body evolving into the J2/1 via Yarkovsky thermal forces; running-box mean orbital elements are shown as functions of time by bold black lines: semimajor axis $a_m$ (top), eccentricity $e_m$ (middle), and sine of inclination $\sin I_m$ (bottom). The grey curve in the upper panel shows the osculating semimajor axis. At 22 My, the test body falls into the resonance, with the mean value of the semimajor axis "jumping" to $\simeq 3.276$ AU (that of the stable periodic orbit in the resonance) while the osculating value starts to exhibit large oscillations. The eccentricity and inclination are pushed to high values, with their values affected by the $\nu_5$ and $\nu_{16}$ secular resonances embedded in the J2/1.

we set the initial obliquity to be 45°C. We assumed rotation periods uniformly distributed in the range $4 - 12$ h. Because Yarkovsky forces are size-dependent, we consider bodies with diameters in the range $D = 4 - 40$ km. A combination of these parameters determines the magnitude and direction of the Yarkovsky perturbation and thus the orbital drift rate. However, our results only weakly depend on the strength of the Yarkovsky forces (see also Roig et al. 2002). The primary role of the Yarkovsky forces is to deliver the asteroids to the J2/1.

To test our hypotheses, we performed 3 simulations using 3 different source regions: (i) Themis family (using 1000 test particles with sizes from 4 to 40 km), (ii) Hygiea family, and (iii) the background main-belt population (both with 500 test particles with sizes from 16 to 40 km). The main difference between (i)-(iii) is the confinement of each source region's initial eccentricity and inclination values. The initial inclination of Themis and Hygiea family members are $\simeq 1$°C and $\simeq 5$°C, respectively. The orbital data of the background population, however, have inclinations over the interval $\langle 0°\mathrm{C}, 18°\mathrm{C}\rangle$. As an example, Fig. 41 shows the initial conditions of our simulation for asteroids evolving from the Themis family. All our test particles are started outside the J2/1 (the critical angle $\sigma$ initially circulates), though to save computer time, they are placed close to the resonance. To that end, we chose the initial longitude of perihelion equal to that of Jupiter; this implies their eccentricity is at the top of the perturbation cycle. We note the pseudo-proper elements of the integrated particles match those of the family. Typically it takes several My to tens of My for our particles to evolve into the resonance (e.g. Fig. 42).

**Example of an orbit evolving to the 2/1 resonance.** Figure 42 shows a representative example of a test body evolving toward the J2/1 by the Yarkovsky effect. For analysis purposes, we compute mean

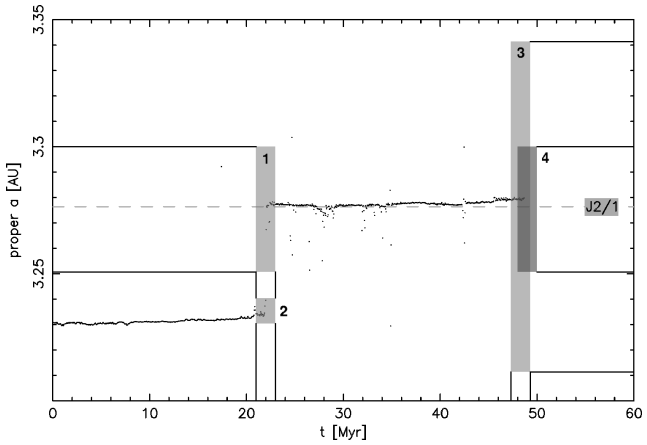



**Figure 43**: Mean semimajor axis $a_m$ of the orbit from Fig. 42 as a function of time. Rectangles 1 to 4 represent diagnostic zones for the measurement of residence time in the J2/1. They move in time together with the orbital evolution, with rectangles 1, 3 and 4 staying centred at $a_{\mathrm{J2/1}} \simeq 3.2764\,\mathrm{AU}$. Here we designate the rectangles $\mathrm{R}_i$, their widths $t_I$, and their heights $a_i$ $(i = 1, \ldots, 4)$. The operational condition for the entry time into the J2/1 is at least $n_1$ data points are in $\mathrm{R}_1$ and the oscillations of $a_m$ are smaller than $\mathrm{R}_2$. A similar condition for their ejection time out of J2/1 is at least $n_3$ data points are outside $\mathrm{R}_3$ or at most $n_4$ data points are in $\mathrm{R}_4$. In practice we use the following values: $t_i = 2\,\mathrm{My}$ $(i = 1, \ldots, 4)$, $a_1 = a_4 = 0.05\,\mathrm{AU}$, $a_2 = 0.01\,\mathrm{AU}$, $a_3 = 0.13\,\mathrm{AU}$, $n_1 = n_3 = 50\,\%$, $n_4 = 10\,\%$.

values of the orbital elements – $a_m, e_m, I_m$ – using on-line digital filters based on Kaiser window (Quinn et al. 1991) with an output time step 5 ky and further averaged over a running window 50 ky wide. Such "mean elements" do not have theoretical significance but they are useful auxiliary variables for our work.

We find the mean semimajor axis value $a_m$ instantly jumps to $\simeq 3.276$ AU upon entering the J2/1, with the osculating semimajor axis exhibiting large oscillations. This value corresponds to the J2/1 centre. Since the width of the J2/1 in semimajor axis is large, tracking the $a_m$ time series allows us to easily determine when the orbit becomes trapped in the resonance (Fig. 43). A similar criterion applies to the instant the orbit leaves the resonance. For the latter, this mostly occurs when the J2/1 pushes the test body's orbital eccentricity to a high enough value that it falls into the Sun or it is ejected from the inner Solar system as a consequence of a close encounter with Jupiter. We also computed the pseudo-proper orbital elements for each of the integrated orbits. These values were used to compare the evolutionary tracks of our test particles to observed asteroids located inside the J2/1 (Fig. 38).

In the next sections we separately analyse results for test bodies started in the Themis, Hygiea and the background populations.

**Themis family asteroids.** To determine whether test bodies entering the J2/1 match with the location of asteroids inside the resonance, we need to define a quantitative measure of their residence. To do that, we assume there is a steady-state flow of asteroids into the J2/1 (see Sec. 1). Thus, any particle removed from the J2/1 is replaced by another from the source region. Assuming our sample of integrated orbits is representative, we track the amount of time spent by these test bodies in different regions of the J2/1. The cumulative time distribution produced by this procedure is believed to represent the true steady-state population inside the resonance (see Bottke et al. 2000, 2002 for similar ideas on populating the near-Earth asteroid orbits).

We construct a local *number density* $n_{\mathrm{TP}}$ of the test particles by summing the number of particles residing in the cell of the volume $(\Delta a_p, \Delta e_p, \Delta \sin I_p)$ around the point $(a_p, e_p, \sin I_p)$ for *all* time steps during the *whole* span of our integration. Of course, values of the spatially dependent $n_{\mathrm{TP}}(a_p, e_p, \sin I_p)$ scale in some simple way with the volume of the cells, the time step $\Delta t$ of the proper elements sampling and the time span $\Delta T$ of the integration. In our case, we have $\Delta a_p = 0.0075\,\mathrm{AU}$, $\Delta e_p = 0.0025$, $\Delta \sin I_p = 0.04$, $\Delta t = 0.01\,\mathrm{My}$, and $\Delta T = 1\,\mathrm{Gy}$. If one test particle stays in one cell for the whole 1 Gy, it would cause $n_{\mathrm{TP}} = 10^5$. Regions with high $n_{\mathrm{TP}}$ values are likely locations to find observed asteroids (provided our hypothesis is correct). Regions with $n_{\mathrm{TP}} = 0$ are never visited by any of our integrated test particles and observed asteroids found in those locations cannot be explained by the Yarkovsky-driven transport from the given source region. Below, we show that the observed unstable asteroids are located in the regions of high $n_{\mathrm{TP}}$, but the Zhongguos and Griquas are not. For the purpose of two-dimensional

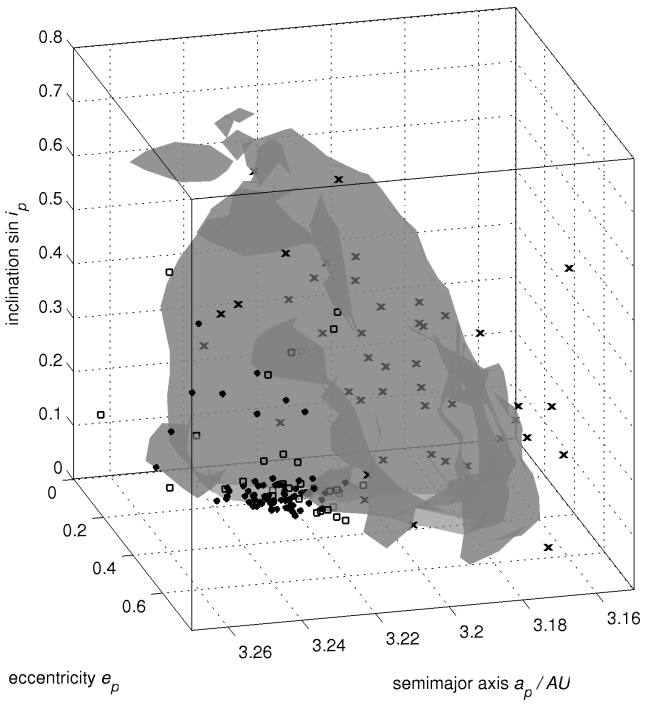



**Figure 44**: An $n_{\rm TP} = 500$ iso-surface of the number density in the pseudo-proper orbital element space, resulting from our numerical simulation of test particles originating from the Themis family; $n_{\rm TP}$ reaches its maximum value of $\simeq 3\times10^4$ inside this zone. Symbols denote positions of the observed populations inside the 2/1 resonance: (i) Zhongguos (filled circles), (ii) Griquas (squares), and (iii) the unstable asteroids (crosses). The 3-D surface is plotted as semi-transparent and one can distinguish the objects, which are in front of, inside or behind the surface, because they are gradually more and more gray/hidden. An illustrative animation with several coloured and partially transparent iso-surfaces can be found on `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`.

projections, we also define a column number density $Q_{\rm TP}$ as a sum of $n_{\rm TP}$ over all cells in the given direction, e.g. $Q_{\rm TP}(a_p, e_p) = \sum_{\sin I_p} n_{\rm TP}(a_p, e_p, \sin I_p)$.

One difficulty in plotting our results is that the space of our pseudo-proper elements is in 3-D. This means that 2-D projections such as in Fig. 38 may result in misinterpretations. For that reason, we start with the complete 3-D representation and only with caution we use the 2-D maps. Figure 44 shows an iso-surface of moderately high value of the number density $n_{\rm TP} = 500$ in the space of pseudo-proper orbital elements. (its maximum value occurs inside the region). There is no important dependence of $n_{\rm TP}$ on size: bodies with size $\geq 10$ km in our simulation yield the same result as those with size $< 10$ km. Thus we present results for all particles together. Positions of the observed asteroids inside the J2/1 are shown by different symbols: Zhongguos (filled circles), Griquas (squares) and the unstable asteroids (crosses). Both long-lived populations (Zhongguos and Griquas) are situated outside the region of high $n_{\rm TP}$ values. The unstable asteroids, however, are located inside or close to the depicted iso-surface. This suggests their origin is compatible with our model of the Yarkovsky-driven transport into the J2/1.

Figure 45 shows 2-D projections of our previous results, where we focus on the long-lived asteroids. Note that their orbits tend to have low values of the pseudo-proper eccentricity and inclination. Thus, in plotting the $(a_p, e_p)$ projection, we restrict ourselves to orbits with $I_p \leq 5°$C only (left panel), while in plotting the $(a_p, \sin I_p)$ projection, we restrict ourselves to orbits with $e_p \leq 0.3$ (right panel; see also Fig. 44 to get insight to the procedure). The value of the appropriate column number density $Q_{\rm TP}$ is given as the grey-scale colour. Our results confirm that the long-lived asteroids are mostly located in the blank regions where $Q_{\rm TP} = 0$. Accordingly, their origin is incompatible with the delivery to the J2/1 by Yarkovsky forces. Note that while the 2-D representation suggests our integrated orbits populate the correct inclination values, this is not the case when the pseudo-proper eccentricity is also taken into account (left panel and Fig. 44).

Figure 46 shows additional 2-D projections of our results, but now we focus on the unstable asteroids that typically have large eccentricity and/or inclination values (Table 9). Here we restrict to $I_p \geq 5°$C in the projection on the $(a_p, e_p)$ plane (left panel) and to $e_p \geq 0.3$ in the projection on to the $(a_p, \sin I_p)$ plane (right panel). The orbits of the unstable asteroids, shown by crosses, match the zone of maximum

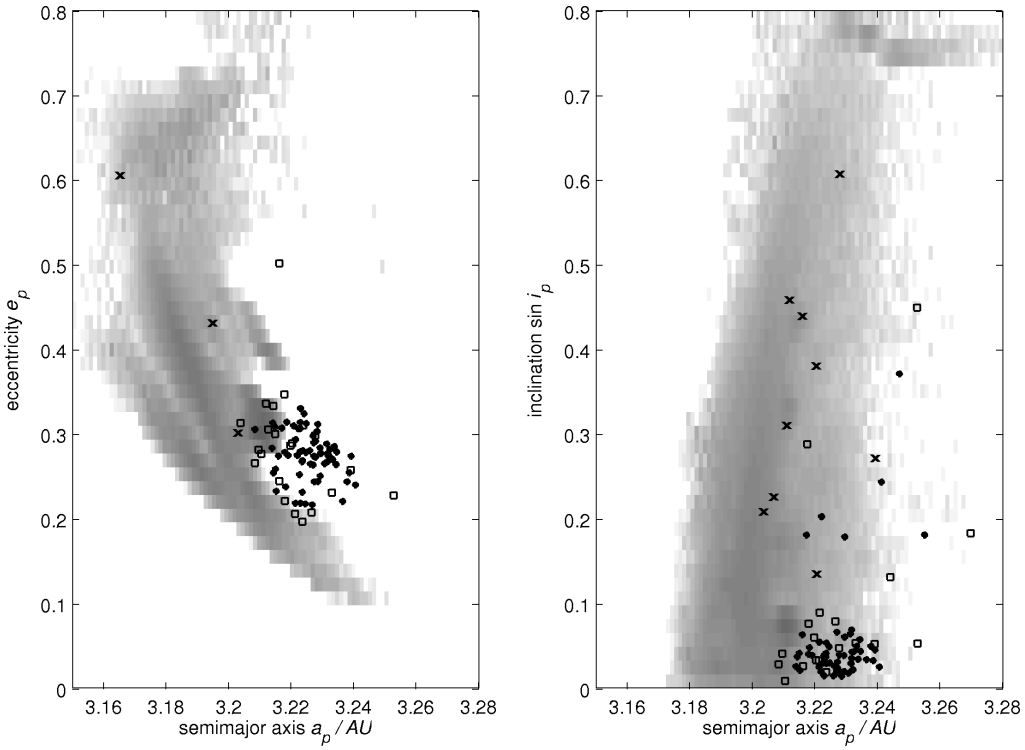



**Figure 45**: Two-dimensional projections $Q_{\rm TP}$ of the density particle function $n_{\rm TP}$ on to (i) $(a_p, e_p)$ axes (with the restriction of $I_p \leq 5°$C; left panel), and $(a_p, \sin I_p)$ axes (with the restriction of $e_p \leq 0.3$; right panel). The scale of grey indicates $Q_{\rm TP}$ in a logarithmic measure (blank for $Q_{\rm TP} = 0$ and the darkest for the maximum $Q_{\rm TP}$). Symbols denote positions of the observed populations inside the J2/1: (i) Zhongguos (filled circles), (ii) Griquas (squares), and (iii) the unstable asteroids (crosses).

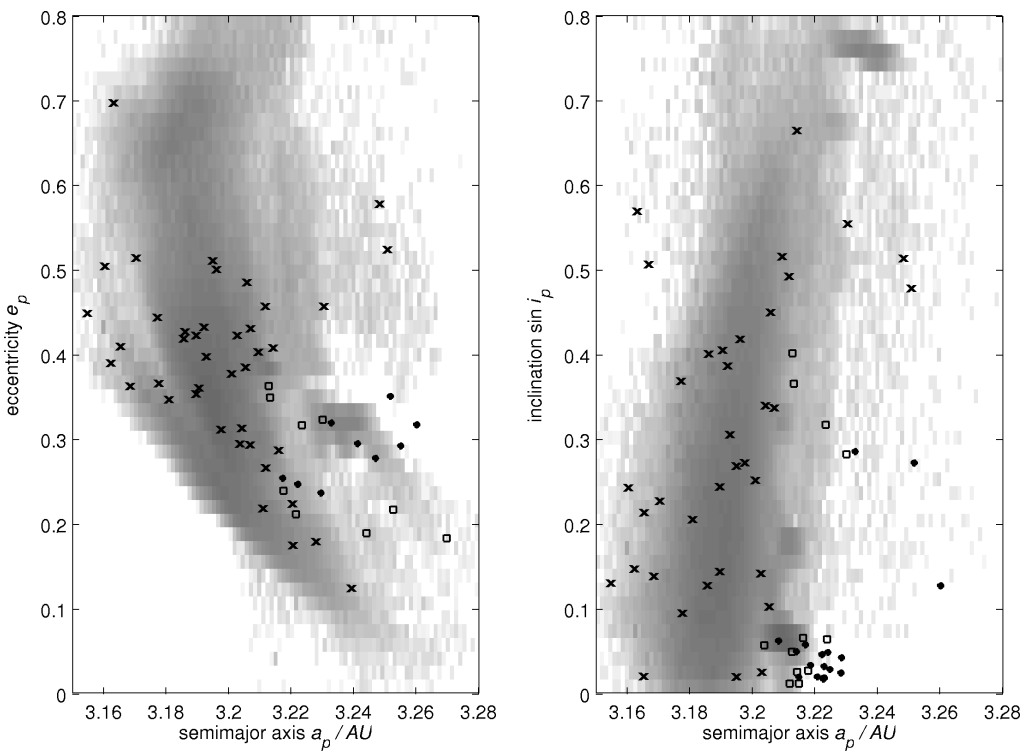



**Figure 46**: The same as in Fig. 45 but now data in the $(a_p, e_p)$ projection show orbits with $I_p \geq 5°$C (left panel), and the $(a_p, \sin I_p)$ projection show orbits with $e_p \geq 0.3$ (right panel). Symbols as in Fig. 45.

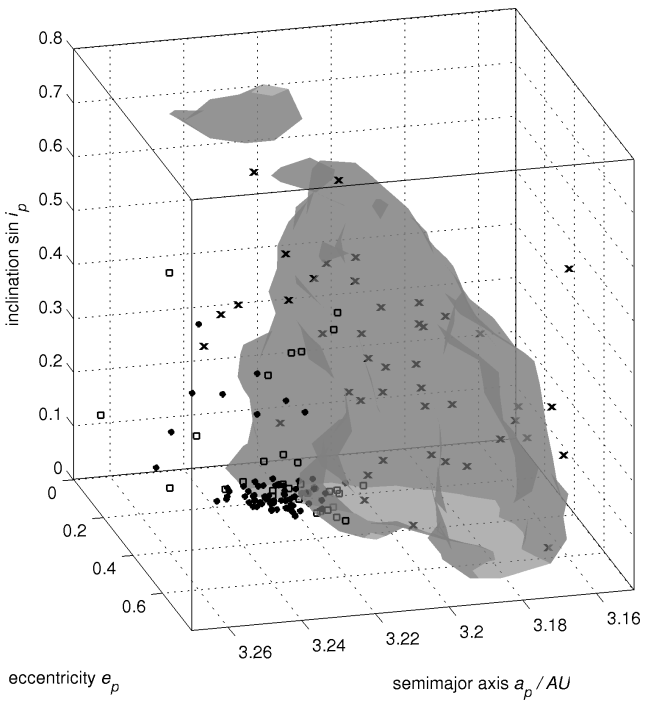



**Figure 47**: Here we show the same quantity as in Fig. 44 but now for the number density $n_{TP}$ given as a weighted mean of the contributions by the three source populations: the background population (contributing by 84.5 %), the Themis family (contributing by 14.2 %) and the Hygiea family (contributing by 1.3%).

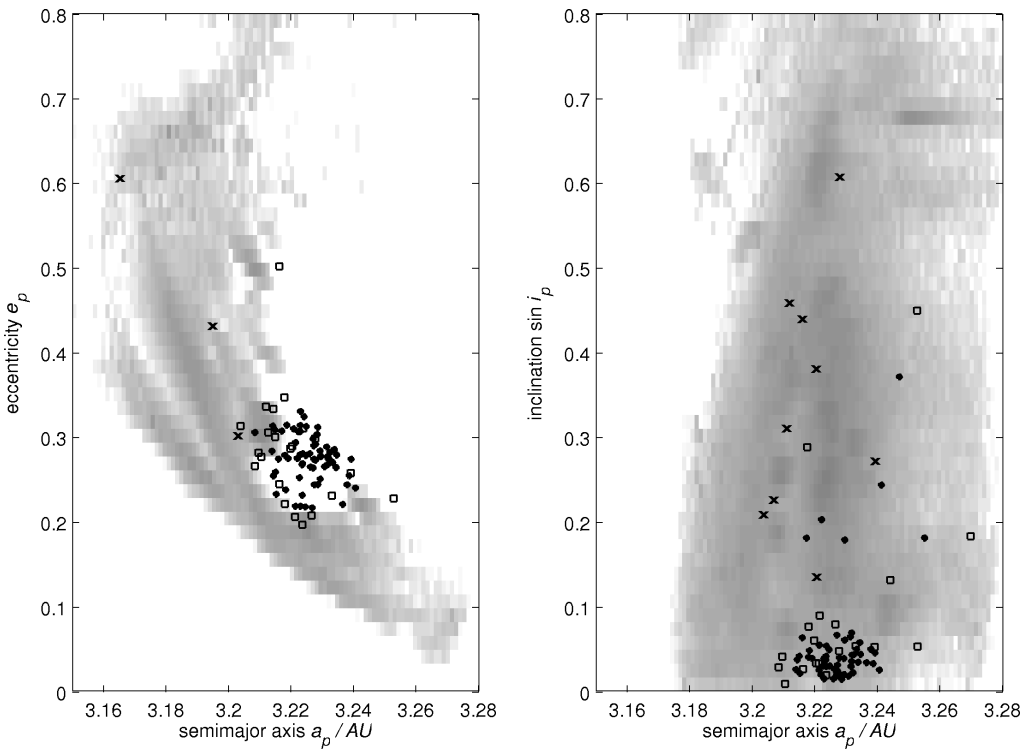



**Figure 48**: Here we show the same as in Fig. 45 but now for the column number density $Q_{TP}$ given as a weighted mean of the contributions by the three source populations.

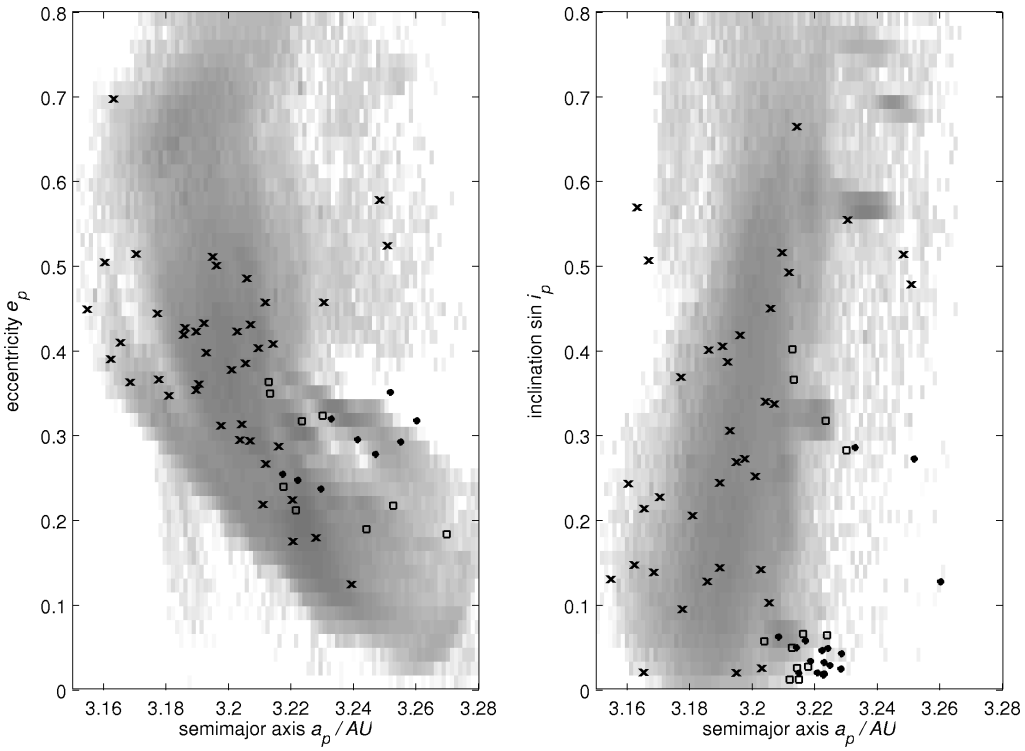



**Figure 49**: Here we show the same as in Fig. 46 but now for the column number density $Q_{TP}$ given as a weighted mean of the contributions by the three source populations.

$Q_{\rm TP}$ value (dark grey) in both projections. Only a few outliers can be found. This suggests our test bodies preferentially populate the resonant orbits occupied by the asteroids residing on the unstable orbits. In a few rare cases not shown here, we also observe test particles that jump across the J2/1 and populate the Cybele region (i.e., asteroids having $a \in (3.3, 3.6)$ AU).

**Hygiea family and background asteroids.** We repeat our analysis for the Hygiea family and the entire background asteroid population. We find our results are nearly identical to those given above, such that we only plot the composite $n_{\rm TP}$ values constructed as a weighted sums from the three source regions. The weights used are the source contribution to the resonant population of $H \leq 14$ asteroids estimated by our semi-analytical Monte-Carlo model (Sec. 4.3.2): the background population contributes by 84.5 %, Themis and Hygiea families by 14.2 % and 1.3 %, respectively.

Figures 47 to 49 show the same results as Figs. 44 to 46, but now the composite number density $n_{\rm TP}$ is given. These results confirm that our test particles, evolving by the Yarkovsky forces from the adjacent main belt population to the J2/1, visit cells where the unstable asteroids are located and shy away from regions where long-lived asteroids are found. We note that none of our source regions match the distribution of the unstable population better than any other. This suggests the inclination of asteroids driven into the J2/1 is quickly mixed upon entry into the resonance, such that we cannot use the unstable population's orbital elements to estimate the source of a given resonant asteroid.

Figure 50 shows the residence time distribution $t_{\rm J2/1}$ for our test particles (bold solid line). As above, this is a weighted mean of the results for the 3 different source regions (the background population, Themis and Hygiea families), but there is only minor statistical difference between them. For the same reason, we also combine results here for large ($\geq 10$ km size) and small ($< 10$ km size) bodies. No permanent captures in the J2/1 were found, and no object entered stable resonant islands (see, e.g., Figs. 47 and 48).

A comparison between our test body residence times and those of the observed unstable objects shows the same order of magnitude (Fig. 37 and the dashed curve in Fig. 50). If we do not take into account the extremely unstable J2/1 object (with $t_{\rm J2/1} \leq 2$ My), the median of $t_{\rm J2/1}$ is 10.3 My for the observed unstable population (with $t_{\rm J2/1} \in (2, 70\rangle$ My), and 14.7 My for our test particles. To make a more detailed comparison, we would need to perform additional modelling, mainly because we do not know how much time each of the observed asteroids already spent in the resonance. (The difference between the medians

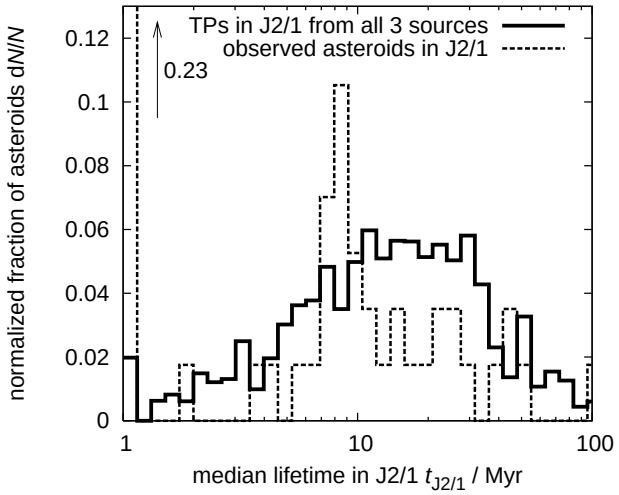



**Figure 50**: Distribution of the residence time inside the J2/1 for: (i) test bodies which were delivered into the J2/1 by the Yarkovsky effect (bold solid curve) and (ii) observed members of the unstable J2/1 population currently residing in the resonance (dashed curve; see also Fig. 37). In the case (i), the residence time records the time interval from entry into the J2/1 till escape out of the J2/1, while the case (ii) records the time interval from the present day to escape. The number of bodies $dN$ in each logarithmic bin has been normalized by their total number $N$.

of $t_{J2/1}$ can be attributed to this effect.) However, the most important difference between the two plots is that our model does not predict the anomalously large number of extremely unstable J2/1 objects. We suspect some of these objects may be populated by other sources (Sec. 4.3.3).

### 4.3.2 Semi-analytical Monte-Carlo model

Next, we apply our semi-analytical model to the problem. Our primary goals are to determine, for a given source population adjacent to the J2/1:

1. The steady-state number of unstable asteroids inside the J2/1 with sizes larger than some threshold; and

2. The slope of their size distribution.

We assume the steady-state situation for unstable J2/1 objects is valid and that the $\approx 16$ unstable asteroids with $H \leq 14$ are the steady-state number. We use the residence lifetimes of J2/1 test bodies estimated in the previous section. Given that Yarkovsky forces are size-dependent, we expect small asteroids will be delivered to the 2/1 resonance more efficiently than large ones. As a result, the size distribution of the target population should be different (steeper) than that of the source population. Figures 39 and 40 are consistent with this hypothesis, but we need to verify that the change of the power-law slope is what our model would predict.

**Model setup.** Our method is essentially the same as of Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický (2003). The first task is to characterize the source population for the J2/1. We then let the population evolve into the J2/1 by Yarkovsky forces, where the semimajor axis drift speed depends on the spin-axis obliquity of each object. We assume that every asteroid removed from the J2/1 is replaced by a new object in the source population, which maintains a steady state. We neglect collisional disruption events since the dynamical lifetime for our bodies of interest in the J2/1 is short ($\sim 10$ My) compared to their collisional disruption lifetime ($\sim 1-2$ Gy for 10 km bodies; Bottke et al. 2004). Once the population in the J2/1 has reached the steady state, we compute the power-law slope of the resonant size distribution and compare it to observations (Fig. 39). Fluctuations in this population occur from time to time due to random injections of individual bodies (especially at large sizes). Our simulation is run for 4 Gy.

To construct the source region, we use the `AstDyS` (`http://newton.dm.unipi.it`) database, which includes all numbered and multi-opposition asteroids for which proper orbital elements have been computed. Somewhat arbitrarily, we use all asteroids that have proper semimajor axis $a > 3.1$ AU and are

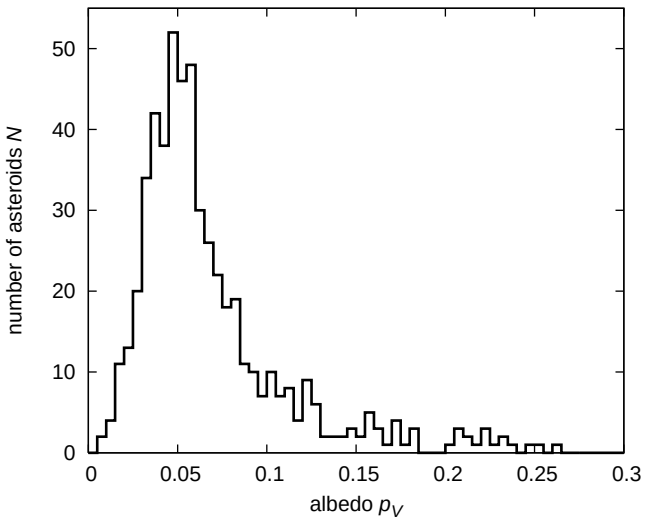



**Figure 51**: The distribution of albedo values derived by Tedesco et al. (2002) for asteroids located near the J2/1.

located below the border of the J2/1. The J2/1 border is approximated in the proper semimajor axis $a$ – proper eccentricity $e$ plane by

$$e = c_0 + c_1\, a\ , \tag{32}$$

where $c_0 \simeq 10.82$ and $c_1 \simeq -3.32\,\mathrm{AU}^{-1}$. Tests show that our results are not sensitive to these limits.

To compare our results with those in Sec. 4.3.1, we again split the population into 3 groups (i.e., Themis, Hygiea, and the background population). In Sec. 4.2, we characterized each in terms of their absolute magnitude $H$ distribution (Fig. 40), but here we need to convert $H$ into diameter $D$ to obtain the correct strength of the Yarkovsky effect for each body.

The $H$–$D$ relationship depends on *apriori* unknown value of the geometric albedo $p_V$ for each test asteroid. For this reason, we used two approaches: (i) we assumed a constant value $p_V = 0.05$ appropriate for C-type asteroids, and (ii) we characterized $p_V$ by a distribution function spanning some finite interval of values. For (ii), the albedo becomes a statistical quantity and thus our results become statistical properties requiring numerous simulations. The albedo distribution function maps on to parameters such as the estimated number of $H \leq 14$ unstable asteroids residing inside the J2/1 resonance.

To determine appropriate albedo distribution for our model, we use values derived by Tedesco et al. (2002) from IRAS infrared observations. Unfortunately, the only resonant asteroid listed in this catalogue is (1362) Griqua. For this reason, we assume the albedo distribution of the resonant asteroids is similar to that of main belt asteroids in the neighbourhood of the J2/1. We thus select IRAS asteroids that fulfil the condition $a > 3.1\,\mathrm{AU} \wedge a < (3.260 + 0.301e)\,\mathrm{AU}$, where $a$ is the osculating semimajor axis and $e$ the osculating eccentricity. The procedure yields 542 objects and a reasonably constrained albedo distribution (Fig. 51; we also verified that this distribution depends weakly on the orbit threshold chosen for the J2/1 border). Our albedo distribution peaks at 0.05, that same as assumed in (i), but there is a significant spread.

Figure 40 indicates the background population dominates the family contribution by a factor $\simeq 5$ for $H \leq 14 - 15$, though we need to account for observational biases. To estimate the true background population, we extrapolated the observed $H$ distribution above the $H \simeq 14$ threshold using the exponent $\gamma \simeq 0.51$ (see Sec. 2.3). Using this procedure, we obtain a bias factor that is given by the ratio between the estimated and observed populations for different values of $H$ for $H > 14$. The same factor is applied to the Themis and Hygiea families since they occupy roughly same main belt region. As described in Morbidelli et al. (2003), this procedure produces a bend in the slope of the family size distributions that is more shallow than the background main belt slope (this is especially remarkable for the Hygiea case, since it has a steep size distribution among its $H < 14$ bodies). This simple debiasing procedure is acceptable for our purposes. Note that the $H \leq 14$ source population is only increased $\simeq 5\%$ relative to the observed sample. In our simulation, we consider asteroids down to $H < 17.5$, with the cumulative number being roughly half a million.[13]

[13]Data on the faint asteroids, dominated by the inner main belt population, indicate the absolute magnitude distribution

Because our approach tracks individual test asteroids, every body has to have initial proper elements assigned to them. The observed asteroids are assigned their own orbital elements. The test asteroids obtain orbital elements of a randomly-chosen observed asteroid in the source population. This procedure somewhat neglects high inclination asteroids, which are harder to detect than low inclination asteroids, but this problem does not significantly affect our results.

We use a simplified orbital evolution model for our test asteroids that only accounts for changes in proper semimajor axis due to the Yarkovsky effect. We neglect the effects of weak mean motion resonances that force the population to diffuse in proper eccentricity and inclination (e.g. Nesvorný & Morbidelli 1998; Morbidelli & Nesvorný 1999). The proper semimajor axis of each asteroid changes according to:

$$\frac{da}{dt} = \kappa_1 \cos\epsilon + \kappa_2 \sin^2\epsilon \,, \tag{33}$$

corresponding to the linearized analysis of the thermal effects (e.g. Vokrouhlický 1999). Here the first term is the contribution of the diurnal variant and second term is the contribution of the seasonal variant of the Yarkovsky effect. Both are dependant on the obliquity $\epsilon$. The diurnal case ($\kappa_1$) is dependant on the rotation frequency $\omega$, while the seasonal case ($\kappa_2$) is dependant on the mean orbital motion $n$. The dependence on thermal and bulk parameters, given in Sec. 4.3.1, is the same for both $\kappa_1$ and $\kappa_2$ functions. For our test asteroids, the diurnal Yarkovsky effect dominates, with $\kappa_1$ larger by about an order of magnitude than $\kappa_2$. Hence, a test asteroid can migrate both inward or outward, depending on its obliquity $\epsilon$. For multi-kilometre bodies, both $\kappa$-functions are inversely proportional to the size of the body.

The orbital evolution of each asteroid is coupled to the evolution of its rotation frequency $\omega$ and obliquity $\epsilon$. The evolution of these terms is complicated by torques from the variant of the Yarkovsky effect called Yarkovsky-Öpik-Radzievskii-Paddack (YORP) (e.g. Rubincam 2000; Vokrouhlický & Čapek 2002; Bottke et al. 2003; Vokrouhlický et al. 2003). Here we simplify YORP-driven dynamics to a steady variation of $\omega$ and $\epsilon$ as described by a system of two differential equations:

$$\frac{d\omega}{dt} = f(\epsilon) \,, \tag{34}$$

$$\frac{d\epsilon}{dt} = \frac{g(\epsilon)}{\omega} \,, \tag{35}$$

where the functions $f$ and $g$ have been obtained by Čapek & Vokrouhlický (2004) for a large sample of objects with irregular shapes. Here we use their effective values obtained as medians over this sample. To recall a fundamental property of the YORP dynamics, we note it secularly drives the obliquity to some asymptotic values (for bodies with non-zero surface thermal conductivity the most likely values are 0°C or 180°C), where the rotation speed is accelerated or decelerated with approximately the same probability (Čapek & Vokrouhlický 2004).

YORP evolution is expected to be temporarily halted by interactions with secular spin-orbit resonances. For low inclinations, it is a similar situation to Koronis prograde-rotating asteroids (Vokrouhlický et al. 2003). At sizes smaller than $\simeq 10$ km, however, the YORP contribution might dominate. The evolution to asymptotic rotation states by YORP – very-fast or very-slow rotation rate – is still poorly understood, but the conventional wisdom is that (i) the acceleration of the rotation may result in mass loss and (ii) de-spinning triggers non-axial rotation or eventually drains so much rotational angular momentum from the body that collisions can re-orient and spin up the body. We use these assumptions in our simulation. We consider a given asteroid disrupted (and thus eliminated from our simulation) when its rotation period drops below 2 hr (see, e.g., Pravec et al. 2003). On the other hand, as the rotation period grows by YORP to a very large value (1000 hr in our simulations), we assume a collisional re-orientation event is likely to take place (see below).

The Yarkovsky and the YORP effects make our initial source population evolve smoothly toward the boundary of the J2/1 (Eq. (32)). Once the orbit crosses the resonance border, it is recorded as a resonant asteroid in our model. Numerical simulations from Sec. 4.3.1 suggest these test asteroids become members of the unstable population. We use these simulations to estimate the residence time of the objects in the J2/1 (Fig. 50). We assume the body is eliminated from the resonance after some period of time, with a new body injected into the source population to maintain the steady state. The output of our simulation is a time series of asteroid residence times inside the J2/1.

Finally, our simulation also includes a rough treatment of collisional disruptions. We assume these events occur with a time-scale $\tau_{\rm disr}$. Additionally, because of the Yarkovsky effect dependence on the

of the true population becomes shallower above a value of $\simeq 15$ mag; e.g. Ivezić et al. (2001).

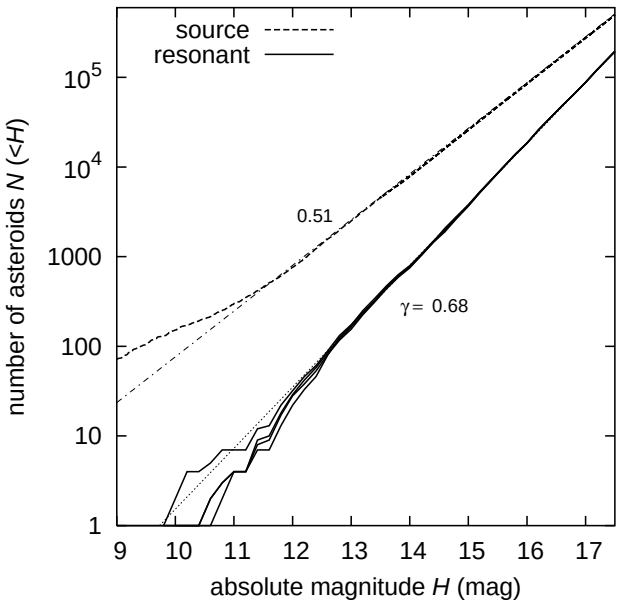



**Figure 52**: Cumulative $H$ distribution of the simulated unstable population in the J2/1 (solid curves) compared with the source population (dashed curve). All 3 source populations are considered together. Large $H$ values were found by extrapolating from small $H$ values using a power law (compare the dashed curve with the dotted curve in Fig. 40). The 4 solid lines are distributions of resonant population collected during 2 Gy windows: $0.5-2.5$ Gy, $1-3$ Gy, $1.5-3.5$ Gy and $2-4$ Gy. They are nearly identical at small sizes but fluctuate at large sizes because some large asteroids occasionally fall in the resonance. Straight lines are local power-law approximations in the $H$ range $12-14$ (labels are the corresponding exponent value). Here we use our nominal model, $A = A_{\rm nom}$ and $B = B_{\rm nom}$. All asteroids have the same albedo value $p_V = 0.05$.

obliquity and the rotation frequency, we assume non-disruptive collisions can change asteroid's spin state with a time-scale $\tau_{\rm reor}$. Following Farinella et al. (1998), with an update by Farinella & Vokrouhlický (1999), we have

$$\tau_{\rm disr} = A\,(R/R_0)^{\alpha}\ , \tag{36}$$

$$\tau_{\rm reor} = B\,(\omega/\omega_0)^{\beta_1}(R/R_0)^{\beta_2}\ . \tag{37}$$

The coefficients $A$ and $B$ in the equations are somewhat uncertain and depend on assumptions about the internal structure and physical processes associated with large asteroid disruptions and dispersal into fragments. Farinella et al. (1998) give: (i) $A_{\rm nom} = 16.8$ My and $\alpha = 1/2$ for the collisional time-scale ($R_0 = 1$ m is the reference value for the radius), and (ii) $B_{\rm nom} = 84.5$ ky, $\beta_1 = 5/6$ and $\beta_2 = 4/3$ for the reorientation time-scale (with the reference rotation frequency $\omega_0$ corresponding to the rotation period of 5 hr). These estimates were obtained for a projectile population with the equilibrium exponent $-2.5$ of the cumulative size distribution (different values of this parameter produce different values of the exponents $\alpha$, $\beta_1$ and $\beta_2$).

The effective calibration of the time-scale, coefficients $A$ and $B$, were obtained for the mean material parameters of silicate bodies and mean impact parameters in the main-belt. For this study, we note that $A \propto S^{5/6}$ (Farinella et al. 1998), where $S$ is the impact strength of a target. Since the prevalent C-type objects in the outer part of the main asteroid belt have a strength about an order of magnitude less than basaltic material (e.g. Davis et al. 1985; Marzari et al. 1995, Sec. 4.2), about an order of magnitude smaller value $A \simeq 1.7$ My might be also possible. For that reason we introduce an empirical scaling parameter $c_1$, so that $A = c_1\,A_{\rm nom}$ and $c_1 \in \langle 0.1, 1\rangle$. Similarly, we introduce a scaling parameter $c_2$, so that $B = c_2\,B_{\rm nom}$, and $c_2 \in \langle 0.1, 1\rangle$.

**Results.** Figures 52 and 53 summarize results of our nominal simulation, with $A = A_{\rm nom}$ and $B = B_{\rm nom}$ (thus $c_1 = c_2 = 1$), and a geometric albedo $p_V = 0.05$. Figure 52 shows the size distribution of the resulting unstable population (solid lines). In order to characterize its power-law slope, we do not consider the population at any given time instant but instead we include all asteroids residing in the J2/1 resonance during a given interval of time (i.e., a running window of 2 Gy with initial epochs 0.5 Gy, 1 Gy, 1.5 Gy

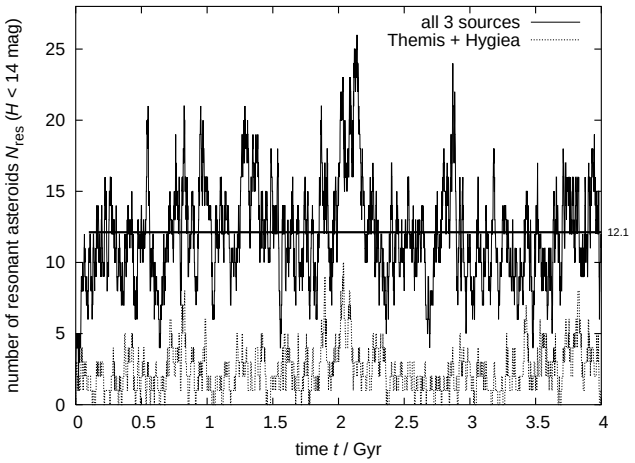



**Figure 53**: Estimated steady-state population of the unstable asteroids with $H \leq 14$ inside the J2/1 in our nominal simulation where all asteroids are assumed to have $p_V = 0.05$. Fluctuations around the mean value of $\simeq 12$ are due to random injections into the resonance. The bottom dotted curve shows the contribution of the Themis and Hygiea families, $\simeq 15\%$ of the total.

and 2 Gy, with the initial epoch excluded to let the system settle near steady-state equilibrium). Thus, in this plot, the absolute number of J2/1 asteroids is not relevant.[14] The power-law index is found by fitting a line to the mean value of the fluctuating indices during the time window of 2 Gy. In spite of fluctuations produced by large asteroids, we note the distribution function of $12 < H < 14$ is well characterized by a power-law index $\simeq 0.68 \pm 0.05$ (the error bar is dominated by fluctuations over time). This agrees with the observed population (Figs. 39; recall that the observed slope of the $H \leq 14$ asteroids on the unstable orbits becomes $0.66 \pm 0.1$ when the extremely unstable orbits are excluded) and is significantly steeper than the slope of the main belt source population adjacent to the J2/1 ($0.51 \pm 0.01$). This change in slope is produced by Yarkovsky and YORP forces (e.g. Morbidelli & Vokrouhlický 2003).

Figure 53 shows the simulated number of resonant asteroids with $H \leq 14$ residing in the unstable population during the 4 Gy simulation. After a $\simeq 0.1$ Gy transition phase, the system settles into fluctuations about the stationary value of $\simeq 12$ asteroids. This number comes primarily from a combination of the available source population and strength of the Yarkovsky effect. This result agrees well with the observed 16 asteroids with $H < 14$ on unstable orbits (Sec. 4.2). Note that fluctuations as high as 25 bodies are possible. It is also possible that several of the highly unstable bodies came from a different source (see Sec. 4.3.3).

Using our nominal parameters for collisional effects, $A = A_{\rm nom}$ and $B = B_{\rm nom}$, we tested how varying the albedo – approach (ii) above – would change our results. Using a different seed for our random-number generator, we created 50 possible source populations with different albedo values attributed to the individual asteroids and ran 50 simulations. Each time, we recorded the parameters shown in Figs. 52 and 53, namely the equilibrium number of asteroids with $H \leq 14$ inside the J2/1 and the index $\gamma$ of the cumulative $H$-distribution for $12 < H < 14$.

We find the mean value of the expected power-index $\gamma$ of the resonant population is $\simeq 0.68 \pm 0.05$ (Fig. 54). The expected steady-state number of resonant asteroids on unstable orbits is $\simeq 14 \pm 1$. This is a slight increase from our previous simulation because asteroids with higher albedo values have, for a given $H$, smaller $D$ values and thus they drift faster via Yarkovsky forces. The albedo distribution shown in Fig. 51 is slightly asymmetric about the mean value 0.05, with a longer tail toward higher albedo values. On the other hand, the observed increase in the steady-state number of resonant asteroids is within the time fluctuations seen in Fig. 55.

We find the results of the nominal simulations do not change much with varying $c_1$ and $c_2$ (Fig. 56). For example, for the lowest values of $c_1$ and $c_2$, the estimated equilibrium number of $H \leq 14$ unstable resonant asteroids drops to $\sim 9$. This is because frequent collisions and spin axis re-orientations effectively

[14] We also occasionally obtain very large asteroids – up to 60 km size – injected into unstable population of the J2/1 resonance, but these events are very rare, about $\simeq 0.5\%$ probability. This may be why we currently do not observe them. We obtained our probability estimate by comparing the typical residence lifetime – $\simeq 10$ My (Fig. 50) – with the width of the sampling window (2 Gy). It is also possible that these large asteroids are missing in the resonant population because the assumption of their steady-state production in the source population is violated.

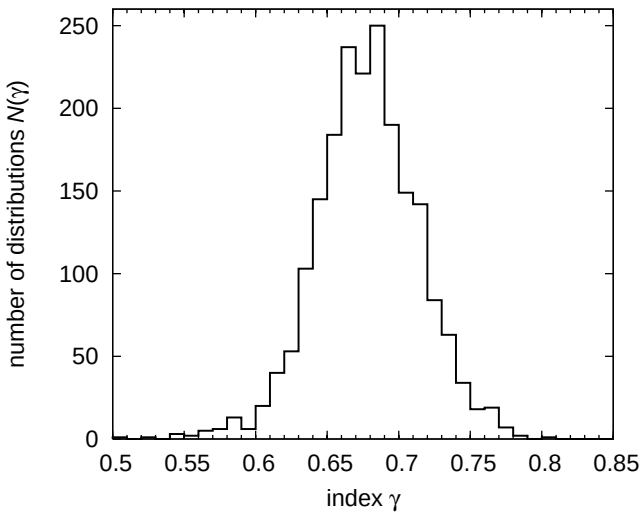



**Figure 54**: Distribution of the slope parameter $\gamma$ fit to the simulated population inside the J2/1 on unstable orbits with $12 < H < 14$. Here we use nominal values of the collision and reorientation strength, thus $A = A_{\rm nom}$ and $B = B_{\rm nom}$. We assume asteroid albedo has the same distribution seen in Fig. 51; we ran 50 simulations with different random seed to assign albedoes/sizes to individual asteroids.

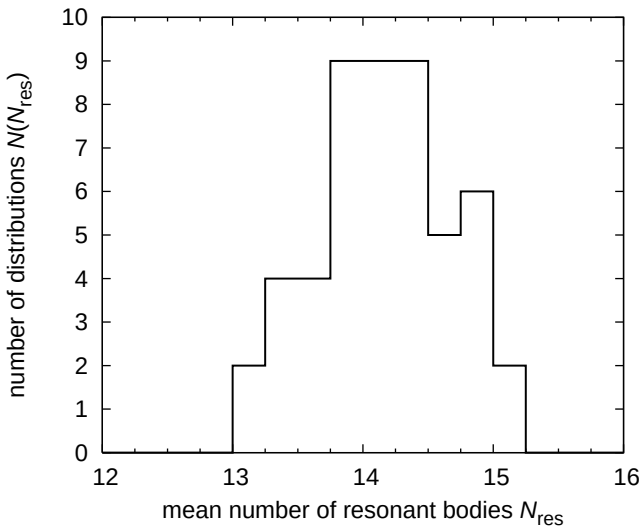



**Figure 55**: Distribution of the mean value for the number of asteroids with $H \leq 14$ in the J2/1 on unstable orbits. See Fig. 54 for details.

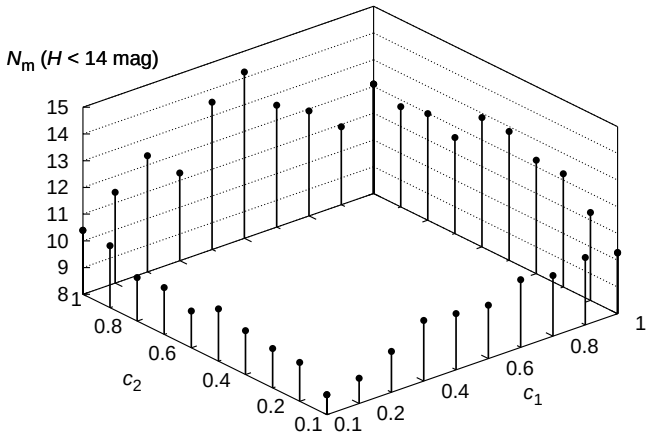



**Figure 56**: The estimated equilibrium number of $H \leq 14$ asteroids residing on unstable resonant orbits as a function of $c_1$ and $c_2$ (i.e. modifications of the collisional lifetime – $c_1$ – and spin-axis reorientation time-scale – $c_2$; the nominal result from Fig. 53 corresponds to $c_1 = c_2 = 1$). All bodies have fixed albedo $p_V = 0.05$.

weaken Yarkovsky delivery to the resonance. The work on collisional evolution of the main asteroid belt (Bottke et al. 2004), and hints from anomalous spin axes distribution of asteroids in the Koronis family (Vokrouhlický et al. 2003) suggest that the lowest $c_1$ and $c_2$ values are unlikely.

Similar values are found by weakening the YORP effect. For example, dropping the strength of YORP by an order of magnitude produces, with our nominal time-scales (i.e. $c_1 = c_2 = 1$), some 10 unstable asteroids. Only removing the YORP effect entirely from our simulation produces a smaller number – $\simeq 5$ – of large unstable asteroids. This shows how the YORP effect helps deliver asteroids into the J2/1: by preferentially tilting obliquity toward extreme values, YORP increases Yarkovsky drift.

### 4.3.3 Very unstable objects in the J2/1 resonance

As described previously, the J2/1 objects with very short dynamical lifetimes ($\leq 2$ My; Fig. 37) do not appear to come from the asteroid populations located along the J2/1 periphery. Instead, we explore in this section whether these very unstable objects are Jupiter family comets (JFCs) or near-Earth asteroids (NEAs) that have become temporarily captured inside the J2/1. Note that such trapping behaviour near separatrix of resonant zones has been observed in many different numerical simulations (e.g. Levison & Duncan 1994; Malyshkin & Tremaine 1999; Efthymiopoulos et al. 1999; Levison & Duncan 1997; Bottke et al. 2000, 2002).

To test our hypothesis, we turn to the results of Bottke et al. (2002), who tracked test bodies from numerous near-Earth object (NEO) sources in order to model the orbital $(a, e, i)$ distribution of the NEO population. As part of their model, Bottke et al. (2002) numerically integrated test bodies from their source regions until they struck a planet, the Sun, or were ejected via a close encounter with Jupiter. Using results from their modelling work, we find that the objects most likely to become temporarily trapped in the J2/1 are active and dormant comets from the transneptunian disk (see also Levison & Duncan 1997, whose numerical integration runs are used in Bottke et al. 2002). We use these results to quantify the number of test bodies in the J2/1.

Bottke et al. (2002) estimated approximately $(6 \pm 4)\,\%$ of all NEOs with $a < 7.4$ AU are dormant JFCs. If there are a steady-state number of $\simeq 1100$ NEOs with $H < 18$, this works out to be roughly $20 - 110$ $H < 18$ NEOs from the dormant JFC population. Using the Bottke et al. (2002) residence time probability distribution computed for Jupiter-family comets, we estimated the number of dormant comets in the J2/1 at any given time. Our residence time distribution was normalized to those objects reaching perihelion $q < 1.3$ AU and $a < 7.4$ AU. We found that the fraction of comets trapped in the J2/1 resonance (i.e., $3.2\,\mathrm{AU} \leq a \leq 3.4\,\mathrm{AU}$ and $q > 1.3\,\mathrm{AU}$) is $\simeq 9\%$ of the JFC/NEO population. Thus, this implies that the dormant comet population in the J2/1 is $2 - 10$ objects with $H < 18$.

To include active comets, we turn to results described in Levison et al. (2002), who estimated that the ratio of dormant comets with $H < 18$ to active comets in the JFC population is roughly 2. Using this ratio, we expect the number of active comets in the J2/1 should be $1 - 5$. The upper limit is consistent with the observed number of $\simeq 5$ active comets currently trapped in the J2/1 (i.e., 83P/Russell 1, 104P/Kowal 2, 124P/Mrkos, P/LINEAR (2000 B3) and P/LINEAR (2000 R2)). Note that these bodies were identified

by numerical integrating comets (without non-gravitational forces) using the orbital elements contained in the Jet Propulsion Laboratory database `http://ssd.jpl.nasa.gov/sb_elem.html`. Our results indicate these comets typically remain trapped in the J2/1 for tens to hundreds of ky, consistent with the dynamical lifetimes of the very unstable objects.

Our results imply the upper limit of the $H < 18$ dormant comet population described above (10 objects) is the most applicable to our estimates. We caution, however, that active JFCs with $q < 1.3$ AU pass closer to the Sun than those with $q > 1.3$ AU and thus may be more prone to thermal-driven splitting and disruption events. Because results from Bottke et al. (2002) have only been calibrated for bodies with $q < 1.3$ AU, we may be somewhat underestimating the number of dormant comets in the J2/1.

Levison et al. (2002) claim that dormant comets are likely to follow a cumulative $H$ distribution with a power-law index of $\gamma = 0.23 - 0.28$, where $N(< H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$. Using the values above, this suggests that $\simeq 1$ dormant comet with $H < 14$ should reside in the J2/1 at any given time. A check of the available data suggests that 2 such $H < 14$ objects currently reside in the J2/1, and that the power-law index of the 11 objects with $H < 17$ is $\gamma \simeq 0.31$. These values are in reasonable agreement with our results, enough that we predict the very unstable population in the J2/1 is likely to be dominated by dormant JFCs.

## 4.4 Conclusions

We have shown that the unstable asteroids residing in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter have most likely been transported to their current orbits by the Yarkovsky effect; similarly we argued that objects on very unstable orbits are mostly dormant (or active) Jupiter family comets. This model satisfies several constraints: the total number of observed resonant asteroids (larger than some threshold), the slope of their power-law $H$ distribution, and their location in phase space inside the J2/1. To further strengthen our model we need to improve our constraints or find new ones.

To add to our constraints, we need further observations (both recoveries and new discoveries) of faint asteroids in the J2/1. At the present rate of discovery, ground-based surveys may increase the population of multi-opposition resonant asteroids up to $\simeq 500$ by the end of 2005. Advanced survey programs (e.g., Pan-STARRS) or space-borne programs (e.g., GAIA) will further boost the rate of discoveries, such that by the end of this decade the population of known resonant asteroids might very well increase to thousands.

Our model also provides some testable predictions. For instance, we would expect the majority of asteroids on unstable orbits to have prograde rotations because Yarkovsky transport toward larger values of semimajor axis requires obliquities in the range $0^\circ - 90^\circ$. We can check this conclusion by testing what happens when we track the evolution of asteroid spin states (e.g., Vokrouhlický et al. 2003, 2004). This would include numerically integrating spin orientations for asteroids evolving toward the J2/1 along the orbits described in Sec. 4.3.1. Initially, we assume low obliquity values. When an asteroid enters the J2/1, orbital changes and interactions with various secular resonances produce chaotic evolution of the spin axis, in particular forcing the obliquity to span a large interval of values. This effectively erases the "memory" of the pre-resonance state. However, we find the rotation stays prograde in the majority of cases. Unfortunately, photometry and light-curve inversion for faint distant objects is too difficult to allow us to obtain obliquity solutions for most unstable resonant asteroids. New data from large observing programs will be needed (e.g., Kaasalainen 2004).

While the origin of the unstable asteroids in the J2/1 resonance can be partially understood by the model described above, the origin of Zhongguos and Griquas remains puzzling. We know from Sec. 4.2 that both islands A and B are populated, with the former significantly less than the latter. Planetary migration might be responsible for such a differential depletion of primordial populations in both islands (e.g. Ferraz-Mello et al. 1998) or even cause their secondary re-population (see the work of Morbidelli et al. (2004) for Trojan asteroids). However, a steep size distribution of B-Zhongguos make us think of a disruption which occurred recently and dominantly populated with ejecta this island. On contrary, the shallow size distribution of B-Griquas poses a problem for a model explaining them as B-Zhongguos slowly leaking by Yarkovsky effect, because such mechanism should more effectively act on smaller asteroids. We noted in Sec. 4.2 that the island A objects could hardly be ejecta from a disruptive event in the island B, because, for instance, the difference of mean inclination of their orbits would require ejection velocities of several km/s (a possibility is, though, that their inclination values have been later influenced by the near-by $\nu_{16}$ secular resonance). This makes the situation even more puzzling, with possibly complex hypotheses such as recently formed population of asteroids in the island B and primordial population of asteroids in the island A.

## Acknowledgements

The work of MB and DV has been supported by the Grant Agency of the Czech Republic. We thank the referee, Kleomenis Tsiganis, for valuable comments, that improved the final version of the paper.

## References

Bottke W.F., Jedicke R., Morbidelli A., Petit J.-M., Gladman B., 2000, Science, 288, 2190

Bottke W.F., Vokrouhlický D., Brož M., Nesvorný D., Morbidelli A., 2001, Science, 294, 1693

Bottke W.F., Morbidelli A., Jedicke R., Petit J.-M., Levison H.F., Michel P., Metcalfe T.S., 2002, Icarus, 156, 399

Bottke W.F., Vokrouhlický D., Rubincam D.P., Brož M., 2003, in W.F. Bottke et al., eds, Asteroids III, The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, p. 395

Bottke W.F., Durda D.D., Nesvorný D., Jedicke R., Morbidelli A., Vokrouhlický D., Levison H.F., 2005, Icarus, in press

Brož M., Vokrouhlický D., Roig F., Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., Morbidelli A., 2005, in Z. Knežević and A. Milani, eds, Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems, The Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, p. 179

Čapek D., Vokrouhlický D., 2004, Icarus, 172, 526

Dahlgren M., 1998, Astron. Astrophys., 336, 1056

Davis D.R., Chapman C.R., Weidenschilling S.J., Greenberg R., 1985, Icarus, 62, 30

Dohnanyi J.W., 1969, J. Geophys. Res., 74, 2531

Durda D.D., Greenberg R., Jedicke R., 1998, Icarus, 135, 431

Efthymiopoulos C., Contopoulos G., Voglis N. 1999, Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astron., 73, 221

Farinella P., Vokrouhlický D., 1999, Science, 283, 1507

Farinella P., Vokrouhlický D., Hartmann W.K., 1998, Icarus, 132, 378

Ferraz-Mello S., 1994, AJ, 108, 2330

Ferraz-Mello S., Michtchenko T.A., Roig F., 1998, AJ, 116, 1491

Gladman B.J. et al. 1997, Science, 297, 177

Guillens S.A., Vieira Martins R., Gomes R.S., 2002, AJ, 124, 2322

Hagihara Y., 1975, Celestial Mechanics, Vol. IV, Japan Society for the promotion of Science, Tokyo

Henrard J., Lemaître A., 1983, Celest. Mech., 30, 197

Henrard J., Lemaître A., 1987, Icarus, 69, 266

Henrard J., Watanabe N., Moons, M., 1995, Icarus, 115, 336

Ivezić Z. et al., 2001, AJ, 122, 2749

Jedicke R., Larsen J., Spahr T., 2003, in W.F. Bottke et al., eds, Asteroids III, The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, p. 71

Kaasalainen M., 2004, A&A, 422, L39

Knežević Z., Lemaître A, Milani A., 2003, in W.F. Bottke et al., eds, Asteroids III, The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, p. 603

Laskar J., Robutel P., 2001, Celest. Mech, Dyn. Astr., 80, 39

Lemaître A., Henrard, J., 1990, Icarus, 83, 391

Levison H., Duncan M., 1994, Icarus, 108, 18

Levison H., Duncan M., 1997, Icarus, 127, 13

Levison H., Morbidelli A., Dones L., Jedicke R., Wiegert P.A., Bottke W.F., 2002, Science, 296, 2212

Luther R., 1869, AN, 74, 31

Malyshkin L., Tremaine S., 1999, Icarus, 141, 341

Marzari F., Davis D., Vanzani V., 1995, Icarus, 113, 168

Milani A., Farinella P., 1995, Icarus, 115, 209

Milani A., Sansaturio M.E., Chesley S.R., 2001, Icarus, 151, 150

Michel P., Benz W., Tanga P., Richardson D.C., 2001, Science, 294, 1696

Michtchenko T.A., Ferraz-Mello S., 1997, P&SS, 45, 1587

Moons M., Morbidelli A., Migliorini F., 1998, Icarus, 135, 458

Morbidelli A., 1996, AJ, 111, 2453

Morbidelli A., 2002, Modern Celestial Mechanics: Aspects of Solar System Dynamics, Taylor and Francis, London

Morbidelli A., Moons M., 1993, Icarus, 102, 316

Morbidelli A., Nesvorný D., 1999, Icarus, 139, 295

Morbidelli A., Vokrouhlický D., 2003, Icarus, 163, 120

Morbidelli A., Levison H.F., Tsiganis K., Gomes R.S., 2004, Nature, submitted

Morbidelli A., Zappalà V., Moons M., Cellino A., Gonczi R., 1995, Icarus, 118, 132

Morbidelli A., Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., Michel P., Vokrouhlický D., Tanga P., 2003, Icarus, 162, 328
Murray C.A., 1986, Icarus, 65, 70
Nesvorný D., Ferraz-Mello S., 1997, Icarus, 130, 247
Nesvorný D., Morbidelli A., 1998, AJ, 116, 3029
Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., 2004, Icarus, 170, 324
Nesvorný D., Morbidelli A., Vokrouhlický D., Bottke W.F., Brož M., 2002a, Icarus, 157, 155
Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., Dones L., Levison H.F., 2002b, Nature 417, 720
Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., Levison H.F., Dones L., 2003, ApJ 591, 486
O'Brien D.P., Greenberg R., 2003, Icarus, 164, 334
Pravec P., Harris A.W., Michałowski T., 2003, in W.F. Bottke et al., eds, Asteroids III, The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, p. 113
Quinn T.R., Tremaine, S., Duncan, M. 1991, AJ, 101, 2287
Roig F., Nesvorný D., Ferraz-Mello S., 2002, MNRAS, 335, 417
Rubincam D.P., 2000, Icarus, 148, 2
Stokes G.H., Evans J.B., Larson S.M., 2003, in W.F. Bottke et al., eds, Asteroids III, The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, p. 45
Tedesco E.F., Noah P.V., Noah M., Price S.D., 2002, AJ, 123, 1056
Tietjen F., 1869, AN, 74, 47
Tsiganis K., Varvoglis H., Morbidelli A., 2003, Icarus, 166, 131
Vokrouhlický D., 1998, A&A, 335, 1093
Vokrouhlický D., 1999, A&A, 344, 362
Vokrouhlický D., Farinella P., 1999, AJ, 118, 3049
Vokrouhlický D., Čapek D., 2002, Icarus, 159, 449
Vokrouhlický D., Nesvorný D., Bottke W.F., 2003, Nature, 425, 147
Vokrouhlický D., Bottke W.F., Nesvorný D., 2005, Icarus, in press
Vokrouhlický D., Brož M., Farinella P., Knežević Z., 2001, Icarus, 150, 78
Williams D.R., Wetherill G.W., 1994, Icarus, 107, 117

# 5 Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family

*The influence of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect on the evolution of the Eos asteroid family was studied by Vokrouhlický et al. (2005a). Their scenario is supported by several independent observations (the structure of the family in the proper element space, asteroids colour data and new spectroscopic measurements). This chapter is a reprint of the refereed article. The co-authors are D. Vokrouhlický, A. Morbidelli, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný, D. Lazzaro and A.S. Rivkin. MB is responsible namely for the identification of the family in the space of proper elements (Section 5.2.1), N-body simulations of the long-term orbital evolution and their analysis (Secions 5.3, 5.3.1, 5.3.3).*

**Abstract**

The Eos asteroid family is the third most populous, after Themis and Koronis, and one of the largest non-random groups of asteroids in the main belt. It has been known and studied for decades, but its structure and history still presented difficulties to understand. We first revise the Eos family identification as a statistical cluster in the space of proper elements. Using the most to-date catalogue of proper elements we determine a nominal Eos family, defined by us using the hierarchical-clustering method with the cut-off velocity of 55 m/s, contains some 4400 members. This unforeseen increase in known Eos asteroids allows us to perform a much more detailed study than was possible so far. We show, in particular, that most of the previously thought peculiar features are explained within the following model: (i) collisional disruption of the parent body leads to formation of a compact family in the proper element space (with characteristic escape velocities of the observed asteroids of tens of metres per second, compatible with hydrocode simulations), and (ii) as time goes, the family dynamically evolves due to a combination of the thermal effects and planetary perturbations. This model allows us to explain sharp termination of the family at the J7/3 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, uneven distribution of family members about the J9/4 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, semimajor axis distribution of large vs. small members in the family and anomalous residence of Eos members inside the high-order secular resonance $z_1$. Our dynamical method also allows us to estimate Eos family age to $1.3^{+0.15}_{-0.2}$ Gy. Several formal members of the Eos family are in conflict with our model and these are suspected interlopers. We use spectroscopic observations, whose results are also reported here, and results of 5-color wide-band Sloan Digital Sky Survey photometry to prove some of them are indeed spectrally incompatible with the family.

## 5.1 Introduction

The study of asteroid families has experienced a renaissance over the last several years from the discovery of several previously unknown, compact asteroid clusters (e.g., Nesvorný et al., 2002b, 2003; Nesvorný and Bottke, 2004). These discoveries can be credited, in part, to automated search programs constantly scan the sky for new near-Earth objects (e.g. Stokes et al., 2002). In the process, they have also found large numbers of main belt asteroids, which has resulted in an unprecedented increase in the catalog of known asteroids over the last decade. These clusters are young enough that their formation ages can be directly determined by integrating their members' orbits backwards in time. Using these data, we have been able to glean new insights into space weathering processes (Jedicke et al., 2004; Nesvorný et al., 2005a), the origin of the IRAS/COBE dust bands (e.g. Dermott et al., 2001; Nesvorný et al., 2002b, 2003, 2005b), and the physics of asteroid breakup events (Nesvorný et al., 2005c).

Here, however, we focus our analysis on the Eos family, one of the largest asteroid concentrations in the main belt. This family has been studied by many groups over time; classical early references are Hirayama (1918) and Brouwer (1951), with more work in the 1970's from a variety of authors (see review in Bendjoya and Zappalà, 2002). Brouwer (1951) was the first to discover that the Eos family has some puzzling features that cannot be easily reconciled within a standard model. He noticed that the spread of family members in semimajor axis was anomalously small when compared to their proper eccentricity and inclination (see Table IV in his paper and, e.g., Zappalà et al., 1984). He hypothesized that Eos likely experienced an unusual ejection velocity field or inadequacies of the linear secular theory.[15]

Brouwer (1951) also speculated about the Eos family's age. This issue is important, because a family's age determines how long its members have been subject to post-formation dynamical evolution. Note that the chronology of asteroid families is needed to constrain collisional evolution in the main asteroid belt (e.g. Bottke et al., 2005a,b). Brouwer noticed that within the simplest, linearized secular theory, the sum of proper longitude of pericenter $\varpi_p$ and proper longitude of node $\Omega_p$ stays constant because their related proper frequencies are exactly the opposite of one another. He thus proposed to use $(\varpi_p + \Omega_p)$ as an additional parameter to test the properties of asteroid families. In particular, any strong clustering in

[15] As a historical curiosity, we mention that Brouwer (1951) was an opponent of the scenario that families, since their formation, had been subject to unknown perturbations, including *those of non-gravitational origin* (Brown, 1932).

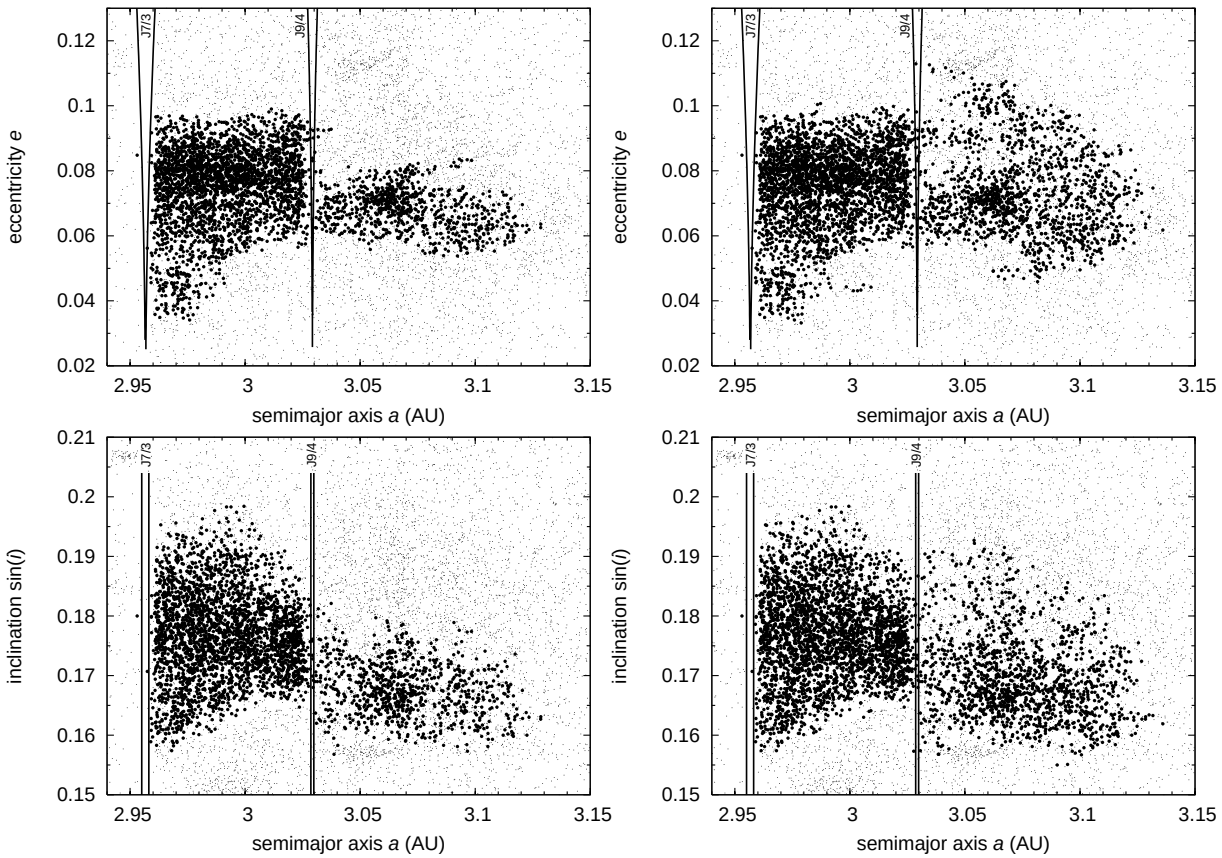



**Figure 57**: The Eos family determined by the HCM with $V_c = 50$ m/s (left figures) and 55 m/s (right figures) projected onto perpendicular planes in the space of proper elements: (i) semimajor axis $a$ and eccentricity $e$ (upper figures), and (ii) semimajor axis $a$ and sine of inclination $\sin i$ (bottom figures). Family members are shown by thick symbols, while the background asteroids in a surrounding box delimited by the axes range are dots. Position of major mean motion resonances with Jupiter (J7/3 and J9/4) is also shown.

this parameter would suggest the family is $\lesssim 1$ My because more accurate secular theory would inevitably break this property.

An investigation of the limited number of known Eos members by Brouwer (1951; see Table V) indicated that the distribution of $(\varpi_p + \Omega_p)$ was strongly nonuniform, which could be used to argue that the Eos family is young. In spite of Carpino et al.'s (1986) finding that the $(\varpi_p+\Omega_p)$ time variation is anomalously slow in this particular zone of the main asteroid belt, Farinella et al. (1989) critically reassessed Brouwer's argument concluding it might have been fluke. By associating smaller asteroids with the Eos family, these groups showed that $(\varpi_p + \Omega_p)$ is fairly uniform, with some residual non-uniformity stemming from a potentially younger subcluster of asteroids inside the Eos family. Farinella et al. (1989) instead argued for an older age based on fact that large disruption events in the main belt occur very infrequently. They found additional support for their old age argument from the uniform rotation period distribution of the family members, which could have been produced by collisions over long time periods (Binzel, 1988). Hence, they dismissed the usefulness of the $(\varpi_p+\Omega_p)$ parameter for future family studies (except for very young families; Nesvorný et al., 2002b, 2003). We share this point of view; in Sec. 5.3.3, we show that this parameter follows a nearly uniform distribution with deviations compatible with statistical fluctuations and the expected influence of the secular resonance $z_1$ (compare with Milani and Knežević, 1992, 1994).

Morbidelli et al. (1995) have also pointed out problems in determining the formation history and age of the Eos family. The Eos family is both bracketed by the J7/3 mean motion resonance (MMR) at $\sim 2.96$ AU and is intersected by the J9/4 MMR at $\sim 3.03$ AU (Fig. 57). Morbidelli et al. reported that the number of family members with $a > 3.03$ AU appears to be significantly smaller than those with $a < 3.03$ AU. It is unclear how the initial velocity distribution of fragments produced by the parent body break-up could have produced this odd arrangement. One possibility was that there was a cascade of secondary fragmentations inside the original family. No other family, however, shows any evidence for a such a process.

Morbidelli et al. (1995) also noted that 5 asteroids associated with the family were residing inside the J9/4 MMR. By numerically integrating their orbits, they found these objects are ejected from the main belt on a timescale of $100 - 200$ My. Rather than postulate that these fragments were directly injected into the resonance by the family-forming event, Morbidelli et al. instead suggested that they were probably placed on those orbits via a secondary breakup. They also predicted that asteroids in the J9/4 MMR at higher (or lower) eccentricities and inclinations may also be former Eos members. Zappalà et al. (2000) confirmed this prediction when they found that 5 of the 7 objects they observed inside the J9/4 MMR (but unrelated to the family with a simple clustering method in orbital element space) had spectra compatible with Eos family members. The interesting problem with this scenario, however, is that the 5 fugitive asteroids are large enough (diameter $14 < D < 30$ km) that collisional injection over the last $100 - 200$ My is highly unlikely.

Another way to estimate the age of the Eos family is to analyze the collisional evolution of its size-frequency distribution (SFD). Using a 1-D self-consistent collisional evolution code, Marzari et al. (1995) considered the SFD evolution of three prominent families: Themis, Koronis and Eos. While partially succeeding in the Themis and Koronis cases, their match to the Eos family SFD was poor, with their best fit indicating that the Eos family was surprisingly young. It is important to note here that while Marzari et al.'s results provided us with many useful insights, their work does have important limitations: (i) the initial family SFDs were unknown, (ii) they used a disruption scaling law that allowed their asteroids to break up far more frequently than suggested by numerical hydrocodes (e.g., Benz and Asphaug, 1999), (iii) their main belt evolution results are discordant with current constraints (Bottke et al., 2005a,b), and (iv) the observed family SFDs used by Marzari et al. had not been debiased and thus were limited to $D \gtrsim 10$ km bodies.

In what follows, we show that most, though not all, of the enigmatic issues about the Eos family are naturally solved within the framework coined by Bottke et al. (2001, 2002). They argued that the asteroid families are initially more compact clusters in $(a, e, i)$ proper element space than currently observed. The assumed ejection velocities are then compatible with numerical simulations of the asteroid catastrophic disruptions (e.g., Love and Ahrens, 1996; Ryan and Melosh, 1998; Benz and Asphaug, 1999; Michel et al., 2001, 2002), with the observed fragments with diameters larger than few kilometres launched away at relative velocities smaller than $\simeq 100$ m/s. As time proceeds, the family undergoes evolution by two processes: (i) *collisional*, with $D \lesssim 10$ km asteroids suffering catastrophic disruption within a few Gy (and producing secondary fragments), and (ii) *dynamical*, where the thermal (Yarkovsky) forces, as a function of size, thermal parameters and rotation state (the obliquity and rotation rate, in particular; for a review see Bottke et al., 2002), spread the initial cluster in semimajor axis and allow the bodies to interact with various secular and mean motion resonances (see also Milani and Farinella, 1994, 1995; Morbidelli and Nesvorný, 1998; Farinella and Vokrouhlický, 1999; Bottke et al., 2001; Nesvorný et al., 2002a; Carruba et al., 2003; Tsiganis et al., 2003; Nesvorný and Bottke, 2004; Brož et al., 2005; Carruba et al., 2005).

In this paper, we investigate whether the Eos family has experienced substantial evolution via the Yarkovsky effect. In Sec. 5.2, we review what we know about the Eos family (i.e., its structure in proper element space, its size-frequency distribution, the spectral properties of its members). In Sec. 5.3, we discuss anomalous family features and show, using numerical integration techniques, that they are easily understood within the Yarkovsky-dispersion model. Our model also produces some testable predictions, such as whether interloper asteroids exist inside the family. For many of these bodies, we have determined their spectra and have determined whether their spectral types are consistent with predictions (Sec. 5.4).

## 5.2 Eos family: basic facts

In this section, we describe the known properties of the Eos family. First we applied formal clustering methods on the most updated database of asteroids to identify the Eos family in the orbital element space. Our work significantly increases the number of asteroids associated with the family as compared to previous searches (e.g., Zappalà et al., 1995; Bendjoya and Zappalà, 2002). Second, we have collected spectral information about various family members (e.g. Cellino et al., 2002 and references therein).

### 5.2.1 Identification in the proper element space

We applied the hierarchical clustering method (HCM; e.g. Bendjoya and Zappalà, 2002 and references therein) to identify clustered Eos family members in proper element space (semimajor axis $a$, eccentricity $e$ and sine of inclination $\sin i$). Our database included the analytically-determined proper elements of nearly $170,000$ main belt numbered and multi-opposition asteroids from the `AstDyS` database (`http://newton.`

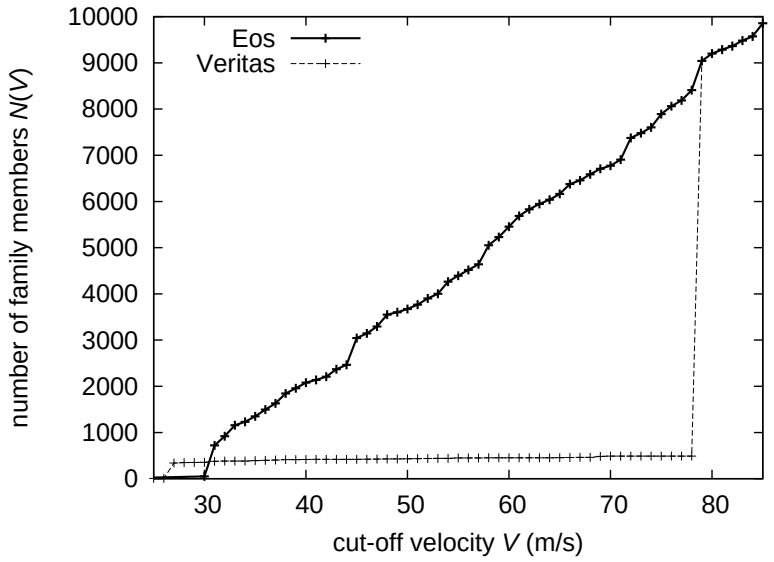



**Figure 58**: Number of asteroids associated with a family (using the HCM approach) as a function of the cut-off velocity $V_c$ for Eos (thick line) and Veritas (thin line). The large Eos family steadily accumulates asteroids as $V_c$ increases, while identification of the compact Veritas family shows only little dependence on $V_c$. At a critical value of $V_c = 78$ m/s the two neighboring families coalesce into a single structure.

`dm.unipi.it/`) as of November 2004. We tested different values of the cut-off velocity $30 < V_c < 85$ m/s, the principal free parameter in the HCM method. Lower values were not used to avoid the intrinsic noise of analytical proper elements.

At the largest $V_c$ values, the cluster starts to accumulate a significant portion of the surrounding region in proper element space. This is seen in Fig. 58 where we show the number of HCM identified members of the neighboring Eos and Veritas families as a function of $V_c$. At the critical value $V_c = 78$ m/s, the two families coalesce into a single cluster of asteroids. This plot also demonstrates the intrinsic difficulty of family identification in case of the large families like Eos. The compact (and young; e.g. Nesvorný et al., 2003) Veritas family depends very weakly on $V_c$ until it passes a threshold value that allows it to "join" with the background population; this means the family is distinctly defined (see also Fig. 4 of Nesvorný et al. 2005a). Conversely, as $V_c$ is increased for Eos, the family population steadily increases as well. Not surprisingly, we expect this process to accumulate numerous interlopers. Trials and tests are needed to eliminate as many of these objects as possible from the final set.

Figure 57 shows two examples of Eos family identification for $V_c = 50$ m/s (left) and 55 m/s (right; dots are background main belt asteroids inside a orbital-element box defined by the ranges of the axes). The identification of family members for different values of $V_c$ is available at our web-site `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`. We believe $V_c = 55$ m/s provides a reasonable compromise between completeness and overshooting; at larger $V_c$ values, the family starts to accumulate more distant asteroids with $a > 3.03$ AU, i.e. on the far side of the J9/4 MMR with Jupiter. We use it as our nominal definition of the Eos family. Figure 59 shows the Eos family projected onto the plane of proper $a$ and absolute magnitude $H$ (data are taken consistently from `AstDyS` web-site) again for two $V_c$ values. The structure seen in this figure will be discussed in Sec. 5.3.

Note that 2-D projections of the family (Fig. 57) miss details that can be seen in 3-D proper orbital elements space. In Fig. 60 we show the Eos family as a 3-D cluster (bold symbols) embedded in the background population of asteroids (dots). We have chosen the view to emphasize the low-$e$ and $i$ side in order to bring attention to a stream-like structure radiating out from the family (on our website `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/` we provide a computer animation that allows one to see the Eos family from many different directions in proper element space). The two planes shown in the same figure roughly mark the libration zone of the high-order secular resonance $z_1$ (e.g. Milani and Knežević 1990, 1992, 1994, and Sec. 5.3.3). We see that the peculiar structure observed in the Eos family tightly adheres to this resonance (see Sec. 5.3.3 for details).

We also investigated cumulative distribution $N(< H)$ of absolute magnitudes $H$ for Eos family asteroids. This can be achieved with high reliability, since even with low $V_c$ values the family contains thousands of members (e.g., the nominal family with $V_c = 55$ m/s has about 4400 asteroids). Figure 61

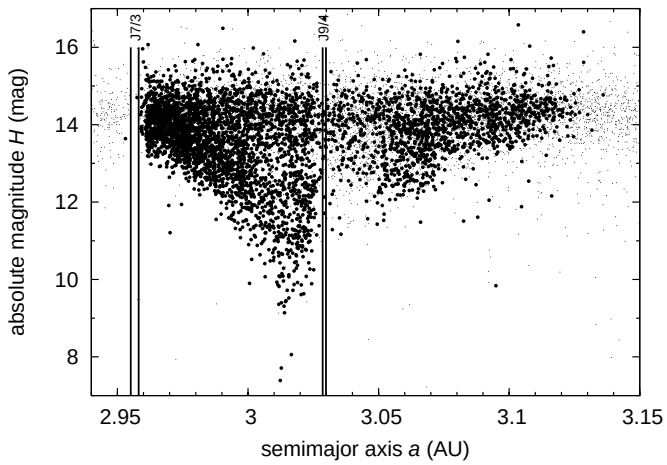



**Figure 59**: The Eos family determined by the HCM with $V_c = 55$ m/s projected onto a plane of proper semimajor axis $a$ and absolute magnitude $H$. As in Fig. 57, the family members are thick symbols, surrounding background asteroids are dots. Observation limits prevents detecting asteroids smaller than about $1 - 2$ km in size ($H \simeq 17$). Major mean motion resonances are also shown.

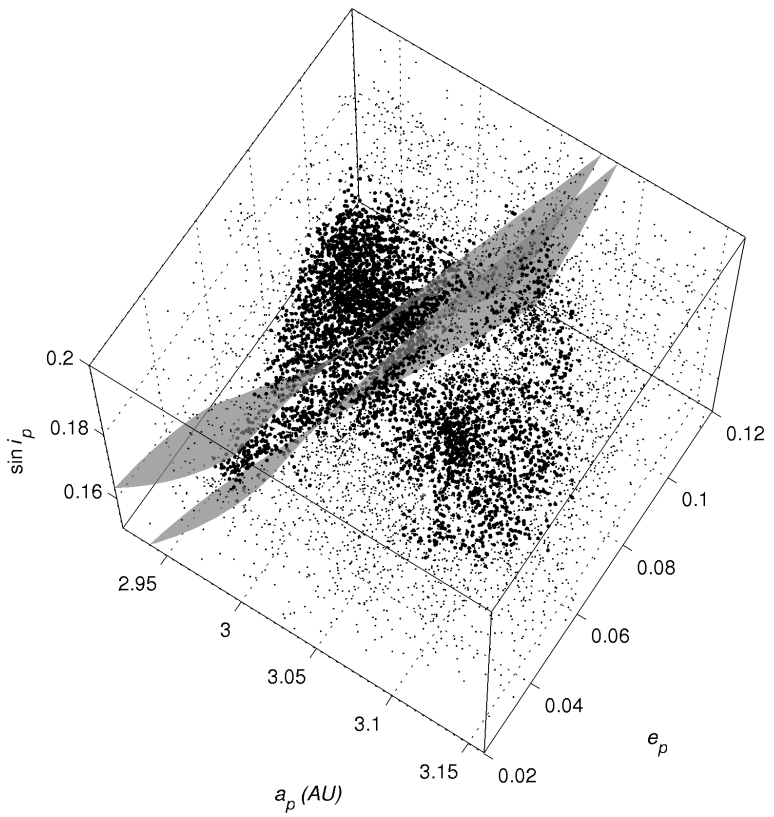



**Figure 60**: The Eos family (bold symbols) shown in 3-D space of proper orbital elements; dots are background asteroids not associated with the family by the HCM method (here $V_c = 55$ m/s is used). We emphasize existence of an asteroid stream escaping from the family toward low values of the proper eccentricity and inclination. Semi-transparent surfaces indicate approximate borders of the high-order secular resonance $z_1$ discussed in Sec. 5.3.3. We show $\pm 0.8$ arcsec/yr region about the exact resonance whose location is determined using a semianalytic theory of Milani and Knežević (1990, 1992); this width corresponds to the numerical results from Sec. 5.3.3. Unlike the principal MMRs, the $z_1$ resonance is a strongly curved 3-D structure in the space of proper elements. The observed anomalous asteroid stream and the position of the $z_1$ resonance strongly correlate; this suggestive link is investigated in more detail in Sec. 5.3.3.

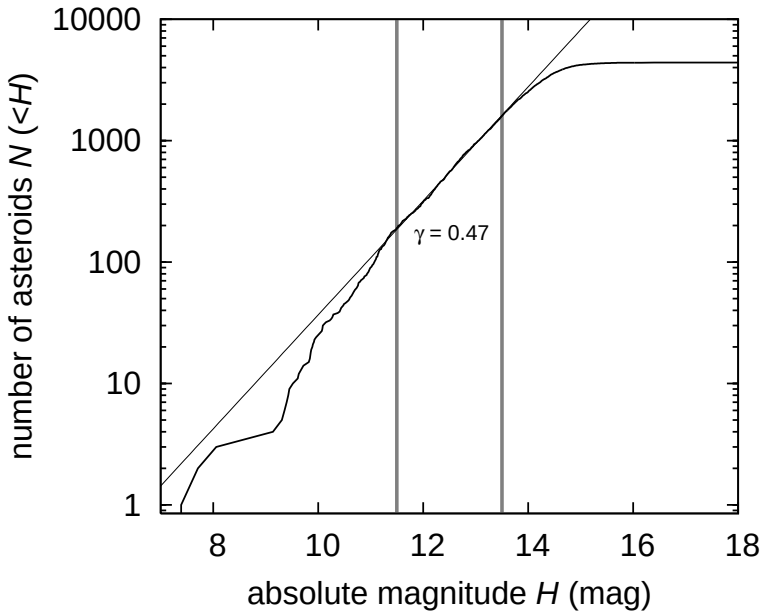



**Figure 61**: Cumulative distribution $N(< H)$ of absolute magnitude values $H$ for members of the Eos family determined by the HCM with $V_c = 55$ m/s. The straight line is a power-law approximation with index $\gamma = 0.47$ that best fits the family in the magnitude range $H \in (11.5, 13.5)$ (denoted with the two vertical lines); at larger sizes (i.e. smaller values of $H$) the distribution becomes steeper and dependent on individual objects, while at smaller sizes (larger values of $H$) the observation bias affects the data.

shows this quantity for the three velocity cut-off values – 50 m/s, 55 m/s and 60 m/s. We used a power-law approximation $N(< H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$ in the magnitude range $(11.5, 13.5)$ and obtained $\gamma \simeq 0.47 \pm 0.02$ for the nominal family at $V_c = 55$ m/s. Our value of $\gamma$ is close to some previously reported values (e.g. Fujiwara, 1982) but discordant with some others who predict a considerably steeper distribution from their method (e.g. Tanga et al. 1999). This value of the power index suggests that the family has undergone significant collisional and dynamical evolution at small asteroid sizes that drove it toward the equilibrium state (e.g. Dohnanyi, 1969; O'Brien and Greenberg, 2003; Bottke et al. 2005c). In particular, Bottke et al. (2005a,b) estimate a $15 - 20$ km size asteroid (roughly $H = 11.5$ for Eos family members) has a collisional lifetime of $\simeq 2$ Gy; thus we would tentatively infer an age for the Eos family of $1 - 2$ Gy from this simple argument. Interestingly, our more quantitative work in Sec. 5.3.2 will provide additional support for this age.

Figure 62 shows the best-fit power-index $\gamma$ for family members with $11.5 < H < 13.5$ as a function of the cut-off velocity $V_c$. Except the anomalous "step" at $V_c = 44$ m/s, which is caused by a sudden extension of the family to the region beyond the J9/4 MMR (see also Fig. 58), we find that $\gamma$ steadily increases. The limiting value $\simeq 0.52$ can be attributed to the overall main-belt population in this particular heliocentric zone; here $V_c$ has become large enough to fill the entire region. The smaller $\gamma$ values found for small $V_c$ is consistent with Morbidelli et al. (2003), who predicted shallow slopes for most prominent families where their members had $H \gtrsim 15$.

### 5.2.2 Spectroscopic observations

Information about the physical properties of the Eos family members derives from spectroscopy of large asteroids, completed by numerous observers using a variety of telescopes and instruments, and broad-band photometry of small asteroids taken by the Sloan Digital Sky Survey (SDSS). Here we provide some information about both sources.

We start with results from spectroscopic surveys. Some caution is warranted when comparing data from different sources because: (i) taxonomic systems have significantly evolved over the past two decades and (ii) major surveys have only performed spectroscopy in the visible wavelengths. This later point is important because discriminating the physical properties of asteroids, especially for an object at the outskirts of the broad S-type asteroid color complex, requires additional data in the infrared. For example, asteroid (221) Eos and several other large Eos members have visual spectra that resemble S-type objects (apart from finer details introduced only later on). It was only when an extended spectrum of (221) Eos,

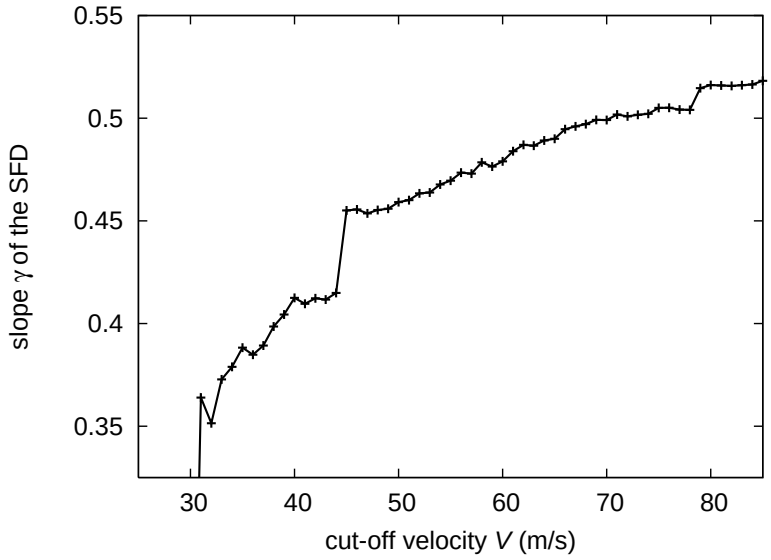



**Figure 62**: The power-law index $\gamma$ of the cumulative magnitude distribution $N(< H)$ fitted in the range $H \in (11.5, 13.5)$ as a function of the HCM cut-off velocity $V_c$. At the largest velocity the system represents basically the whole local main-belt population around the Eos family. At any smaller value of $V_c$ the family is shallower; at our nominal family definition of $V_c = 55$ m/s we have $\gamma = 0.47 \pm 0.02$ (see Fig. 61).

covering both visual and infrared bands, was obtained that Bell et al. (1987) and Bell (1989) were able to propose that Eos family members comprise a distinct spectral class now called K-type (see Veeder et al. (1995), Doressoundiram et al., (1998) and Zappalà et al., (2000) for reviews of this topic).

Objects that are not related to K-type are assumed to be interlopers. For example, a dedicated visual spectroscopic survey of large Eos members by Doressoundiram et al. (1998) found two asteroids, (1910) Mikkailov and (4455) Ruriko, that were spectrally similar to C-type asteroids (out of a sample of 45 observed family members). Still, there appears to be a modest spectral heterogeneity among Eos members ranging from the K types, such as (221) Eos itself, to T types (see also Xu et al. 1995). Because K- and T-types lie along the edge of the S-type complex, it can be difficult to precisely classify asteroids with these characteristics. Bus and Binzel (2002b), who examined 6 of the 45 asteroids discussed by Doressoundiram et al. (1998) as part of the SMASSII survey, found that 4 were K-types and 2 were S-types (633 Zelima and 1186 Turnera). Doressoundiram et al. (1998) interpreted the spectral differences among these bodies as some kind of weathering process or as perhaps a sign of compositional differences in the Eos parent body (see also Mothé-Diniz and Carvano, 2005). As far as we know, however, there is no general consensus about this interpretation to date.

We also note that the SMASSII survey detected 19 asteroids that are associated with the Eos family at the HCM cut-off velocity $V_c = 55$ m/s (Bus and Binzel, 2002a,b; see also updates at `http://smass.mit.edu/`). Most of them were given K-type classifications, with the exceptions being the two S type asteroids mentioned above and two interloper asteroids classified as Xc-type asteroids: (1604) Tombaugh and (3214) Makarenko.

Another rich and recent source of spectroscopic data is the $S^3OS^2$ survey by Lazzaro et al. (2004) (see `http://www.daf.on.br/~lazzaro/S3OS2-Pub/s3os2.htm`). They observed 13 asteroids from our nominal Eos family and obtained the following results: Asteroids (1075) Helina (Xc-type), (1605) Milankovitch (X-type), (3328) Interposita (Xc-type), and (4100) Sumiko (B-type) are all spectrally diverse from prevalent K and T types in the Eos family and contribute to the interloper population. Asteroids (251) Sophia (Sl-type) and (4843) Megantic (X-type) are also recognized as interlopers. Moreover, several asteroids were re-classified as D types within the new Bus taxonomy (Bus and Binzel, 2002a,b) from former T types of the Tholen taxonomy (Tholen, 1989), confirming difficulties in spectral classification.

Both datasets, SMASS and $S^3OS^2$, have been compiled together and applied systematically to asteroid families by Mothé-Diniz et al. (2005). For the Eos family, which was likely identified by these authors at a slightly higher $V_c$ value, they determined that 55 out of 92 asteroids with known spectra belong to the KTD sequence; this sets the classification system for additional Eos family members. The mineralogical interpretation of these data, however, is more uncertain (e.g. D types here often have high albedo values, unlike the well interpreted low-albedo D type objects in the outer part of the asteroid belt and among

Trojan asteroids). If we include Xk types in the KTD complex, which are related in the optical band, the KTD's form 74% of Eos family members. Alien, or more distant spectral types (X, C and B) constitute 26% of asteroids in the Eos family; these values are somewhat higher than expected (Migliorini et al., 1995). Their fraction increases with larger $V_c$, suggesting the family is embedded in a spectrally alien zone. In spite of the ambiguous compositional implications of the KTD spectral sequence inside the Eos family, the fact that they are surrounded by primitive C-type asteroids may allow us to recognize some interlopers.

As far as broad-band photometry is concerned, we skip in this paper the older observations made for the Johnson UBV system (e.g. Zellner et al., 1985) and instead turn to more recent work of Ivezić et al. (2001, 2002), who analyzed the homogeneity of asteroid families using the broad-band 5-color data of SDSS (see `http://www.astro.princeton.edu/~ivezic/sdssmoc/sdssmoc.html`). Interestingly, in the case of Eos, they find a slight scatter of spectral features. Because the SDSS data are available mostly for small asteroids ($H \geq 12$, say), the result of Ivezić et al. might indicate spectral heterogeneity in the Eos family (e.g., Doressoundiram et al., 1998).

Nesvorný et al. (2005a) has investigated this issue using release 2.0 SDSS data. While their main focus was space weathering effects, they were able to identify SDSS colors for 457 members of the Eos family (using a larger $V_c$ value). The average principal component values found for Eos members were $\mathrm{PC}_1 = 0.466 \pm 0.095$ and $\mathrm{PC}_2 = -0.104 \pm 0.083$ (standard deviations), placing this family on the outskirts of the S-complex. While that borderline position complicates interpretations, the unusual colors of some objects may help us identify them as interlopers within the Eos family (see Sec. 5.4).

Additional possible interlopers in the Eos family, suggested by the infrared broad-band photometry reported by Veeder et al. (1995), are (562) Saloma and (1723) Klemola, whose J-H color index is significantly offset from other observed members of the family. Some authors, e.g. Bell (1989), suspect the third largest asteroid associated with Eos family, (639) Latona, might be an interloper based on S-like behavior of in the infrared band.

In Sec. 5.4 we report additional spectral observations of the Eos members made over the past few years by members of our team. We also analyze the most updated SDSS data, release 3.0.

## 5.3 Eos family: Yarkovsky traces

Hereafter we analyze several outstanding features of the Eos family. We show they can best be explained within a model where the family was formed in a more compact configuration in the proper element space about 1 Gy ago and then experienced dispersion via the Yarkovsky effects and interactions with resonances (Sec. 6.1). To that end, we performed a numerical simulation to determine how an initially compact cluster near the center of the Eos family expands in proper $(a, e, i)$ over time. Note that our initial orbital data was chosen to be consistent with the ejection velocities predicted from laboratory experiments and numerical hydrocode simulations of asteroid disruption events (e.g. Love and Ahrens, 1996; Ryan and Melosh, 1998).

The initial orbital elements of our synthetic family asteroids were chosen according to the procedure described in the Appendix of Carruba et al. (2003). For the Eos family, the estimated mass ratio of the largest fragment and parent body is $\simeq 0.1$ (e.g. Tanga et al., 1999; Campo Bagatin and Petit, 2001). Using this value, we obtain a parent body diameter of $D_{\mathrm{PB}} \simeq 240$ km. To disrupt this object, we assumed a specific energy $Q^{\star}_D \simeq 0.1\, \rho\, D_{\mathrm{PB}}^{1.36}$, where the bulk density $\rho \simeq 2.5$ g/cm$^3$ (Benz and Asphaug, 1999). We assume that only a small part of this energy is transformed into the kinetic energy of the dispersed fragments, such that their mean quadratic velocity $v_{\mathrm{ej}}$ is $v_{\mathrm{ej}}^2 = 2\, f_{KE}\, Q^{\star}_D$ (e.g. Davis et al., 1989; Petit and Farinella, 1993). The fundamental anelasticity parameter $f_{KE} \simeq 0.02$ is intentionally chosen small, such that $v_{\mathrm{ej}}$ is on the order of a few tens of m/s.

Following the work of Petit and Farinella (1993), we also adjust our velocities to account for the self-gravity of the parent body, such that the escaping fragments must have a positive binding energy value. We also assumed $v_{\mathrm{ej}}$ had a Maxwellian distribution. For simplicity, no mass/size dependence of $v_{\mathrm{ej}}$ was assumed. The initial velocity field was set to be isotropic in space, although below we shall argue that the properties of the family indicate this may be an unrealistic assumption. Finally, we transformed the initial velocity field into orbital elements using Gauss equations and estimates of the parent body's true anomaly $f$ and argument of pericenter $\omega$: $f = 90^\circ$ and $\omega + f = 45^\circ$ (see e.g. Morbidelli et al., 1995). This latter choice is somewhat arbitrary, but it produces an initial family which has a characteristic, but not extreme, extent in the proper element space for the given ejection velocities.

We use a SWIFT-RMVS3 integrator (e.g. Levison and Duncan, 1994) modified to account for the Yarkovsky forces (see `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/` for details of its implementation, speed and accuracy tests). We also complemented the original version of the integrator with

computations of synthetic proper elements in a manner compatible with definition laid out in Knežević and Milani (2000, 2003). This means that we first apply a Fourier filter to the (non-singular) orbital elements in a moving window of $\simeq 0.7$ My (with steps of 0.1 My) to eliminate all periods smaller than some threshold (1.5 ky in our case; we use a standard sequence of Kaiser windows as in Quinn et al., 1991, a procedure equivalent to what is used by Knežević and Milani, 2000). The filtered signal, mean orbital elements, is then output from the simulation for further checks and passed through a frequency analysis code adapted from Šidlichovský and Nesvorný (1997) to obtain (planetary) forced and free terms in Fourier representation of the orbital elements. The isolated free terms are what we use as the proper orbital elements.

The 4 Jovian planets are included in our simulation with their masses, initial positions and velocities taken from the `JPL DE405` ephemeris. The effect of the terrestrial planets are accounted for as a barycentric correction of the initial conditions only, which we believe is justified in this distant zone of the asteroid belt. A timestep of 20 days is used. We used 210 test particles (asteroids) in our runs. Their diameters range from $D = 2$ km to 60 km. Smaller bodies dominate our integrated sample such that we have 10 bodies with $D = 60$ km in our sample and there are $\propto 1/D$ bodies in different size bins.

Their rotation rate distribution is set to be a Maxwellian with a peak value corresponding to a period of 8 hr (though we prevent shorter/longer periods than 4/12 hr; e.g. Binzel, 1988). The orientation of their spin axes is assumed to be uniform in space.[16] The rotation parameters of the asteroids are assumed to be constant for these runs. We acknowledge this is an over-simplification; thermal and gravitational torques produce large variations of asteroid spin vectors on Gy timescales (see e.g. Sec. 5.3.2). Here, however, we trade complexity for simplicity. The thermal parameters of the asteroids, necessary for modeling Yarkovsky forces, are: thermal conductivity $K = 0.005$ W/m/K, specific heat capacity $C_p = 680$ J/kg/K, and surface/bulk densities 1.5 and 2.5 g/cm$^3$, respectively. We assume that multi-km asteroids in the Eos region have an insulating surface layer of dust or at least a significant porosity which makes $K$ small. We use analytic formulæ from Vokrouhlický (1998, 1999) and Vokrouhlický and Farinella (1999; Appendix) to compute the diurnal and seasonal variants of the Yarkovsky effect. With our chosen thermal parameters, the diurnal effect is about an order of magnitude larger than the seasonal effect, allowing asteroids with retrograde spins to spiral toward the Sun and those with prograde rotations to spiral away from the Sun.

After setting the initial conditions and thermal parameters for our test asteroids, we let our synthetic family evolve for 1 Gy (this end-time was chosen to be in rough accordance with our estimate of the family age in Sec. 5.3.2). Figures 63 and 64 show the dynamical evolution of their proper $(a, e, i)$ over time (solid lines), superimposed onto positions of the currently observed Eos family members (dots). The former figure tracks evolution of asteroids with size $D \geq 7$ km, while the latter is for asteroids with $D \leq 7$ km. In both figures, we show the position of major MMRs –J7/3, J9/4 and J11/5– as well as numerous weaker MMRs such as high-order resonances (e.g. J16/7 or J23/10) and three-body resonances with Jupiter and Saturn (e.g. 8J−3S−3, 6J+2S−1, 5J−1S−2 or 3J−2S−1[17]; Nesvorný and Morbidelli, 1998; Morbidelli and Nesvorný 1999; Morbidelli 2002).

The effect of resonances on orbits migrating in $a$ is twofold, depending of the strength of the resonance and the drift rate $(da/dt)$. Weak resonances can temporarily capture an orbit and change its proper $e$ and/or $i$ by a small amount upon leaving the resonance (Fig. 65; see also Bottke et al. 2000; Vokrouhlický and Brož, 2002). This effect, while small enough to keep asteroids in the family, increases the mean dispersion of $e$ and $i$ over time. Our simulations suggest that this effect allows our test asteroids to match the full extent of the observed family in $e$ but not in $i$, where it misses about a factor of two. Our integrations, however, assume fixed orientation of the spin axis in space for our test asteroids; in reality, thermal and gravitational torques, together with collisional effects, may produce more complicated evolutionary paths. For example, $da/dt$ can change, or even reverse sign, in time in response to spin axis evolution, allowing them to cross back and forth across weak resonances at variable speeds. This could help increase their dispersal in $e$ and $i$. It is also possible that our initial velocity field was unrealistic; perhaps a more accurate velocity field would help eliminate the "inclination problem" (Sec. 5.5). We note, however, that effect of dispersion in $e$ and $i$ is size-dependent since smaller asteroids have chance to meet more tiny resonances as they migrate faster than large asteroids. This effect helps explaining "triangular" shape of the families in the $e - H$ and $i - H$ planes discussed by Cellino et al. (2002).

Powerful MMRs, namely the J7/3, J9/4 and even the J11/5, can remove Eos asteroids from the family by significantly increasing (or decreasing) their $e$ and/or $i$ values. The strength of this effect is proportional

[16] A semi-empirical model of Paolicchi et al. (1996) suggests a size-rotation relation with smaller fragments rotating faster than the large ones. Given other uncertainties in our simulation, we stay with our simple formulation.

[17] We adopt the notation of Nesvorný and Morbidelli (1998) and Morbidelli (2002) who characterize a three-body MMR $(+m_J\mathrm{J} + m_S\mathrm{S} + m)$ with a condition $m_J\dot{\lambda}_J + m_S\dot{\lambda}_S + m\dot{\lambda} \simeq 0$, where $\lambda_J$, $\lambda_S$ and $\lambda$ are mean longitudes of Jupiter, Saturn and the asteroid.

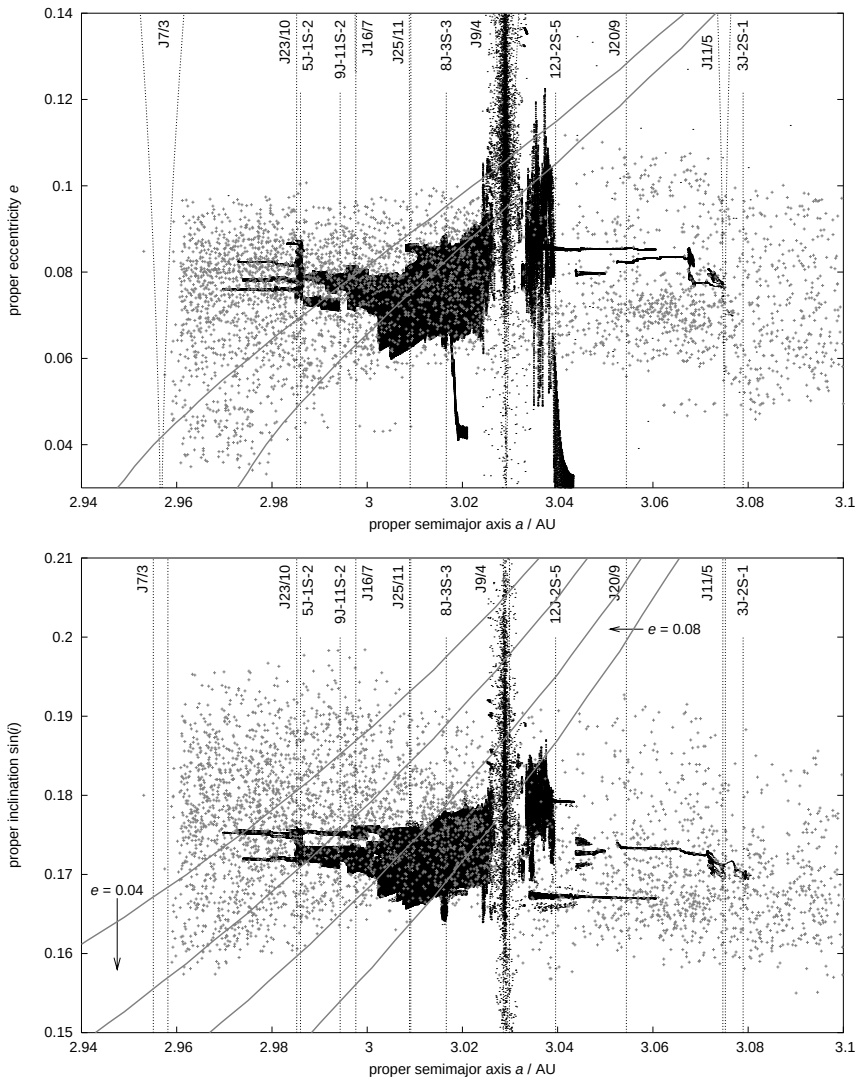



**Figure 63**: Evolution tracks of our synthetic Eos asteroids with size $\geq 7$ km during 1 Gy in our simulation; dots are $\geq 7$ km members of the currently observed family with the HCM threshold velocity $V_c = 55$ m/s. Top: proper eccentricity vs. proper semimajor axis; bottom: proper sine of inclination vs. proper semimajor axis. The initially compact family extends in course of time due to a combination of the (i) Yarkovsky forces that produce diffusion in the semimajor axis, and (ii) interaction with MMRs that, upon capture, cause eccentricity and inclination to change. The latter effect is proportional to the resonance strength scaling with its order. Thus the principal resonances –here J9/4– make many of the captured asteroids eliminated from the family. Weaker MMRs, such as 16/7 or the three body resonances (shown in the figure), do not have a capability to eliminate asteroids from the family, yet they can make the family to extend in eccentricity and inclination. A special effect is produced by the high-order secular $z_1$ resonance (Sec. 5.3.3) that make the Yarkovsky drifting orbits frequently captured and driven along it for a long period of time. This is because this resonance varies along all proper elements, approximately diagonally across the family. The grey curves show nominal location of the resonance $\pm 0.8$ "/y zone for: (i) $\sin i = 0.17$ (top), and (ii) $e = 0.04$ and $e = 0.08$ (bottom). The particle moving toward small proper eccentricity value at $\sim 3.02$ AU shows a rare temporarily capture in a weak secular resonance $g - 3g_6 + 2g_7$.

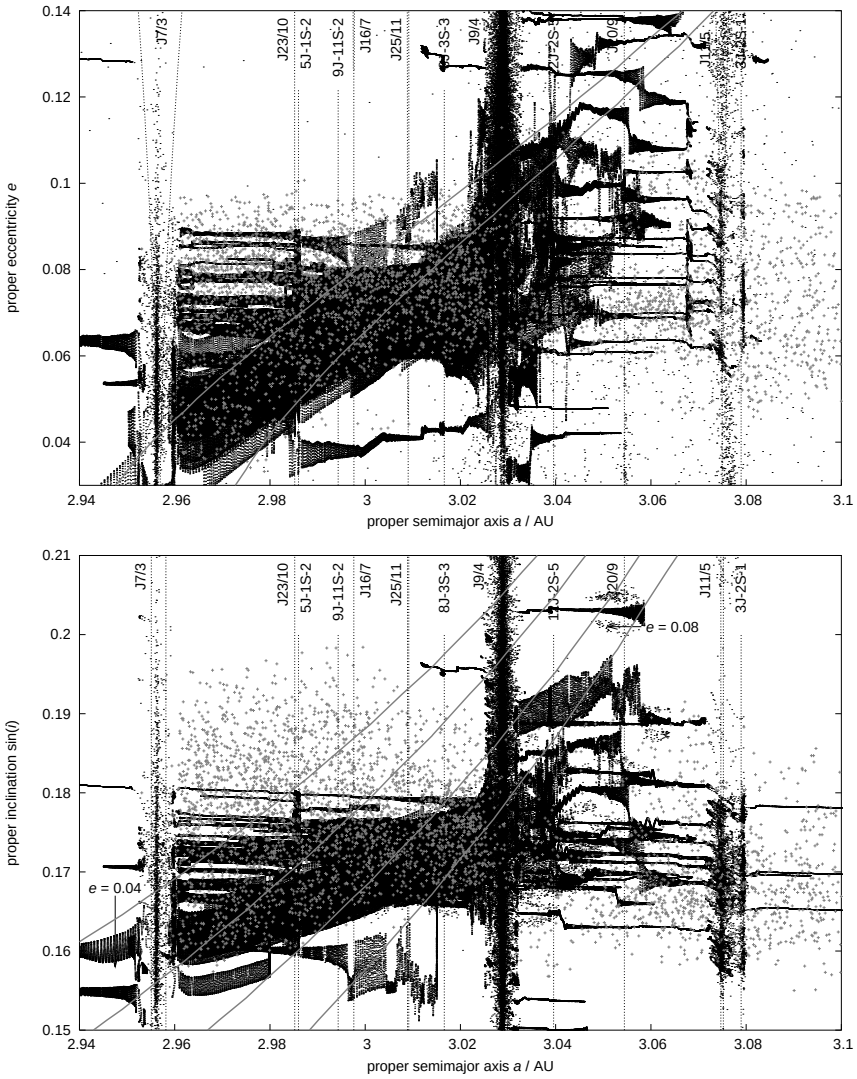



**Figure 64**: The same as in Fig. 63 but here for asteroids with size $\leq$ 7 km (view dominated by 2 km size bodies). These objects have a faster semimajor axis drift due to the Yarkovsky forces and some manage to cross the whole extend of the family in semimajor axis. As in Fig. 63 we note both interaction with the weak MMRs and significant role of the $z_1$ secular by trapping the migrating objects and transporting them to smaller values of proper inclination and eccentricity. With that process, nearly the complete eccentricity extend of the family is achieved, though effect on inclination is still small. Transparency of the J9/4 MMR for the migrating objects is higher now, yet many asteroids still get ejected from the Eos family via this route. The J7/3 MMR may eventually be also crossed by few of these smaller asteroids, but upon this crossing the eccentricity and inclination get largely changed. The black sections of the evolutionary tracks indicate the particle is still associated with the Eos family at the nominal HCM cut-off velocity $V_c = 55$ m/s; the dark-gray section indicate the particle escaped too far from the family and ceases to be associated with it. Note, that the few objects that crossed the J7/3 resonance became unrelated to the Eos family at the adopted nominal HCM cut-off velocity.

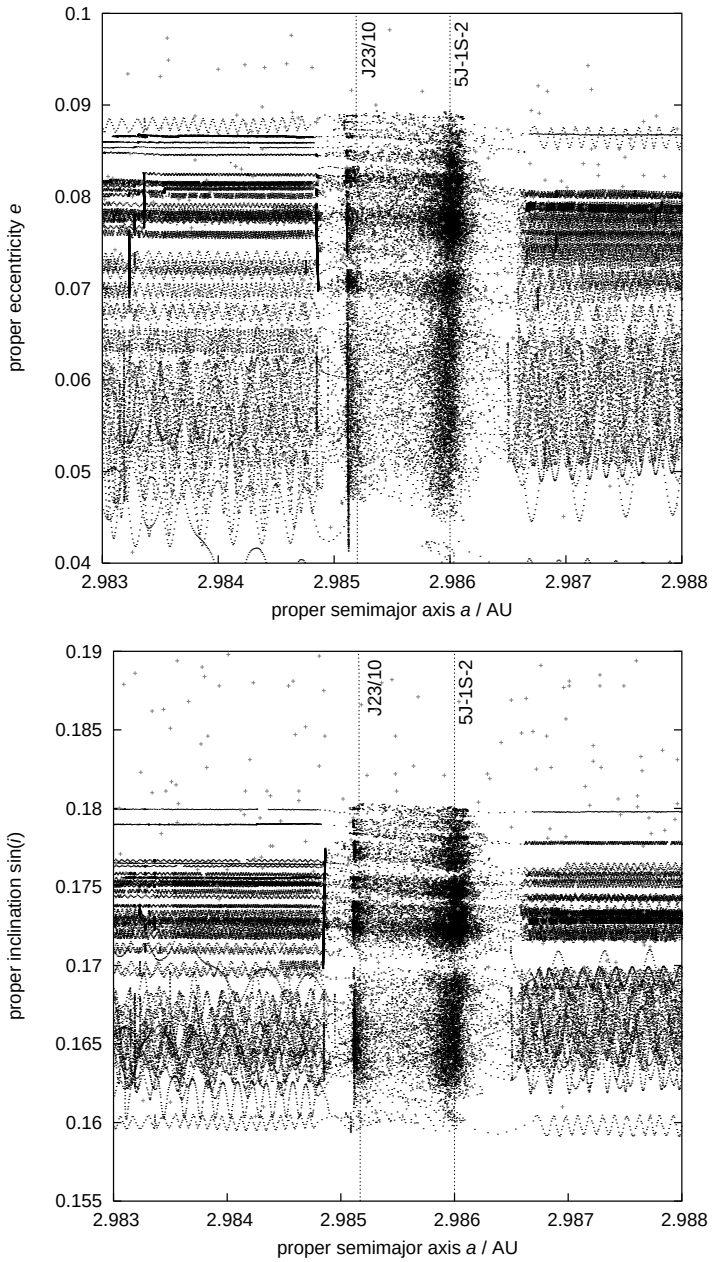



**Figure 65**: A zoom of the Fig. 63 showing tracks of particles in our simulation near a pair of weak mean motion resonances J23/10 and 5J-1S-2 (see the text for nomenclature); dots are the currently observed asteroids. Upper panel is a projection onto the proper eccentricity vs. proper semimajor axis values, lower panel gives a projection onto the proper sine of inclination vs. proper semimajor axis values. Because of the Yarkovsky forces the orbits migrate toward smaller semimajor axis values. Upon encounter the mean motion resonances, the proper eccentricity might be significantly changed; the inclination effect is quite less for these resonances. The bottommost migrating particles are trapped in the $z_1$ secular resonance and stay so even after a period of interaction with the mean motion resonances.

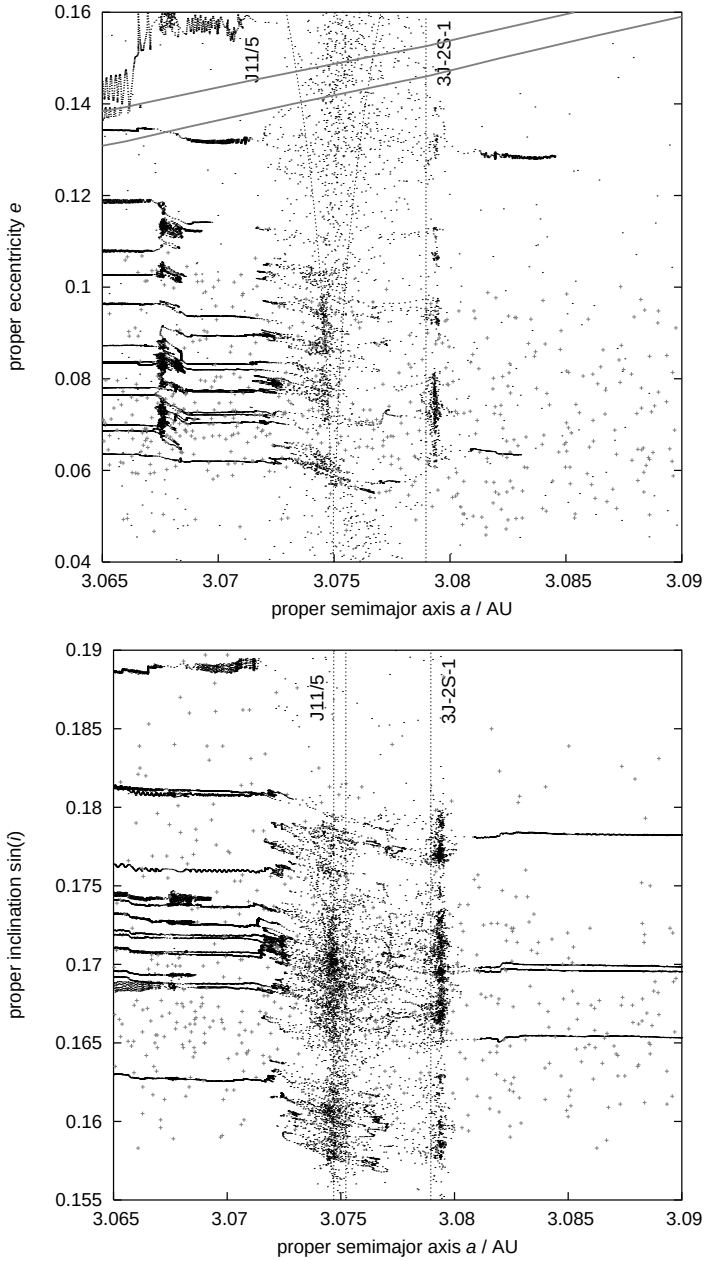



**Figure 66**: A zoom of the evolutionary paths of the Eos members in our simulation near the J11/5 and 3J-2S-1 resonances. This doublet causes a non-negligible elimination rate and only orbits at sufficiently low initial $e$ value have a good chance to continue populating the family at $a \geq 3.08$ AU.

to the order of the resonance (e.g. Morbidelli, 2002), but it also depends on the Yarkovsky $da/dt$ rate. In the Eos family, we have a wide range of possible outcomes, from the near total elimination of observable asteroids (J7/3 MMR) to their partial elimination (J9/4 MMR). Both produce quantitatively testable effects: termination of the family in the former case and a rate-dependent drop in the semimajor axis density of asteroids after passage of the latter. We devote Sec. 5.3.1 to a careful study of this effect.

Figure 66 shows a close up of asteroids drifting into the J11/5 and 3J−2S−1 resonances. This doublet may cause the partial elimination of bodies from the family, mainly because the bodies reaching this resonance may have had their eccentricities "pumped up" by a previous interaction with the J9/4 resonance. The probability of crossing this doublet is higher at low eccentricity. For example, Fig. 57 shows the family at $V_c = 55$ m/s first extends beyond the J11/5 and 3J−2S−1 resonances at $e$ values.

The last resonant effect, very specific to the Eos family, is the influence of the high-order secular resonance $z_1$ (e.g. Milani and Knežević, 1990, 1992, 1994). While it will be described it more detail in Sec. 5.3.3, we note that many asteroids in our simulation adhere to this resonance and follow a "diagonal

route" toward smaller values of proper $e$ and $i$. At the same time, their location in this resonance makes their proper $e$ and $i$ values oscillate with large amplitudes and a period of several My. Asteroids migrating toward large $a$ values can also follow this secular resonance, but they are frequently blocked and removed from the family by the J9/4 MMR.

Using these simulations to set the stage for our work, we are now ready to discuss some of the more interesting features of the Eos family in greater detail.

### 5.3.1 J7/3 and J9/4 MMR tests

The fact that the Eos family is terminated by the J7/3 MMR (Figs. 57 and 59) is one of its most important and interesting properties. Examples of other prominent families terminated by resonances include the Koronis family (terminated by the J5/2 and J7/3 MMRs; Bottke et al., 2001) and Eunomia families (terminated by the J3/1 MMR; Morbidelli and Vokrouhlický, 2003). We note that the width of J7/3 MMR, at the mean eccentricity value of the Eos orbits, is $(\Delta a)_{7/3} \simeq 7 \times 10^{-3}$ AU. This value can be approximately interpreted in terms of a HCM velocity distance $(\Delta v)_{7/3}$ as $(\Delta a)_{7/3}/a_{7/3} \simeq (\Delta v)_{7/3}/v_{7/3}$; here $a_{7/3}$ is the position of the resonance and $v_{7/3}$ is the characteristic orbital velocity at the resonance. With this relation (that assumes no difference in eccentricity and inclination), we estimate the J7/3 MMR presents an "obstacle" of $(\Delta v)_{7/3} \simeq 10$ m/s in the HCM scheme. This estimate was obtained using the circular three-body problem. The true width of the J7/3 MMR might be little larger, but using $V_c = 55$ m/s should allow us to pick up any missing components of the Eos family that happen to reside beyond the J7/3 MMR. Even at $V_c = 70$ m/s, however, very few asteroids are found, and these objects most likely represent the background population.

We thus conclude that the Eos family does not extend beyond the J7/3 MMR, even though it tightly adheres to it along a significant range of $e$ and $i$ values. This configuration is inconsistent with its emplacement from the initial velocity field (e.g., Zappalà et al., 1996; Cellino et al., 1999). Instead, we conclude the initial family dynamically evolved to meet the J7/3 MMR border over time via the Yarkovsky effect. Asteroids reaching the resonance were presumably eliminated by becoming trapped in the resonance and then having their $e$ values pumped up to planet-crossing values (Bottke et al., 2001).

To verify our claim, we placed 102 test asteroids of a given size along the outside border of the J7/3 MMR ($a > 2.96$ AU) and then used numerical integration to track the evolution of these bodies into the resonance by the Yarkovsky effect. As initial data, we used the osculating orbital elements of real Eos members located close to the J7/3 MMR. the obliquities of the objects were set to 135° for each test asteroid. The thermal parameters and rotation rates were chosen to be the same as in the numerical simulation described above. We investigated five characteristic sizes corresponding to the absolute magnitudes $H = 13, 14, 15$ and 16 (we use the mean albedo $p_V = 0.13$ for the size-magnitude conversion). Note that $H = 13$ is the approximate limiting value at which the family members adhere to the J7/3 MMR (see Fig. 59). We also note that $H = 13 - 14$ is about a current completeness limit at the location of the Eos family (R. Jedicke, personal communication). The observation incompleteness beyond this limit is, however, uncorrelated with processes we study below and thus should not affect our conclusions.

Table 14 summarizes the results of our experiment. In general, only the smallest asteroids with low $e$ and $i$ crossed the J7/3 MMR. For $H = 16$ bodies ($D \simeq 2.4$ km), we recorded 13 such cases (out of 102). We conclude that (i) most Eos family members cannot cross this resonance and (ii) a few km-sized asteroids with $a < 2.96$ AU might be Eos escapees. These putative objects would originate from the low $e, i$ tail of the Eos family that is not densely populated (see below for explanation); most family members have $e \geq 0.07$. Finally, we point out that $H > 16$ bodies are hard to detect with current survey capabilities and the first populated magnitude bin is centered about $H = 15$ with lower crossing probability.

The case of the J9/4 MMR is even more interesting than the J7/3 MMR because it allows us to quantitatively test our Yarkovsky-drift model. This is because the J9/4 MMR is weak enough that many observable asteroid can jump the resonance (Bottke et al., 2000). On the other hand, the J9/4 MMR is powerful enough to trap and eliminate some fraction of asteroids trying to cross it. Thus, the J9/4 MMR is analogous to a river with a strong current; weak swimmers are swept downstream while strong swimmers can reach the opposite bank.

The ratio of eliminated/crossing test asteroids for a given size can be compared to observations of Eos family members on both sides of the J9/4 MMR. To make this comparison, we again integrated a large number of test asteroids and let them drift into the J9/4 MMR. Here we chose the osculating orbital elements of 106 real Eos members with proper $a \in (3.023, 3.027)$ AU and gave them $H = 10 - 16$. The obliquity was set to 45°, allowing the asteroids to drift outward to encounter the J9/4 MMR.

**Table 14**: Statistics of Yarkovsky-drifting orbits crossing the J7/3 MMR.

| $H$ (mag) | $D$ (km) | $N$ | $N_c$ |
|---|---|---|---|
| 13 | 9.4 | 102 | 0 |
| 14 | 5.9 | 102 | 6 |
| 15 | 3.7 | 102 | 7 |
| 16 | 2.4 | 102 | 13 |

†$H$ and $D$ are the absolute magnitude and size of the particles (assuming $p_V = 0.13$), $N$ is the number of integrated orbits, $N_c$ is the number of orbits that crossed the J7/3 MMR without being scattered enough in the inclination and eccentricity to remain approximately in the appropriate range of Eos members.

**Table 15**: Statistics of Yarkovsky-drifting orbits crossing the J9/4 MMR.

| $H$ (mag) | $D$ (km) | $N$ | $N_c$ |
|---|---|---|---|
| 10 | 37.4 | 102 | 2 |
| 11 | 23.6 | 106 | 6 |
| 12 | 14.9 | 102 | 12 |
| 13 | 9.4 | 106 | 15 |
| 14 | 5.9 | 106 | 21 |
| 15 | 3.7 | 106 | 30 |
| 16 | 2.4 | 106 | 35 |

†The first three columns as in Table 14 except here for the J9/4 MMR; $N_c$ is the number of particles that were still associated with the nominal Eos family after the passage through J9/4 MMR during their further evolution.

Table 15 gives our results. As expected, significantly more asteroids, as compared to the J7/3 case, crossed this higher-order resonance. To compare this data with observations, however, we need to make additional assumptions. This is because of two reasons. First, the J9/4 MMR is miscentered in the family, for its position at $a_{9/4} \simeq 3.03$ AU is to be compared with the family center at $a_c \simeq 3.02$ AU. Thus, there is a priori bias to have more Eos members below the J9/4 than above and we have to correct for this effect. Second, the left side of the family is cut by the J7/3 resonance. As a result, distribution of asteroids with $a \leq a_c$ gives us only a limited information not extending below $a_{7/3} \simeq 2.957$ AU. Our procedure is as follows.

We first concentrate on the Eos region that corresponds to $a \leq a_c$, where the family's center $a_c \simeq 3.02$ AU. We denote the density distribution of members with a given $H$ by $\mathcal{B}(a; H)$. Thus

$$\mathcal{B}(a; H) = \frac{dN}{da} \,, \tag{38}$$

where $dN$ is number of Eos members in the semimajor axis interval $(a, a + da)$ with $a \leq a_c$ and having an absolute magnitude near $H$. Assuming that the initial distribution of Eos members is symmetric about $a_c$, we expect

$$N^{<}_{\rm exp}(H) = \int_{a_{7/3}}^{a_{9/4}} \mathcal{B}(a; H)\, da \tag{39}$$

asteroids of absolute magnitude $H$ to reside in the Eos family on the left hand side of J9/4 MMR, thus with $a_{7/3} < a < a_{9/4}$ where $a_{7/3} \simeq 2.9757$ AU and $a_{9/4} \simeq 3.03$ AU. We also define

$$N^{>}_{\rm exp}(H) = \int_{a_{9/4}}^{2a_c - a_{7/3}} \mathcal{B}(a; H)\, da \tag{40}$$

as the number of asteroids with a given $H$ to reside in the Eos family with $a > a_{9/4}$ (we also assume here $\mathcal{B}(a; H) = \mathcal{B}(2a_c - a; H)$ which expresses symmetry of the $\mathcal{B}$-function about $a_c$). Denoting $N^{<}_{\rm obs}(H)$ and $N^{>}_{\rm obs}(H)$ the numbers of truly observed family members on either size of the J9/4 MMR, and with

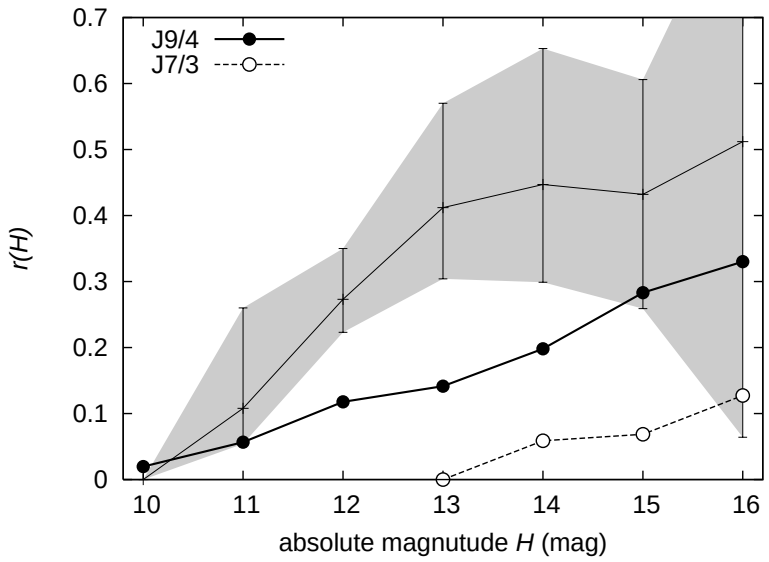



**Figure 67**: The thin line shows ratio $r(H)$, from Eq. (41), of the observed vs expected Eos members on the right over left hand sides of the J9/4 MMR as a function of the absolute magnitude $H$; we consider bodies binned in 0.5 zones of $H$ about $H = 10 - 16$ with the last value, however, having large uncertainty due to few known objects only (see Fig. 59). The shaded uncertainty interval is based on computed $r(H)$ values for Eos family identifications with $V_c$ in the range $50 - 60$ m/s (lower values for smaller $V_c$). Values $r < 1$ indicate a relative paucity of Eos members above the J9/4 MMR as regards to the population below the J9/4 MMR. The solid line shows probability to cross the J9/4 MMR for orbits migrating toward larger semimajor axis values by the Yarkovsky forces (symbols are data in Table 15). The lowest dashed line is the same for the J7/3 MMR.

semimajor axis value specified by limits in Eqs. (39) and (40), we finally define

$$r(H) = \frac{N^{>}_{\rm obs}(H)/N^{>}_{\rm exp}(H)}{N^{<}_{\rm obs}(H)/N^{<}_{\rm exp}(H)} \,. \tag{41}$$

The value of $r(H)$ is a measure of how the true Eos population disperses/evolves toward smaller/larger $a$ values. In particular, if $r \simeq 1$, the family dispersion is equal on both sides of J9/4 MMR.

Figure 67 shows the ratio $r(H)$ for the Eos family identified with three HCM velocity cut-offs: 50 m/s, 55 m/s (nominal value; thin line) and 60 m/s. The fact that $r(H)$ is always smaller then unity quantitatively confirms that there is a net depletion of the observed members in the Eos family on the right side of the J9/4 MMR. We also note, that $r(H)$ is strongly size dependent, such that there is a paucity of large family members beyond the J9/4 MMR with $a > a_{9/4}$.

This observation is inconsistent with a static model where Eos family members remain in the same orbits (see the discussion in Morbidelli et al., 1995). In our scenario, however, the $r(H)$ values are a natural outcome of Yarkovsky evolution, with larger Eos members eliminated as they try to cross the resonance. In fact, if we had an ideal model, the $r(H)$ values should equal the probability that our integrated test asteroids cross the J9/4 MMR ($c(H)$) (Table 15). For his reason, Fig. 67 shows the crossing probability $c(H)$ together with $r(H)$.

Overall, we find a rough agreement between $r(H)$ and $c(H)$. In particular, both indicate very few bodies with $H \leq 10$ should be able to cross the J9/4 MMR. The principal difference is in the crossing probabilities for $H = 12 - 14$ asteroids, where $r(H) > c(H)$. We find several possible reasons for this mismatch:

- For $r(H)$ to match $c(H)$, all asteroids must cross the resonance. Our model in Sec. 5.3.2, however, indicates that some asteroids might be initially thrown to orbits with $a > a_{9/4}$. If true, we need to modify our model assumptions. The best fit solution from Sec. 5.3.2 predicts this happens for $H \geq 13$ and it may help increasing the local population of the Eos members with $a \geq a_{9/4}$.

- Asteroids below some size threshold might reach the J9/4 MMR with smaller obliquity values and thus would migrate faster than the model asteroids in our simulation. Such a result might be produced by the YORP effect, which would have perhaps 1 Gy to work (Sec. 5.3.2). The work of Vokrouhlický et al. (2003), and previous theoretical studies, suggest $D \simeq (30 - 40)$ km Koronis

asteroids complete the YORP cycle (i.e., approach an asymptotic obliquity value) in $\sim 2.5$ Gy. Scaling from this result, and using the mean albedo value $p_V \simeq 0.13$ for Eos family members, we estimate that $H \geq 12$ asteroids are small enough ($D \leq 15$ km) to reach near asymptotic YORP obliquity states within 1 Gy. This would efficiently shift data points corresponding to $H \geq 12$ in Fig. 67 by $-0.75$ while helping bring $c(H)$ and $r(H)$ closer together.

Thus, while model and observation are not in perfect agreement, we consider the results of our test satisfactory.

### 5.3.2 $a - H$ projection analysis

Like other families, the Eos family shows an inverted triangular pattern when its members are projected onto the plane defined by $a$ and $H$: the largest asteroid resides near the mean value of $a$ for the family, while extreme values of $a$ are occupied by small asteroids (Fig. 59). Because it appears natural that smaller fragments received larger relative velocities with respect to the parent body during the initial ejection phase, Cellino et al. (1999) attempted to use this distribution to calibrate the unknown size-velocity distribution for the fragments. It turns out, however, that a significant portion, though not 100%, of this plot is produced by Yarkovsky evolution (Bottke et al., 2001, and below). Thus, we can only reconstruct the initial size-velocity distribution by first accounting for evolutionary processes.

As we will describe below, we used the methods described in Vokrouhlický et al. (2005) to determine the initial velocity distribution of the Eos family. Our results indicate that ejection velocities gave the Eos family an extension in $a$ equivalent to $\sim 30-50\%$ of the spread of the observed family. The remainder was produced by Yarkovsky drift/dynamical dispersion produced by resonances. These results are in good agreement with an independent analysis of Dell'Oro et al. (2004), who suggest that the initial families were statistically smaller than the observed families by a factor of two. Our work is quantitative enough to allow us to estimate the age of the Eos family, and it complements and improves upon the results described in Nesvorný et al. (2005a).

**Method.** Here we briefly describe the method of Vokrouhlický et al. (2005) used to analyze the semimajor axis dispersion on an asteroid family. Consider family members plotted in the 2-D space $(a, H)$. In order to transform this data into a 1-D space, Vokrouhlický et al. (2005) introduced the parametric relation

$$0.2\, H = \log\, (\Delta a / C) \tag{42}$$

between $H$ and $\Delta a$. Here $\Delta a = a - a_{\rm c}$, where $a_{\rm c}$ is the center of the family and $C$ is a free parameter that can be positive or negative. The family can then be characterized by a distribution of $C$ values. We define the distribution function as:

$$\mathcal{D}(C) = \frac{dN}{dC}\ , \tag{43}$$

where $dN$ is the number of family asteroids in a strip of $(a, H)$ generated by changing $C$ in the range $(C, C + dC)$. This approach allows the function $\mathcal{D}(C)$ to contain all of the family's data. We can then test various family configuration models in $(a, H)$ space by comparing them with the observed $\mathcal{D}(C)$ distribution (using a pseudo-$\chi^2$ methods).

The choice of the template function (42), and the related distribution (43), instead of the simple distribution $\mathcal{B}(a; H)$ of semimajor axis values has been motivated by simple models involving purely either Yarkovsky dispersion or fragment ejection with velocity strictly inversely proportional to their size. Both would yield $\mathcal{D}(C)$ constant. So any deviation from a uniform $\mathcal{D}(C)$ distribution could be translated into a deviation from these "toy models". Luckily, these go in a rather opposite way. A static model, with no dynamical evolution of the family, but velocity field either anisotropic and/or with a velocity dispersion for fragments of a given size, give typically $\mathcal{D}(C)$ concentrated near the origin or with a single maximum, asymmetric to the origin. Conversely, the model where combined Yarkovsky and YORP dynamical evolution of the family plays an important role results in $\mathcal{D}(C)$ that has two maximum values symmetrically offset from the origin $C = 0$.

**Yarkovsky/YORP Family Evolution Model.** Figure 68 shows $\mathcal{D}(C)$ for the Eos family identified using the $V_{\rm c} = 55$ m/s with $a \leq a_{\rm c}$ (to avoid problems with the J9/4 MMR). The ordinate is the number $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ of Eos members in the interval $(C, C + \Delta C)$, with $\Delta C = 4 \times 10^{-6}$ AU (there are 41 contributing bins/data points in this distribution). To match up the features in the plot as best as possible, we assumed $a_{\rm c}$ was uniformly distributed between 3.015 AU and 3.025 AU. These values are close to (221) Eos.

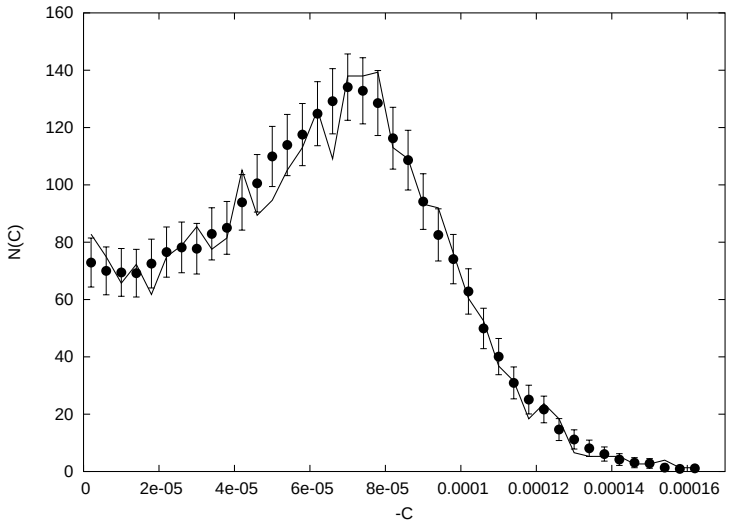



**Figure 68**: Comparison of the observed and modeled distribution $\mathcal{D}(C)$ for the Eos family; here we use model with size-independent velocity $V_{\rm SD}$ that charaterizes dispersal of the initial fragments along all directions. We actually show directly number $N_{\rm obs}(C)$, and $N(C)$, of asteroids within a strip $(C, C+\Delta C)$ for $\Delta C = 4\times10^{-6}$ AU used in the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ in Eq. (48). Symbols are the observed bodies $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ with the assigned formal uncertainty $\sqrt{N_{\rm obs}(C)}$; only the left branch of the family with asteroids having $a \leq a_{\rm c}$ is used here. This is an averaged result where $a_{\rm c}$ is assumed to be uniformly distributed in the range $(3.015, 3.025)$ AU. Broken solid line is our modeled family that minimizes the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$.

We find that $\mathcal{D}(C)$ has a maximum at $C \simeq -7.5\times10^{-5}$ AU. The value $\mathcal{D}(0)$ is roughly half of the maximum value. The error bars defined using $\sqrt{N_{\rm obs}(C)}$ in each $C$ bin. We discarded 3 objects, (1845) Helewalda, (8340) Mumma, (9711) Zeletava, from our analysis that had their $|C|$ value larger than $1.6\times10^{-4}$ AU. In Fig. 59, they form a "triangle" of bodies with $a \leq 2.98$ AU and $H \leq 12$ that are separated from the bulk of the family. We suspect these objects are objects interlopers in the family. Indeed, in Sec. 5.4 we show that the first 2 are spectrally alien to the KTD-types common among Eos family members.

The $\mathcal{D}(C)$ maximum in Fig. 68 is produced by the unusual $(a, H)$ distribution of the Eos family (Fig. 59), where small asteroids populate regions near the outskirts of the family and leave the the center underpopulated. This distribution is unlikely to have been created by any reasonable ejection velocity field. Instead, we believe this artifact was produced by Yarkovsky/YORP evolution. Recall that the Yarkovsky-O'Keefe-Radzievskii-Paddack (YORP) effect (e.g. Rubincam, 2000; Vokrouhlický and Čapek, 2002; Bottke et al., 2002) is a variant of the Yarkovsky effect that can modify the rotation rates and obliquities of irregularly-shaped bodies. In the Eos family, YORP preferentially tilts the obliquities of family members toward extreme values (Čapek and Vokrouhlický, 2004) that, in turn, help increase Yarkovsky $da/dt$ rates. Hence, Yarkovsky/YORP should move small asteroids from the center of the family to more distant $a$ values.

To test this hypothesis, we constructed a simple numerical model that tracked the evolution of test Eos family asteroids. Our goal was to quantitatively match the observed distribution $\mathcal{D}(C)$. Its main features and parameters are as follows:

- The initial orbits for our Eos family members were based on a test velocity distribution. The velocity components $V_R$, $V_T$ and $V_N$ along the radial, transverse, and normal directions with respect to the parent body's orbit were given the same Gaussian distribution with standard deviation $V_{\rm SD}$. We consider two models for $V_{\rm SD}$: (i) It is a size-independent free parameter with values of the order $\simeq 0-100$ m/s, or (ii) $V_{\rm SD} = V\,(5\,{\rm km}/D)$, where $V$ is a free parameter of the model. The number of fragments used in our simulations is the same as number of observed asteroids in the family. They were assigned the same $H$ as the observed objects, with $H$ converted to $D$ using two methods (Tedesco et al., 2002): (i) all asteroids were given albedo $p_V = 0.13$ corresponding to the mean value of the Tedesco et al. Eos sample, and (ii) we assign random $p_V$ to individual asteroids that follow the observed distribution of $p_V$ (Fig. 69). In the latter case, we ran several simulations because the size of each asteroid is a statistical quantity. The results were then averaged over several simulations.

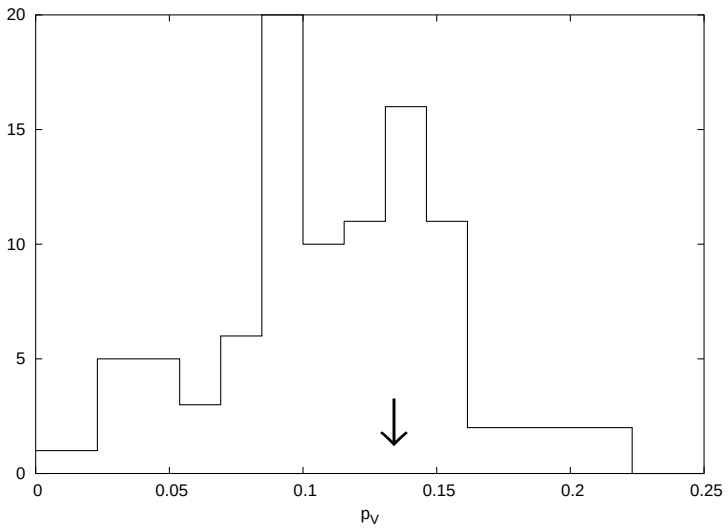



**Figure 69**: Distribution of the geometric albedo values $p_V$ for Eos members determined by Tedesco et al. (2002); abscissa is $p_V$, ordinate is number of asteroids with $p_V$ in a given bin. The arrow indicates the mean value.

- The test asteroids are assigned initial diameters, orbital elements, obliquity ($\epsilon$), and angular velocity of rotation ($\omega$). The initial orientation of the spin axes is random in space. We assume $\omega$ follows a Gaussian distribution peaked at period $P = 8$ h (e.g. Binzel, 1988).

- The orbital evolution of each of the fragments is tracked individually, with Yarkovsky drift rates (e.g. Vokrouhlický, 1998, 1999):

$$\frac{da}{dt} = \kappa_1 \cos\epsilon + \kappa_2 \sin^2\epsilon \ . \tag{44}$$

  Here $\kappa_1$ and $\kappa_2$ are functions depending on surface thermal parameters and asteroid size. In accord with the numerical simulation above, we used the following set of thermal constants: thermal conductivity $K = 0.005$ W/m/K, specific heat capacity $C_p = 680$ J/kg/K, and surface/bulk densities of 1.5 and 2.5 g/cm$^3$, respectively. Eq. (44) assumes (i) our model asteroids reside on a circular orbit and (ii) that we can use a restricted, linearized analysis to describe heat diffusion in the asteroid's surface layers. Our tests indicates that Eq. (44) is within a 2 of more sophisticated treatments of Yarkovsky/YORP.

- The two rotation state parameters, $\epsilon$ and $\omega$, undergo YORP evolution according to:

$$\frac{d\omega}{dt} = c_{\rm YORP}\, f(\epsilon) \ , \tag{45}$$

$$\frac{d\epsilon}{dt} = c_{\rm YORP}\, \frac{g(\epsilon)}{\omega} \tag{46}$$

  (e.g. Vokrouhlický and Čapek, 2002; Čapek and Vokrouhlický, 2004). The $f$- and $g$-functions here are the median strength of the YORP torques derived by Čapek and Vokrouhlický (2004) for asteroids with the surface thermal conductivities described above. We also introduce a free parameter $c_{\rm YORP}$ by which we can multiply the $f$- and $g$-functions in Eqs. (45) and (46); this "fudge" factor helps account for the uncertainties in modeling the YORP effect.

- We assume that non-catastrophic collisions can reorient the spin vectors of the test asteroids with a timescale:

$$\tau_{\rm reor} = B\,(\omega/\omega_0)^{\beta_1} (D/D_0)^{\beta_2} \ . \tag{47}$$

  Here $B = 84.5$ ky, $\beta_1 = 5/6$, $\beta_2 = 4/3$, the reference size $D_0 = 2$ m, and the rotation frequency $\omega_0$ corresponding to a rotation period of 5 hr. This basic approach was pioneered by Farinella et al. (1998). We ignore for now the effects of disruptive collisions.

With a given initial configuration of the family, we run our code for a time $T$, ranging from 0.5 to 2 Gy, and we let the family evolve by the Yarkovsky/YORP effects. Our solutions are a function of

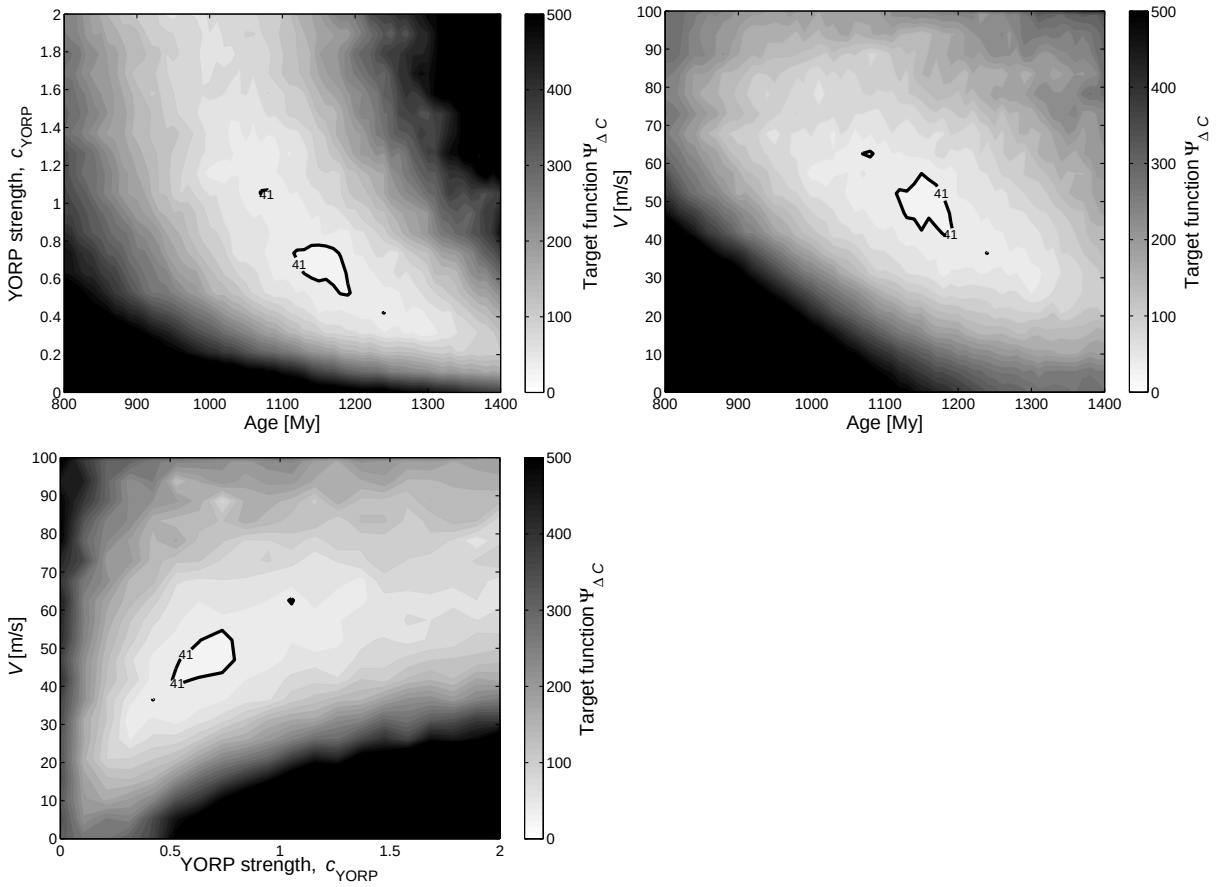



**Figure 70**: Projection of the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ onto planes defined by the model parameters: (a) $T$ vs. $c_{\rm YORP}$, (b) $T$ vs. $V$, and (c) $c_{\rm YORP}$ vs. $V$ (as in the previous figure $V_{\rm SD} = V$ is size-independent). Each time we plot the smallest $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ value along the ray of the third parameter (i.e. in the first case we fix $T$ and $c_{\rm YORP}$ values of seek the minimum value for all tested values of $V$). We show shaded contours of $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ with the value indicated by a bar on the right; the best fit value is $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 27.8$. This compares to 41 bins in $\Delta C$, which set the formal $1\,\sigma$ uncertainty level (shown in bold curve).

three parameters: $T$, $V$, and $c_{\rm YORP}$. To determine the quality of the fit between the simulation and the observed Eos family, we define a pseudo-$\chi^2$ target function

$$\Psi_{\Delta C} = \sum_{\Delta C} \frac{\left(N(C) - N_{\rm obs}(C)\right)^2}{N_{\rm obs}(C)} \; . \tag{48}$$

The errors assigned to the number $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ in a given bin $(C, C+\Delta C)$ is $\sqrt{N_{\rm obs}(C)}$. $N(C)$ is the simulated number of asteroids in the appropriate $C$-bin. Our procedure seeks to minimize $\Psi_{\Delta C}(T, V, c_{\rm YORP})$ by varying the 3 parameters over a large range of values. Admissible solutions are characterized by $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ values of the order equal to the number of bins in $C$ (41 in our case), while solutions giving much larger $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ are incompatible with the observed family.

**Results.** For simplicity, our first simulations assumed the test asteroids had a single albedo value $p_V = 0.13$ and that $V_{\rm SD} = V$ is size-independent. Figure 70 shows contour plots of $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ projected onto several 2-D parameter planes: $T$ vs. $c_{\rm YORP}$, $T$ vs. $V$ and $c_{\rm YORP}$ vs. $V$. The best-fit solution for $N(C)$, together with the observed data $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ and their formal error-bars, is shown in Fig. 68. Each time we picked the best $\Psi_{\Delta C}$-value along the suppressed dimension. The "critical" isoline value of 41 is plotted in bold; recall this value formally corresponds to solutions that barely match the observed family at the chosen $1\sigma$-interval from all data points.

The best-fit solution is: $T = 1160^{+40}_{-100}$ My, $c_{\rm YORP} = 0.7^{+0.3}_{-0.2}$ and $V = 52^{+10}_{-14}$ m/s. Note that the 3 parameters are not uncorrelated in our solution, such that stronger YORP (i.e. larger $c_{\rm YORP}$) pushes the family age $T$ to smaller values. The least correlated are $c_{\rm YORP}$ and $V$. The best-fit $V$ is compatible

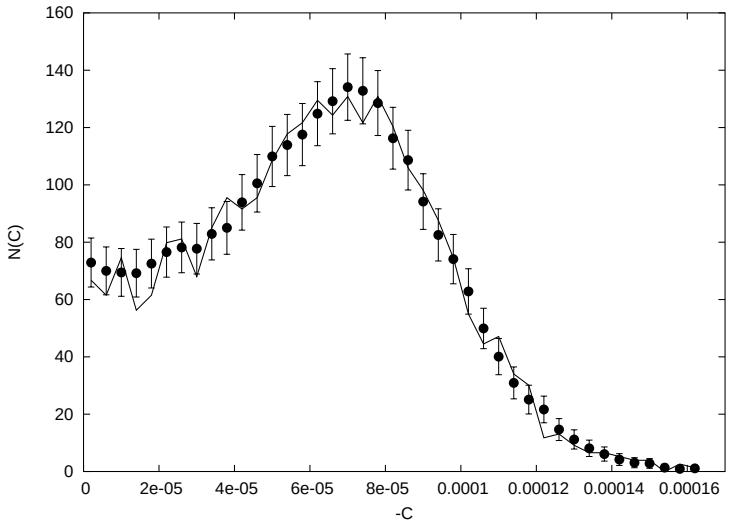



**Figure 71**: The same as in Fig. 68 but here for the model where $V_{\rm SD} = V\,(5\,{\rm km}/D)$ is size-dependent.

with values expected from the hydrocode modeling. The initial family thus had about half of its current $a$ spread.

The $c_{\rm YORP} \simeq 0$ value is strongly incompatible with observations; this means that YORP is needed to match observations. Its strength, however, is poorly constrained. The best-fit value of the target function (48) is $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 27.8$, smaller than 41 and statistically significant (assuming our approximations are reasonable; note the value of the standard goodnes-of-fit parameter $Q = 0.89$ for our solution, see, e.g., Press et al., 1999).

Figures 71 and 72 show the best fit solution for $N(C)$ and 2-D contour plots of the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ in case of our more refined model where $V_{\rm SD} = V\,(5\,{\rm km}/D)$. Now $V$ is a solved-for parameter with the ejection velocity set for $D = 5$ km fragments. Our best-fit solution is: $T = 1150^{+150}_{-100}$ My, $c_{\rm YORP} = 1.1^{+0.9}_{-0.7}$ and $V = 93^{+25}_{-20}$ m/s. The uncertainty limits are derived from the $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 41$ contour plot. The minimum target function, $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 26.2$, is below the admissible limit of 41; hence we consider it statistically significant and slightly better than the previous solution. The general features of the solution are similar to the previous one. In our opinion, two results are of particular interest: (i) the estimated age of the Eos family consistently spans the same interval of values, and (ii) the estimated YORP strength is within a factor $0.5 - 1$ of the modeled value by Čapek and Vokrouhlický (2004).

In the previous tests we assumed the luminosity of the Sun was constant. Evolutionary models of the solar interior, however, suggest the Sun was $\sim 25\%$ fainter some 4 Gy ago (e.g. Bahcall et al., 2001; Table II). A smaller radiation flux in the past should produce weaker thermal Yarkovsky/YORP effects and thus may modify our conclusions. For that reason, we have rerun our previous simulations to account for a time-variable solar luminosity ($L(t)$):

$$L(t) \simeq L_0 \left[1 + 0.3 \left(1 - \frac{t}{t_0}\right)\right]^{-1} , \tag{49}$$

where $L_0$ is the current current solar luminosity, $t_0 \simeq 4.57$ Gy is the age of the Sun, and $t$ is time (in Gy) measured from the origin of the Solar system (e.g. Bertotti et al., 2003; Chap. 7). Our results indicate that while the best-fit values for $c_{\rm YORP}$ and $V$ are comparable to our previous results, the estimated age $T$ of the family is slightly increased: $T = 1200^{+120}_{-100}$ My. Note that according to Eq. (49), the mean solar luminosity over the past Gy was about 4% lower than today, which corresponds to a $\simeq 4\%$ increase in the Eos family's age. Thus, for a moderately young family like Eos, the effect of a fainter Sun in the past appears to be smaller than other model uncertainties.

Finally, we tested how our results change as a function of asteroid geometric albedo $p_V$. To do so, we used a $p_V$ distribution determined for 98 Eos members (selected from our nominal family at HCM $V_{\rm cut} = 55$ m/s) by Tedesco et al. (2002) - Fig. 69. Note that the data show a considerable spread about the mean value of $p_V = 0.13$, with some skew toward values that are smaller than the median value. We ran 10 simulations similar to those above using the mean ejection velocities of fragments inversely proportional to their $D$ (our second model above). Our asteroid diameters were determined by randomly

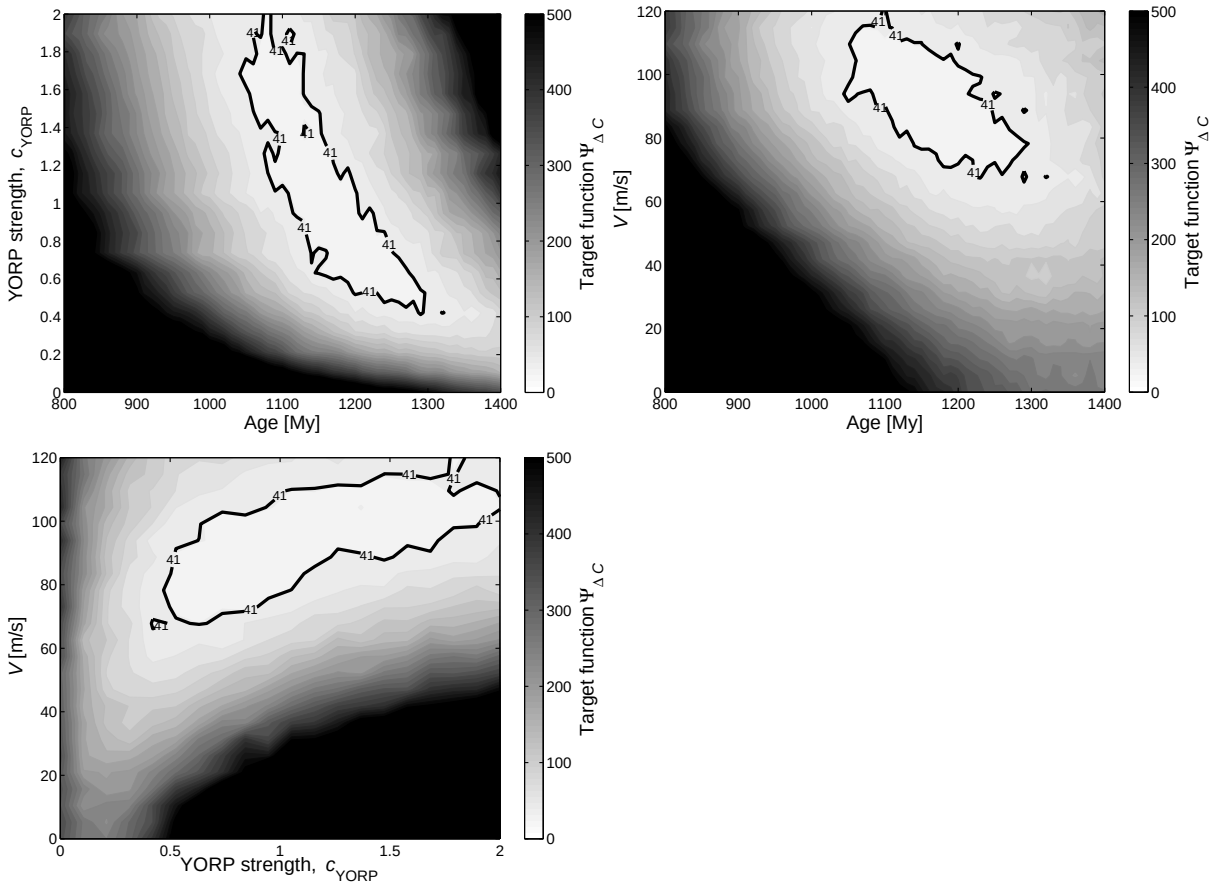



**Figure 72**: The same as in Fig. 70 but here for the model where $V_{\rm SD} = V\,(5\,{\rm km}/D)$ is size-dependent. The best-fit value is $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 26.2$.

assigning $p_V$ values.

We found that our best fit values of $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ ranged from 17 to 26, which means our solutions were a reasonable fit with observations. Considering the mean value of the best-fit solution for each of the free parameters (weighted by the best-fit value of the target function), and an envelope of the $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 41$ region in the parametric space, we obtain $T = 1300^{+150}_{-200}$ My, $c_{\rm YORP} = 0.7^{+1}_{-0.5}$ and $V = 70^{+20}_{-20}$ m/s. In comparison with the fixed albedo $p_V = 0.13$ model, we find that our family's age $T$ slightly increased. This is because lower albedo values imply larger asteroid sizes and thus slower Yarkovsky $da/dt$ rates (and slower YORP torques).

### 5.3.3 Asteroids in the $z_1$ secular resonance

So far, there has been little work on how high-order secular resonances affect the long-term fast of asteroid families. In part, this is because the topic is analytically and numerical challenging from the orbital dynamics point of view. Milani and Knežević (1990, 1992, 1994) and Knežević and Milani (2003) have been pioneers in the investigation of high-order secular resonances. They found that the Eos family is intercepted by the $z_1 = g + s - g_6 - s_6$ resonance.[18] While no significant effects on family evolution are expected on My timescales, Milani and Knežević (1990, 1992) speculated that they might affect the structure of the Eos family over longer timescales. Note that this hypothesis has been cited several times over the last 15 years (e.g. Zappalà et al., 1990; Marzari et al., 1995) but no one has yet tested it.

The second reason why the high-order secular resonances received a little attention so far is that the

[18]This resonance causes the secular angle $\varpi + \Omega - \varpi_6 - \Omega_6$ to librate rather than circulate on a typical timescale of 3−5 My; here $\varpi$ is longitude of pericenter and $\Omega$ is longitude of node of the asteroid, while $\varpi_6$ and $\Omega_6$ are the same parameters for Jupiter. In an analytical theory, such as Milani and Knežević (1990, 1992), the $g + s - g_6 - s_6$ frequency appears as a small divisor associated with this resonance. More in general, a $z_k$ resonance corresponds to a divisor $k\,(g - g_6) + s - s_6$ with an integer $k$. All $z_k$ resonances are secondary modes of the $g - g_6$ secular resonance and thus have larger width than other nonlinear secular resonances of the same order (e.g., Milani and Knežević, 1994; Carruba et al., 2005).

asteroid families were assumed by many to deviate from simple models for other, more obvious reasons such as uncertain geometry of the initial velocity field. These were expected to mask any noticeable trace of the dynamics in weak secular resonances. New results, however, suggest the asteroids drifting by Yarkovsky effect into these resonances can follow unusual orbital paths. For example, Bottke et al. (2001) showed that Koronis family asteroids experience a significant jump in proper eccentricity ($\simeq 0.025$) when they drift into (and interact with) the $g + 2g_5 - 3g_6$ secular resonance.

Below we will show that the shape of the Eos family has also been affected by secular resonances. As asteroids migrate in the proper element space by the Yarkovsky effect, they become captured by the $z_1$ secular resonance and are driven to a specific region at the outskirts of the family (Fig. 60).

**Theoretical basis.** A fundamental model used to track a perturbed asteroid's motion is the restricted three-body problem of Sun-Jupiter-asteroid (e.g. Morbidelli, 2002). Many aspects of asteroid motion, including fine perturbations, can be studied within this framework. Each of the various problems, such as motion in/near mean motion or secular resonances, is best understood if properly chosen variables are used. We thus start with a brief review of the variables tailored to understand the $z_1$ resonance.

The restricted three-body problem is a 4-degree of freedom autonomous system with the first 3-degrees describing 3-D motion of the test body (asteroid) and the last degree being Jupiter's orbital longitude (removing time-dependence due to Jupiter's motion). In a Hamiltonian approach, the asteroid-related degrees of freedom can be described using Delaunay variables $(L, G, H; l, g, h)$ or variables derived from them by canonical transformations (e.g. Morbidelli, 2002). For instance, we can choose

$$\begin{pmatrix} L & l \\ G & g \\ H & h \end{pmatrix} \rightarrow \begin{pmatrix} \Lambda = L & \lambda = l + g + h \\ \Sigma = L - G & \sigma = -g - 2h \\ \Theta = 2G - H - L & \theta = -h \end{pmatrix} , \tag{50}$$

where the new canonical variables $(\Lambda, \Sigma, \Theta; \lambda, \sigma, \theta)$ replace the original Delaunay set.

Representations of Jupiter's motion become more involved when we include perturbations with Saturn; these produce secular variations of its orbital elements. This extends the problem by at least 3 degrees of freedom (e.g. Moons et al., 1998; Morbidelli, 2002); notably nonsingular elements $(e' \cos \varpi', e' \sin \varpi'; \sin(I'/2) \cos \Omega', \sin(I'/2) \sin \Omega')$ of Jupiter are going to be expressed as harmonic functions of the secular angles $\lambda_5 = g_5 t$, $\lambda_6 = g_6 t$ and $\lambda_{16} = s_6 t$ (here $g_5$, $g_6$ and $g_{16}$ are the corresponding fundamental frequencies of the planetary system; e.g. Morbidelli, 2002). The conjugated momenta to these angular variables are $\Lambda_5$, $\Lambda_6$ and $\Lambda_{16}$. Using another canonical transformation

$$\begin{pmatrix} \Sigma & \sigma \\ \Lambda_6 & \lambda_6 \\ \Lambda_{16} & \lambda_{16} \\ \cdots & \cdots \end{pmatrix} \rightarrow \begin{pmatrix} -\Sigma & -\sigma - \lambda_6 - \lambda_{16} \\ \Sigma - \Lambda_6 & -\lambda_6 - \lambda_{16} \\ \Lambda_6 - \Lambda_{16} & -\lambda_{16} \\ \cdots & \cdots \end{pmatrix} , \tag{51}$$

we obtain variables suitable to analyze orbital motions in the $z_1$ resonance because $\Sigma' = -\Sigma$ and $\sigma' = -\sigma - \lambda_6 - \lambda_{16}$ appear to be resonant momentum and critical argument of this secular resonance.

In a simplified model where all other degrees of freedom are eliminated by averaging, the resonance becomes represented by a 1-D model in resonant variables $(\Sigma', \sigma')$. In particular, $\sigma'$ circulates outside the resonance with secular frequency $-\dot{\sigma} - g_6 - s_6$ (overdot is a time derivative), while $\sigma'$ librates inside the resonance, i.e. near the hypersurface $\mathcal{Z}_1 : -\dot{\sigma} - g_6 - s_6 \simeq 0$. Because $\Sigma' = \sqrt{a}\,(1 - \sqrt{1 - e^2})$, and $a$ is constant due to the eliminated variable $\lambda$, the resonance produces long-term variations in eccentricity $e$. Moreover, because $\Theta$ is also constant, due to the elimination of $\theta$, we have a quasi-integral $\sqrt{a(1 - e^2)}\,(2 - \cos I)$. Thus the long-term variations of orbital eccentricity $e$ and inclination $I$ are resonantly coupled and the inclination is given long-term variations.

Difficulties arise when non-gravitational forces like the Yarkovsky effect are included in the model. In the simplest representation, we can only retain the major secular effect, namely a steady $a$ change. Because the characteristic timescale for this perturbation is long, even when compared to secular dynamics timescales in the weak $z_1$ resonance, one must still assume $a$ is constant during one resonant cycle of $\sigma'$ and investigate the evolution of the system under slowly (adiabatically) changing parameter $a$. This approach could, in principle, yield capture probabilities in the $z_1$ resonance for bodies with different $da/dt$ rates. Once in the resonance, however, the asteroids show coupled oscillations in $e$ and $I$ superposed over a slow migration along the $\mathcal{Z}_1$ hypersurface. This takes place until the asteroid reaches conditions that allow it to jump out of the resonance.

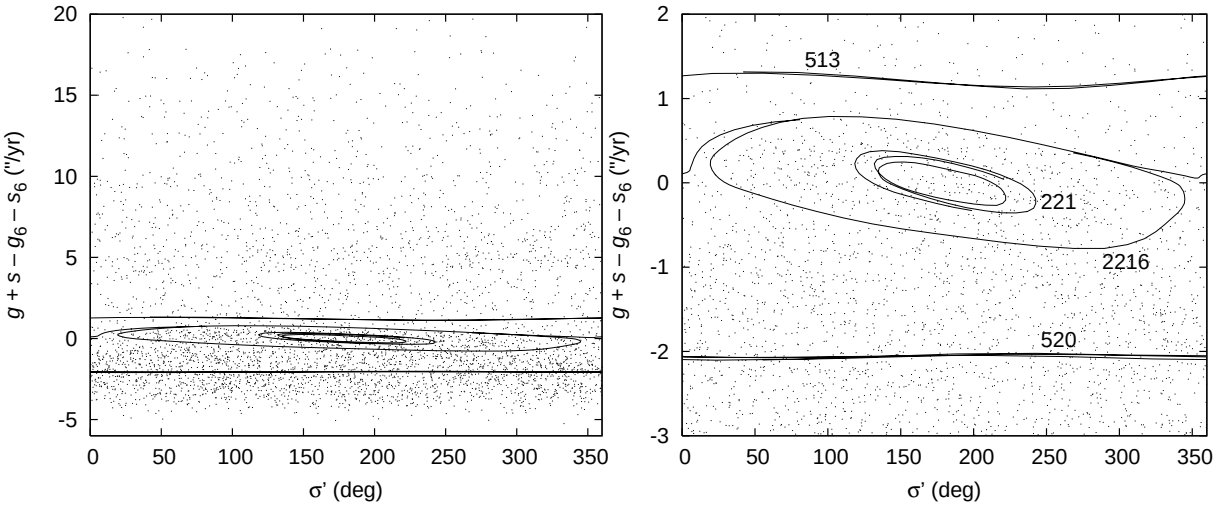



**Figure 73**: Configuration space of the $z_1$ secular resonance: critical angle $\sigma'$ at the abscissa and secular frequency $g + s - g_6 - s_6$ on the ordinate. Left: all family asteroids included; right: zoom of the previous figure near $z_1$ resonance zone. Solid curves show evolution tracks of several Eos-family asteroids during our 10 My orbital integration (high-frequencies have been eliminated). The innermost librating orbit is (221) Eos itself, while other asteroids show and example of transitions between libration and circulation –(2216) Kerch– and circulations – (513) Centesima and (520) Franziska. Dots are current position of Eos asteroids (HCM family with $V_c = 55$ m/s). The negative value of $g + s - g_6 - s_6$ frequency occurs when orbital semimajor axis is smaller than the $z_1$ libration centre for given value of the eccentricity and inclination; thus the bulk of the family (adhering eventually to the J7/3 MMR; see Fig. 60) projects to this part of our plot.

**$z_1$ resonance in the Eos family.** To examine evolution inside the $z_1$-resonance, we first need to identify those Eos family asteroids currently inside the resonance. This was accomplished by taking our nominal family with 4394 members and numerically integrating their orbits for 10 My. Our goal was to compute the behavior of the critical angle $\sigma'$. To do this accurately, we excluded Yarkovsky forces from our integrations. We output the mean orbital elements of the asteroids every 1.5 ky using Fourier filtering of high-frequencies taken from the osculating orbital elements. The mean orbital elements were then processed to identify asteroids residing in the $z_1$ resonance. In particular, we used a running window filter that was 750 ky wide and had steps of 100 ky.

In each interval, we Fourier-analyzed the time series of the non-singular orbital elements and determined the frequency and phase of the proper and forced terms. Among the forced terms, we were principally interested in isolating the $g_6$ and $s_6$ frequencies and their associated phases. The phases were used to construct the critical angle $\sigma'$ of the resonance, where $\varpi$ and $\Omega$ are substituted by the phases of the corresponding proper terms in non-singular orbital elements, and $\varpi_6$ and $\Omega_6$ are the phases of the corresponding forced terms. We replaced the momentum $\Sigma'$ with the frequency combination $g+s-g_6-s_6$ and plotted asteroid tracks in the configuration space of these two variables.

Figure 73 shows several examples including asteroid (221) Eos that is currently trapped in the $z_1$ resonance (e.g. Milani and Knežević, 1990, 1992). We show the motion of asteroids whose (i) $\sigma'$ librates at small amplitudes, which allows them to residing near the center of the resonance, (ii) $\sigma'$ alternates between libration and circulation, which allows them to reside near the separatrix of the resonance, and (iii) $\sigma'$ circulates. Typical libration periods of $\sigma'$ inside the resonance are $3 - 5$ My, with the resonance width $\sim 0.8$ arcsec/yr.

Figure 60 helps to translate this information into a portion of the proper element space affected by the $z_1$ resonance. Interestingly, we find that it stretches over a non-negligible fraction of the Eos family. We find that 13% (575 out of 4394) of all Eos family members are captured inside this resonance. (As an aside, we also found that $\simeq 1.5\%$ of Eos family members both reside and librate in the $g + s - g_5 - s_7$ secular resonance. This is because this resonance is much weaker than the $z_1$; Milani and Knežević, 1990, 1992). Figure 74 shows the distribution of the critical angle $\sigma'$ of all 4394 asteroids associated with the family. Unlike previous studies, we show the distribution of $\sigma'$ separately for Eos members residing inside (top) and outside (bottom) the $z_1$ resonance. The first is non-uniform because $\sigma'$ values are naturally confined near the stable resonant point at 180°. However, when non-resonant Eos members are considered, we find that $\sigma'$ distribution is uniform up to random fluctuations.

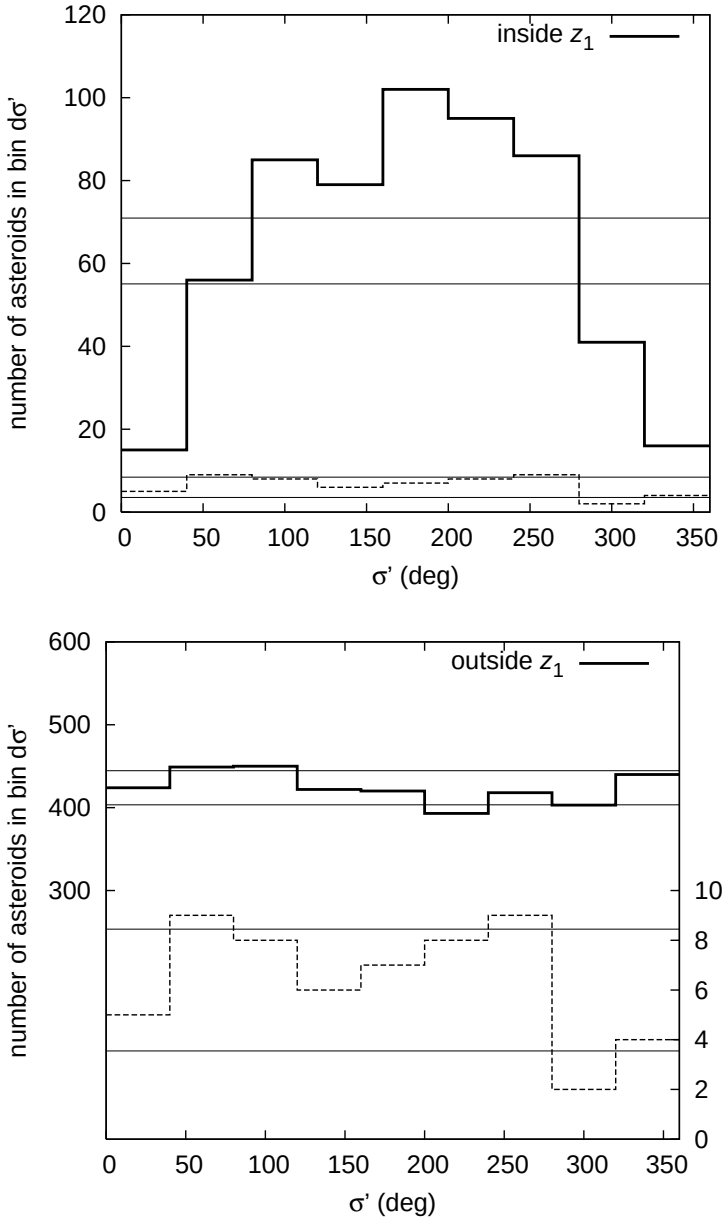



**Figure 74**: Distribution of the critical angle $\sigma'$ values determined for members of our nominal Eos family (solid line and left ordinate). Previous analyses, e.g. Brouwer (1951) or Milani and Knežević (1992), found it non-uniform and suspected a young age of the family; the dashed curve (and right ordinate in the bottom panel) in both figures reconstructs the similar quantity for the 58 Eos members known to Brouwer (1951). Here, we show that (i) with modern data, many more asteroids added in the family, the distribution is fairly uniform, and (ii) the anomaly reported by the previous studies is due to selecting asteroids preferentially inside the $z_1$ resonance, for which $\sigma'$ is limited to their libration interval (and the $\sigma'$ values are preferentially found near extremes of the libration cycle). This is proved by showing the $\sigma'$ distribution separatelyfor asteroids which were found to librate in the $z_1$ resonance (top), and for those which are outside the resonance (bottom). In each case the horizontal lines show the $\sqrt{N_m}$-uncertainty strip about the mean value $N_m$ of the uniform distribution. In the bottom panel, where asteroids residing in the $z_1$ were eliminated, the fluctuations of $N_m$ fall in this uncertainty strip.

For sake of completeness, we also show a $\sigma'$ histogram for the 58 Eos family asteroids known to Brouwer (1951): dashed histogram in both panels of Fig. 74. Like Brouwer, we also find they show some degree of non-uniformity. The reason is that large asteroids near (221) Eos are preferentially located inside the $z_1$ resonance (the same applies, to a lesser degree, to data reported by Milani and Knežević, 1992). Hence the previously-reported non-uniform distribution of $\sigma'$ is a selection effect unrelated to the age of the family.

We found that the $z_1$ produced no significant instability among Eos family members over our 10 My integration. Nevertheless, as shown in Fig. 75, it produces a non-negligible spread of the family in eccentricity and inclination, likely contributing to solve the old problem of the Eos family (see Sec. 1). This is partly surprising given the weakness of the resonance: for a near-separatrix case, such as (2216) Kerch, the synthetic proper eccentricity, determined from an integration spanning $\simeq 1$ My, may oscillate in time by nearly 0.02, about a half of the total eccentricity extension of the family. The same applies to the inclination.

The role of the $z_1$ resonance changes and strengthens, however, when Yarkovsky forces are taken into account. As demonstrated by our numerical integration above (see also Vokrouhlický and Brož, 2002), migrating asteroids encountering the $z_1$ resonance can become captured for several tens to hundreds of My. During this time, its orbital parameters slide along the $z_1$ resonance while its semimajor axis changes. Hence, Eos family members moving toward the Sun experience a decrease in their mean $a, e, I$ values. This populates the anomalous tail of the Eos family (Sec. 5.2). Investigating Eos family members whose proper elements satisfy $a \leq 3.01$ AU, $e \leq 0.065$ and $\sin i \leq 0.17$, we found that 67% (246 out of 366) reside in the $z_1$ resonance. This high fraction, when compared to the rest of the Eos family, suggests they reached their current orbits via an interaction between the resonance and Yarkovsky-induced drift.

## 5.4 Additional data and observations

In order to check our results, we conducted spectroscopic observations of about a dozen asteroids in the Eos zone. Our objective was to determine whether particular asteroids were related to the KTD-types seen among the majority of Eos family members or whether they were more likely to be interlopers in the family. In one case, we investigated asteroids located inside the $z_1$ secular resonance with anomalously small values of proper $e, i$ as compared to the other Eos family members (Sec. 5.3.3). In a second case, we examined suspected interlopers in the Eos family that were far from from the family members plotted in Fig. 3. We start by describing our own observations in Sec. 5.4.1. We then add to this database using an updated SDSS color information in Sec. 5.4.2.

### 5.4.1 Spectroscopy

**Asteroids inside the $z_1$ resonance.** Table 16 summarizes our target asteroids and the observational circumstances. The asteroids inside the $z_1$ stream are generally small, so their spectroscopy is challenging even with moderately large instruments. Our sample of the observed asteroids is random, mainly derived from observational possibilities from available instruments and times. The Kitt Peak National Observatory (KPNO) and Palomar observations reported here were acquired both through a dedicated program for this work and also as targets of opportunity during the ongoing Small Main-Belt Asteroid Spectroscopic Survey (SMASS). The KPNO observations used the RCSP spectrometer on the Mayall 4-m telescope, generally covering the spectral range $500 - 920$ nm, and the Palomar observations used the Double Spectrograph on the Hale 5-m telescope and generally covered the spectral range $320 - 950$ nm. Details of the observations and reductions can be found in Binzel et al. (2004), which used the same telescopes and instruments and had identical data reduction and analysis techniques. To summarize, well-known solar-type stars were observed frequently during the night interspersed with target objects in order to account for the influence of the solar spectrum and the terrestrial atmosphere on the target asteroids. Commonly used IRAF routines and packages[19] were used to extract the spectra of the asteroids and stars, and a set of mean extinction coefficients appropriate for each observing site was used for additional corrections. The resulting asteroid/star ratios were then tied into the spectral taxonomy of Bus and Binzel (2002a,b).

Figure 76 shows the collected reflectance spectra for our 4 objects, indicating three are T-class and one –(62948) 2000 VE32– is an X-type. As discussed in Sec. 5.2.2, the T-types are compatible with the bulk Eos family and thus we interpret these 3 objects as potential Eos members that were pushed to their present orbits by Yarkovsky forces. The X-type asteroid in the same zone appears to be an interloper

[19] See Tody (1986) and `http://iraf.noao.edu/iraf-homepage.html` for details.

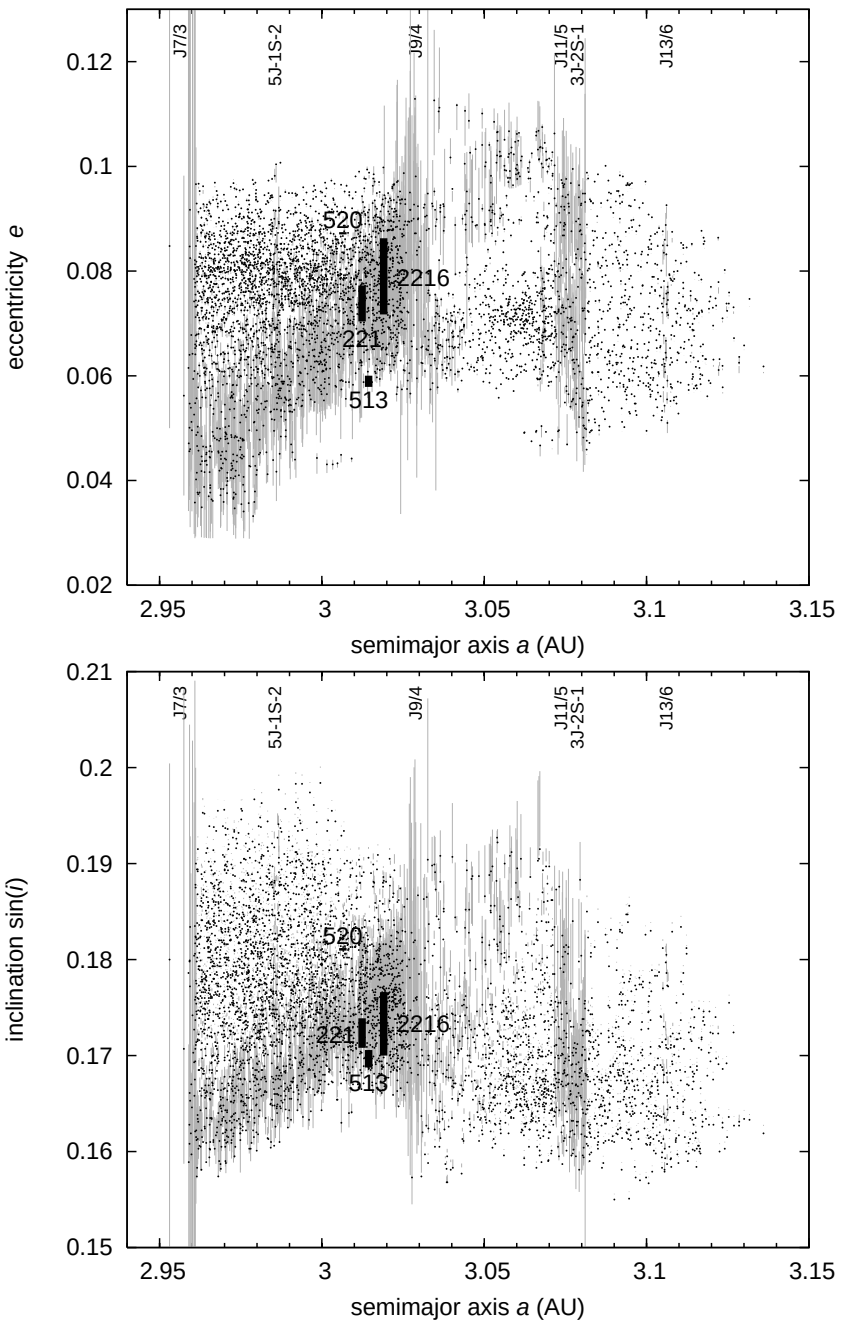



**Figure 75**: Stability of the proper elements for the nominal Eos family. In black dots we show the nominal family from proper elements of the `AstDyS` catalogue, used also in previous parts of this paper. In grey lines we show variation of the synthetic proper elements determined from our 10 My integration for all 4394 members. In particular, the grey intervals delimit minimum and maximum values of the proper elements (eccentricity $e$ and inclination $\sin i$) determined by Fourier filtering on a running 700 ky wide window in our integration. The principal diagonal grey strip in both plots is the effect of the $z_1$ secular resonance. In this case, the period of $e$ and $\sin i$ oscillation is several My (e.g. Fig. 73). Note the amplitude of the $z_1$ driven variation of the proper orbital elements is surprisingly large (as opposed to the resonance weakness) and it amounts to a fair fraction of the whole dispersion of the family in the appropriate elements. The thick bars are the four asteroids from Fig. 73; obviously, the largest amplitude of the oscillation occurs for (2216) Kerch, which resides near separatrix of the $z_1$ resonance. We also indicate effects of several MMRs, whose nomenclature is indicated at top. The most significant are effects of J7/3 and J9/4, but we can notice also J11/5 and the three-body resonance 3J-2S-1.

**Table 16**: Observations of the asteroids in the $z_1$ resonance zone (Fig. 76).

| Asteroid | $a$ (AU) | $H$ | $V_c$ (m/s) | ST | Date | Site |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| (20845) 2000 UY102 | 2.979 | 12.3 | 48 | T | 20-Jan-02 | KPNO |
| (21211) 1994 PP36 | 2.976 | 13.41 | 48 | T | 20-Jan-02 | KPNO |
| (33780) 1999 RU171 | 2.973 | 13.05 | 48 | T | 06-Mar-02 | KPNO |
| (62948) 2000 VE32 | 2.960 | 13.73 | 58 | X | 22-May-03 | KPNO |

†Orbital data and family association (2nd through 4th columns): $a$ is the proper semimajor axis, $H$ absolute magnitude (AstOrb source), $V_c$ is the critical HCM velocity cutoff at which the asteroid associates with the family.

‡ST stands for the inferred spectral type from our observation (5th column).

⋆Observational circumstances (6th through 7th columns): UT date, observatory (KPNO stands for the 4-m Kitt Peak National Observatory telescope).

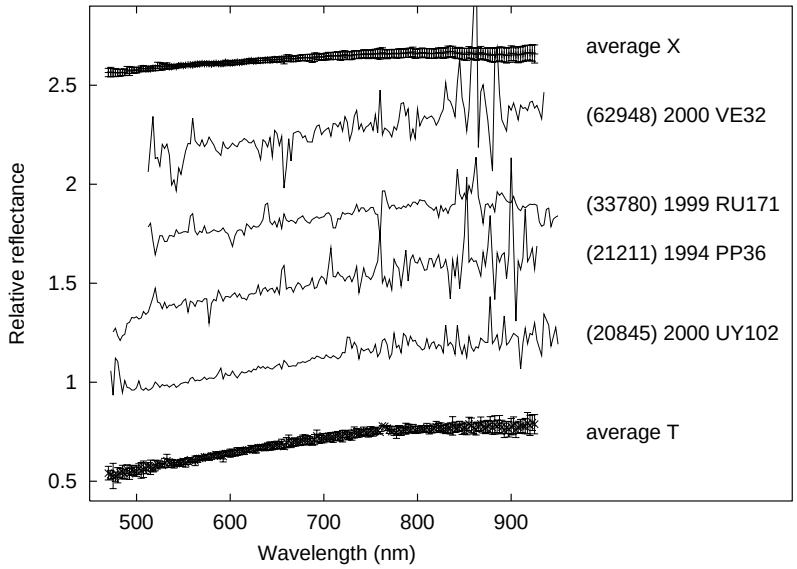



**Figure 76**: Relative reflectance spectra, normalized to unity at 550 nm, of asteroids in Table III. For (20845) UY102 the ordinate is in order, while for the other objects we arbitrarily shifted the data each time by 0.4 for visibility. For sake of comparison, we also show average reflectance spectra of T-type and X-type asteroids from the SMASS dataset (Bus and Binzel, 2002a,b, and `http://smass.mit.edu/`).

object caught in the $z_1$ resonance. The $\sim 25\%$ fraction of alien asteroids in our observing sample, though not statistically significant, may correspond to the overall $\sim 25-30\%$ interloper fraction inside the Eos family inferred from spectroscopic observation of large members (see Sec. 5.2.2). In fact, we might even expect higher interloper fraction among small Eos members because of shallower exponent of the families' size distribution as compared to the background population (Morbidelli et al., 2003).

**Suspected interlopers.** Next we comment on observations of suspected interlopers in the Eos family (Table 17). In this case we used three sites and instruments to collect the data: (i) the 1.52-m European Southern Observatory (ESO) telescope at La Silla, (ii) 4-m telescope at KPNO, and (iii) 5-m telescope at Palomar.

The observations carried out at La Silla were an extension of the $S^3OS^2$ survey (Lazzaro et al., 2004) during two observational runs in March and November 2002. The ESO 1.52-m telescope was equipped with a Boller and Chivens spectrograph and a $2048 \times 2048$ pixels CCD detector with a readout noise of $7[e^-$ rms] and square pixels of $15\,\mu$m. A grating of 225 gr/mm with a dispersion of 33 nm/mm in the first order was used. This configuration resulted in an useful spectral range of $490-920$ nm with a FWHM of 1 nm. The spectra were taken through a 5 arcsec slit oriented in the East-West direction.

**Table 17**: Observations of the suspected interlopers in the Eos family (Fig. 77); data as in the Table 16.

| Asteroid | $a$ (AU) | $H$ | $V_c$ (m/s) | ST | Date | Site |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| (251) Sophia | 3.095 | 9.84 | 55 | L | 22-May-03 | KPNO |
| (1755) Lorbach | 3.092 | 10.74 | 58 | T | 21-Jan-02 | KPNO |
| (2193) Jackson | 3.108 | 10.31 | 60 | X | 23-Mar-02 | La Silla |
| (3937) Bretagnon | 3.066 | 11.45 | 55 | X | 22-Mar-02 | La Silla |
| (4431) Holeungholee | 3.060 | 11.4 | 65 | X | 20,21-Mar-02 | La Silla |
| (8340) Mumma[a] | 2.970 | 11.9 | 48 | D | 23-Nov-01 | Palomar |
| (11993) 1999 XX | 3.086 | 12.86 | 49 | Xk | 22-May-03 | KPNO |
| (27789) 1993 BB7 | 3.072 | 12.18 | 45 | K | 08,11-Nov-02 | La Silla |
| (36151) 1999 RG193 | 3.087 | 12.45 | 52 | Xk | 22-May-03 | KPNO |

[a](8340) Mumma is also the largest asteroid in the $z_1$ stream from the Eos family.

⋆Additional sites: Palomar (60-inch Palomar telescope), La Silla (1.52-m ESO telescope located at La Silla, Chile, operated under the agreement with the CNPq/Observatório Nacional, Rio de Janeiro).

The spectral data reduction was performed using the IRAF package and the classical procedure with averaged bias and dome flat-fields. Wavelength calibration was performed using a He-Ar lamp, which spectrum was obtained several times during each night. The spectra were corrected for airmass by using the mean extinction curve of La Silla (Tüg, 1977). Different solar analogs (Hardorp, 1978) were observed in each observational run in order to compute reflectivities. Tests made using different solar analogs produced differences in the reflectance spectra smaller than 1%/100 nm. The solar analogs HD44594 and HD20630 were used in the March and November run, respectively. The obtained asteroid spectra have been normalized around 550 nm by convention.

Figure 77 folds all acquired spectra into a common frame with a necessary shift in the reflectance scale for visibility. The lowest shown are three X-type objects, certainly spectrally alien to the Eos family. The same holds for (251) Sophia, a large target seemingly offset in semimajor axis from the family members of comparable sizes (Fig. 78). Our data make us classify this target as L-type, dissimilar to the main KTD sequence in the family. All these four objects are our searched, high-$C$ interlopers. Further objects require closer discussion.

Asteroid (8340) Mumma is the only object we observed with semimajor axis smaller than $a_c = 3.02$ AU and a high value of the $C$ parameter (see Fig. 78 where we summarize positions of our observed targets in the $(a, H)$ projection; an X-type asteroid (1845) Helewalda was added here for sake of interest, Mothé-Diniz et al., 2005). We note that this is the largest object located inside the $z_1$ secular resonance. With $a = 2.97$ AU, it is largely offset from the family center, so that the Yarkovsky forces could not have transported it to its location from the family center in $\simeq 1$ Gy. For these reasons, we believe it is an interloper. We find (8340) Mumma a possibly D-type object, though its spectral steepness sets it apart from other D-type asteroids embedded inside the Eos family. In the next section, we use SDSS data to show that (8340) Mumma is likely to be an interloper.

Asteroid (27789) 1993 BB7 has a spectrum resembling that of the K-type asteroids, suggesting that it is an Eos family member even though it has a large value of $C = 1.77 \times 10^{-4}$ AU. Figure 78 suggests this object is at the furthest extreme of the family. We speculate that its $C$ value might have been enhanced by a favorable initial orbit and/or jumping through the J9/4 MMR on its way toward larger semimajor axis values. Indeed, the finite width of this resonance, $0.005 - 0.01$ AU (Figs. 63 and 64), helps dispersing family members on far side of the J9/4 MMR.

Of the 2 Xk-type objects, (11993) 1999 XX and (36151) 1999 RG193, the first lies close to the periphery of the family. Its flat spectra, however, makes a match less likely. The most intriguing case is that of (1755) Lorbach, a T-type asteroid well beyond a reasonable association with the family (Fig. 78); note that this asteroid is associated with the Eos family at $V_c = 58$ m/s. T-types are not exclusive members of the Eos family but rather are found throughout the main belt. This suggests that (1755) Lorbach could be an interloper.

Searching two different spectroscopic databases, SMASS and $S^3OS^2$, we found 49 T-type asteroids. Out of this sample, 5 are members of the Eos family. Note that an additional 22 T-type Eos members are known through dedicated observing programmes (Doressoundiram et al., 1998; Mothé-Diniz et al., 2005), but we restrict our sample to the general purpose databases described above. The zone surrounding

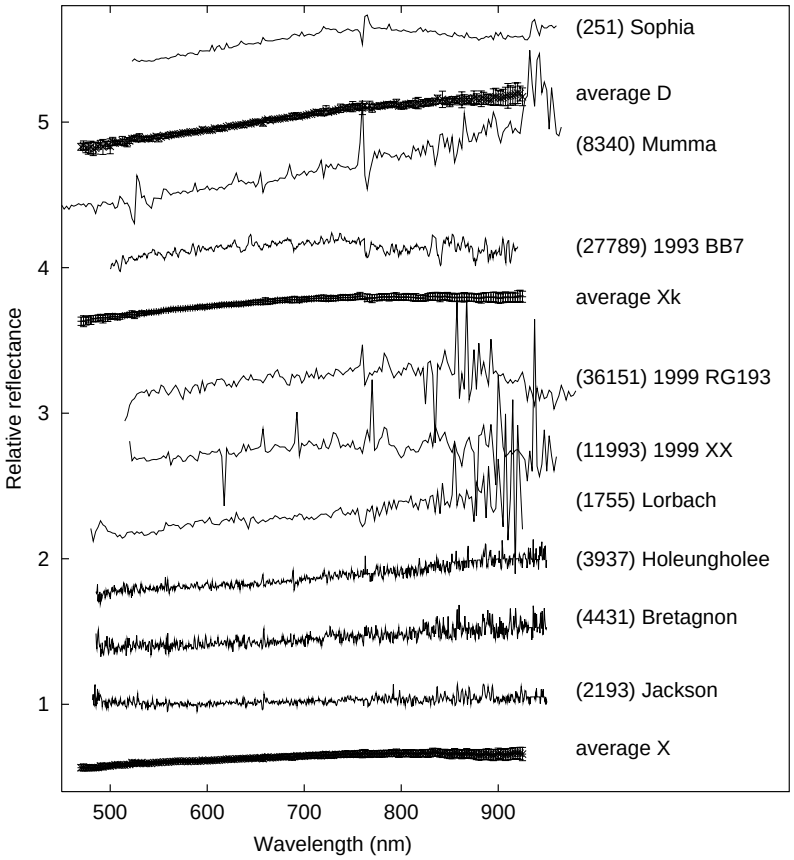



**Figure 77**: Relative reflectance spectra, normalized to unity at 550 nm, of asteroids in Table IV. For (2193) Jackson the ordinate is in order, while for the other objects we arbitrarily shifted the data each time by 0.4 for visibility. Noisier data for some objects reflect their relative faintness. For sake of comparison, we also show average reflectance spectra of X-type, Xk-type and D-type asteroids from the SMASS dataset (Bus and Binzel, 2002a,b, and `http://smass.mit.edu/`).

the Eos family contains another 12 T-type asteroids.[20] This suggests the background zone near the Eos family contains a non-negligible number of T-type asteroids, of which (1755) Lorbach may be a member.

### 5.4.2 SDSS data

In addition to narrow-band spectroscopy, we also examined the SDSS database containing 5 color data in order to characterize smaller asteroids inside the Eos family. We use the same methodology and data analysis as in Nesvorný et al. (2005a), though here we take advantage of the third, updated release of the SDSS data. This source contains five color information about 43424 objects. We found 985 Eos members in this database, which were used to construct normalized reflectance spectra and compute their principal components $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ (see Eq. (1) in Nesvorný et al., 2005a). For the final analysis, we choose only 499 asteroids with formal $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ errors smaller than 0.1.

Figure 79 shows our results. The left panel gives the mean 5-point spectrum (dashed line) together with a formal standard deviation strip (shaded zone). The overall shape is a good match to the T-type classification. This comparison, however, may be partially flawed because of the unique properties of the SDSS broad-band filters. Namely, the long-wavelength SDSS $z$ filter spans a rather broad wavelength interval centered about 909.7 nm (e.g. Fukugita et al., 1996) and it smears the absorption feature near $0.9\,\mu$m that is crucial for the spectral taxonomy in optical bands.

For this reason, we projected the family into the principal component axes (Fig. 79, right panel). Though some scatter is noticeable here, the Eos members appear to constitute a distinct cluster in these variables. Assuming the Eos cluster represents a formal relation of the two principal component

[20]These are: (96) Aegle, (465) Alekto, (596) Scheila, (717) Wisibada, (979) Ilsewa, (986) Amelia, (987) Wallia, (1006) Lagrangea, (1209) Pumma, (1306) Scythia, (2813) Zappala, (2929) Harris.

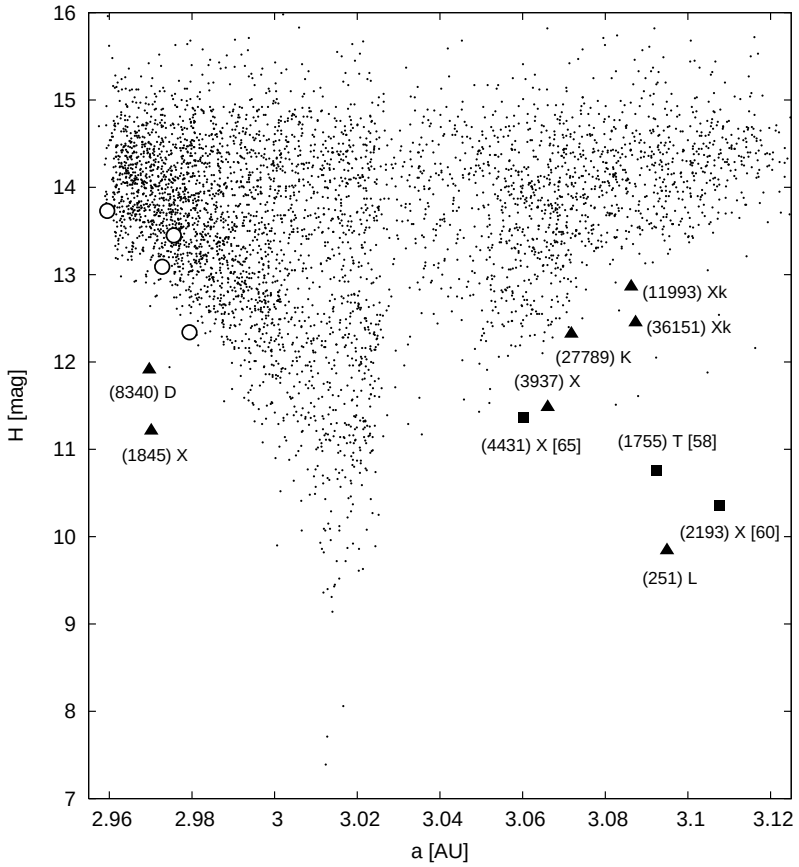



**Figure 78**: The nominal Eos family, $V_c = 55$ m/s, projected onto the plane of proper semimajor axis $a$ and absolute magnitude $H$ – dots. Symbols indicate position of asteroids whose spectra are reported in the paper: (i) open circles are objects inside the $z_1$ secular resonance (Table 1 and Fig. 76), all T-types except for (62948) 2000 VE32 which is X-type and resides nearest to the J7/3 MMR; (ii) triangles are objects nominally associated with the family but which correspond to extremal values of $C$ parameter from Eq. (42), such that $|C| \geq 1.6 \times 10^{-4}$ AU, which are suspected interlopers; (iii) squares are the same as blue in (ii) but for asteroids associated with the Eos family at HCM cutoff velocity larger than 55 m/s. In the latter two classes we show the asteroid designation, spectral type and, in the (iii) case, the HCM cutoff velocity at which the body associates with the family (the number in squared brackets in m/s).

parameters $PC_1$ and $PC_2$, we may determine confidence levels corresponding to this relationship (see e.g. Bertotti et al., 2003, Sec. 20.5). In Fig. 79 we show the ellipses of 90% and 99% Eos membership based of our analysis. Asteroids close to these limits, or beyond them, are weakly connected with the bulk of the family and likely represent outliers.

We searched for large objects close to or beyond the 90% confidence level which correspond to a large $|C|$ from Eq. (42), i.e. objects detached from the family in $(a, H)$. We found 4 cases of interest (shown as crosses in Fig. 79). (4843) Megantic and (4431) Holeungholee, denoted 3 and 4, have both been classified X-types using narrow-band spectroscopy (Lazzaro et al., 2004; Mothé-Diniz et al., 2005). They are shifted out of the center of the Eos group toward smaller $PC_1$ values; this indicates they have a flatter spectrum than other objects. These objects are likely interlopers.

The other two are (8340) Mumma, denoted 1, and (1755) Lorbach, denoted 2. They are particularly interesting because our analysis of their narrow-band photometry (Sec. 5.4.1) classified them as D and T, respectively. These classes are generally compatible with the family (Sec. 5.2.2) but they could also be interlopers. For (8340) Mumma, SDSS photometry places it toward the D group (high $PC_2$ value). In fact its displacement in $PC_2$ component, relative to the family center, is larger than other D-type Eos members, such that (8340) Mumma occurs beyond the 99% confidence level of the family $PC_1$-$PC_2$ identification. Thus, SDSS data suggests that (8340) Mumma is an interloper, in spite its D-type classification. The same analysis rejects (1755) Lorbach as an Eos member in spite of its T-type classification because this asteroid resides at the 90% confidence level line for being associated with the Eos family.

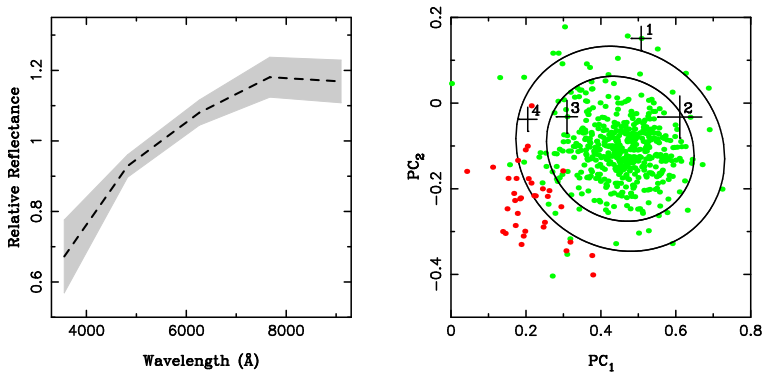



**Figure 79**: Left: Dashed curve shows a mean 5-color spectrum for 499 small Eos members from the SDSS database (release 3.0; see Jurić et al., 2002 and `http://www.astro.princeton.edu/~ivezic/sdssmoc/sdssmoc.html`) whose principal spectral components have an error smaller than 0.1 (here we normalized the result to unity at 550 nm as conventional). The shaded zone shows a standard deviation interval about the mean. Right: The Eos family members (light symbols) projected onto the plane of spectral principal components $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ (e.g. Nesvorný et al., 2005a); here we use again the sample of 499 asteroids observed with SDSS with small enough errors. The two ellipses show a 90% (inner ellipse), resp. 99% (outer ellipse), confidence level of a formal relation between the two components that define the Eos family as a cluster of data in these variables. Objects outside these limits are likely alien to the family. Here we list large members in this zone: (i) 1 – (8340) Mumma, (ii) 2 – (1755) Lorbach, (iii) 3 – (4843) Megantic, and (iv) 4 – (4431) Holeungholee; the horizontal and vertical intervals show error-bars of the data. The last two were classified X-types by the narrow-band spectroscopy, while (8340) Mumma received D classification and (1755) Lorbach T classification (see Fig. 77). For sake of comparison we also show the neighboring Veritas family (dark symbols), classified as C-type group.

Finding these last two asteroids incompatible with membership to the Eos family is "good news" since their respective values of the $C$ parameter ($C = -2.1 \times 10^{-4}$ AU for (8340) Mumma; $C = 5.1 \times 10^{-4}$ AU for (1755) Lorbach) are far too large to explain them using our Yarkovsky diffusion model (see e.g. Figs. 68, 71 and 78).

## 5.5 Conclusions

In this paper, we have attempted to understanding the structure and history of the Eos asteroid family. Using our Yarkovsky diffusion model, we were able to match several outstanding features seen in the proper element space (e.g., the sharp termination of the family at the J7/3 MMR; the the migration of asteroids along the $z_1$ secular resonance). Our model also predicted the relative fraction of Eos family members on both sides of the J9/4 MMR and it can be used to understand the concentration of small asteroids at extreme semimajor axis values (see also Vokrouhlický et al., 2005). Moreover, by matching the semimajor axis distribution of Eos family members, we were able to estimate that the family is $T = 1.3$ Gy old, some 30% younger than used by Nesvorný et al. (2005a). Interestingly, this brings the Eos "data point" closer to the empirical relation between the average spectral slope $PC_1$ within the family and its age determined by these authors (see Fig. 11 in Nesvorný et al., 2005a).

The mineralogy of the Eos parent body is still a puzzle (e.g. Burbine et al., 2001; Mothé-Diniz and Carvano, 2005). For this reason, caution should be used when interpreting the spectra of Eos family members. Nevertheless, we predict that the majority of small asteroids inside the $z_1$ stream are most likely from the Eos family. Similarly, we ruled out several asteroids as interlopers based on their orbital position, which was inconsistent with Yarkovsky evolution, and their spectral features/taxonomic type (e.g., (8340) Mumma and (1755) Lorbach).

Despite our successes, we cannot yet fully reproduce the large eccentricity and, especially, inclination dispersion of the Eos family (Sec. 1). We believe this problem may have been produced by a projectile striking the Eos parent body from the out-of-plane direction. Bottke et al. (1994) analyzed the impact velocity distribution for main belt projectiles on a putative Eos family progenitor and found that asteroids are a factor $\simeq 4$ more likely to strike from the out-of-plane than in-plane direction. This feature could produce an anisotropic ejecta velocity field, with the highest-velocity fragments having the same trajectory as the projectile. Given the probabilities above, this could produce a larger dispersion of inclinations (and eccentricities) than one might expect.

To examine this issue more closely, we note that our best-fit solution from Sec. 5.3.2 indicates that

$D \simeq 4$ km asteroids, which dominate the observed Eos population, were ejected with an along-track velocity component of $\simeq 100$ m/s (we investigated only the semimajor axis dispersion). If this value were applied used to the other two components, radial and normal, we would expect maximum eccentricity and inclination dispersions of $\simeq 0.024$ and $\simeq 0.012$. The observed dispersion, however, is $\simeq 0.040$ and $\simeq 0.025$, larger than the maximum estimated values. By accounting for the larger characteristic velocities of ejecta in the normal and radial directions as explained above, we believe we can explain this mismatch.[21]

Other than the Koronis family (Bottke et al., 2001), the Eos family is the second main belt family to have received a thorough analysis using the modern dynamical tools. By studying other families, we hope – among other goals – to constrain their ages enough to decipher the overall history of the main belt.

**Acknowledgments.** This work, David Vokrouhlický and Miroslav Brož, has been supported by the Grant Agency of the Czech Republic, grant 205/05/2737. Research funds for William Bottke and David Nesvorný were provided by NASA's Planetary Geology and Geophysics Program. The work of Daniela Lazzaro has been supported by CNPq through grant No. 306605/2003-1. We thank Andrea Milani and Zoran Knežević for providing us with their numerically computed secular proper frequencies across the whole asteroid belt and a related software allowing to display location of various high-order secular resonances. We also thank Hal Levison for the suggestion to study the role of faint young Sun (Sec. 5.3.2) and Zeljko Ivezić for providing us with the SDSS moving objects catalogue (Data release 3.0). Reviews by Valerio Carruba and Alberto Cellino were much helpful to prepare the final version of the paper. Observations obtained at the Hale Telescope, Palomar Observatory are part of a collaboration between the California Institute of Technology, NASA/JPL, and Cornell University.

## References

Bahcall, J.N., Pinsonneault, M.H., Basu, S., 2001. Solar models: Current epoch and time dependences, neutrinos, and helioseismological properties. Astrophys. J. 555, 990–1012.

Bell, J.F., 1989. Mineralogical clues to the origin of asteroid dynamical families. Icarus 78, 426–440.

Bell, J.F., Hawke, B.R., Owensby, P.D., 1987. Carbonaceous chondrites from S-type asteroids? Bull. Am. Astron. Soc. 19, 841.

Bendjoya, P., Zappalà, V., 2002. Asteroid family identification. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 613–618. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Benz, W., Asphaug, E., 1999. Catastrophic disruptions revisited. Icarus 142, 5–20.

Bertotti, B., Farinella, P., Vokrouhlický, D., 2003. *Physics of the Solar System.* Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht.

Binzel, R.P., 1988. Collisional evolution in the Eos and Koronis asteroid families: Observational and numerical results. Icarus 73, 303–313.

Binzel, R.P., Rivkin, A.S., Stuart, J.S., Harris, A.W., Bus, S.J., Burbine, T.H., 2004. Observed spectral properties of near-Earth objects: results for population distribution, source regions, and space weathering processes. Icarus 170, 259–294.

Bottke, W.F., Nolan, M.C., Greenberg, R., Kolvoord, R.A., 1994. Velocity distributions among colliding asteroids. Icarus 107, 255–268.

Bottke, W.F., Rubincam, D.P., Burns, J.A., 2000. Dynamical evolution of main belt meteoroids: Numerical simulations incorporating planetary perturbations and Yarkovsky thermal forces. Icarus 145, 301–331.

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2001. Dynamical spreading of asteroid families via the Yarkovsky effect: The Koronis family and beyond. Science 294, 1693–1695.

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Rubincam, D.P., Brož, M., 2002. Dynamical evolution of asteroids and meteoroids using the Yarkovsky effect. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 395–408. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005a. The fossilized size distribution of the main asteroid belt. Icarus 175, 111–140.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005b. Linking the collisional history of the main asteroid belt to its dynamical excitation and depletion. Icarus 179, 63–94.

[21] The same feature is seen in the young Veritas family (e.g. Nesvorný et al., 2003), whose initial velocity field holds a high degree of anisotropy. For instance, from the relative measure of the inclination and semimajor axis dispersion of Veritas multi-kilometer members we determine that the ratio of the mean normal vs transverse velocity components was $3-5$ in this case. It is tempting to assume a similar explanation as for the Eos.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005c. The origin and evolution of stony meteorites. in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems* (Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Eds.), pp. 357-376. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Brouwer, D., 1951. Secular variations of the orbital elements of minor planets. Astron. J. 56, 9–32.

Brown, E.W., 1932. Observation and gravitational theory in the Solar System. Publ. Astron. Soc. Pacific 44, 21–40.

Brož, M., Vokrouhlický, D., Roig, F., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Morbidelli, A., 2005. Yarkovsky origin of the unstable asteroids in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter. Mon. Not. R. Astr. Soc. 359, 1437–1455.

Burbine, T.H., Binzel, R.P., Bus, S.J., Clark, B.E., 2001. K asteroids and CO3/CV3 chondrites. Meteorit. Planet. Sci. 36, 245–253.

Bus, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 2002a. Phase II of the small main-belt asteroid spectroscopic survey. The observations. Icarus 158, 106–145.

Bus, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 2002b. Phase II of the small main-belt asteroid spectroscopic survey. A feature-based taxonomy. Icarus 158, 146–177.

Campo Bagatin, A., Petit, J.-M., 2001. Effects of the geometric constraints on the size distributions of debris in asteroidal fragmentation. Icarus 149, 210–221.

Čapek, D., Vokrouhlický, D., 2004. The YORP effect with finite thermal conductivity. Icarus 172, 526–536.

Carpino, M., Gonczi, R., Farinella, P., Froeschlé, Ch., Froeschlé, C., Paolicchi, P., Zappalà, V., 1986. The accuracy of proper orbital elements and the properties of asteroid families: Comparison with the linear theory. Icarus 68, 55–76.

Carruba, V., Burns, J.A., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., 2003. Orbital evolution of the Gefion and Adeona asteroid families: close encounters with massive asteroids and the Yarkovsky effect. Icarus 162, 308–327.

Carruba, V., Michtchenko, T.A., Roig, F., Ferraz-Mello, S., Nesvorný, D., 2005. On the V-type asteroids outside the Vesta family - I. Interplay of nonlinear secular resonances and the Yarkovsky effect: the cases of 956 Elisa and 809 Lundia. Astron. Astrophys. 441, 819–830.

Cellino, A., Michel, P., Tanga, P., Zappalà, V., Paolicchi, P., Dell'Oro, A., 1999. The velocity-size relationship for members of asteroid families and implications for the physics of catastrophic collisions. Icarus 141, 79–95.

Cellino, A., Bus, S.J., Doressoundiram, A., Lazzaro, D., 2002. Spectroscopic properties of asteroid families. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 633–643. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Davis, D.R., Farinella, P., Paolicchi, P., Weidenschilling, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 1989. Asteroid collisional history: Effects on sizes and spins. in: *Asteroids II* (R.P. Binzel, T. Gehrels and M.S. Matthews, Eds.), pp. 805–826. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Dell'Oro, A., Bigongiari, G., Paolicchi, P., Cellino, A., 2004. Asteroid families: evidence of ageing of the proper elements. Icarus 169, 341–356.

Dermott, S.F., Grogan, K., Durda, D.D., Jayaraman, S., Kehoe, T.J.J., Kortenkamp, S.J., Wyatt, M.C., 2001, Orbital evolution of interplanetary dust. in: *Interplanetary Dust* (E. Grün, B.A.S. Gustafson, S.F. Dermott and H. Fechtig, Eds.), pp. 569–639. Springer, Berlin.

Dohnanyi, J.W., 1969. Collisional models of asteroids and their debris. J. Geophys. Res. 74, 2531–2554.

Doressoundiram, A., Barucci, M.A., Fulchignoni, M., Florczak, M., 1998. Eos family: A spectroscopic study. Icarus 131, 15–31.

Farinella, P., Vokrouhlický, D., 1999. Semimajor axis mobility of asteroidal fragments. Science 283, 1507–1510.

Farinella, P., Vokrouhlický, D., Hartmann, W.K., 1998. Meteorite delivery via Yarkovsky orbital drift. Icarus 132, 378–387.

Farinella, P., Carpino, M., Froeschlé, Ch., Froeschlé, C., Gonczi, R., Knežević, Z., Zappalà, V., 1989. The ages of asteroid families. Astron. Astrophys. 217, 298–306.

Fujiwara, A., 1982. Complete fragmentation of the parent bodies of Themis, Eos, and Koronis families. Icarus 52, 434–443.

Fukugita, M., Ichikawa, T., Gunn, J.E., Doi, M., Shimasaku, K., Schneider, D.P., 1996. The Sloan Digital Sky Survey photometric system. Astron. J. 111, 1748–1756.

Hardorp, J., 1978. The Sun among the stars. Astron. Astrophys. 63, 383–390.

Hirayama, K., 1918. Groups of asteroids probably of common origin. Astron. J. 31, 185–188.

Ivezić, Z., and 32 collaborators, 2001. Solar system objects observed in the Sloan Digital Sky Survey commissioning data. Astron. J. 122, 2749–2784.

Ivezić, Z., Lupton, R.H., Jurić, M., Tabachnik, S., Quinn, T., Gunn, J.E., Knapp, G.R., Rockosi, C.M., Brinkmann, J., 2002. Color confirmation of asteroid families. Astron. J. 124, 2943–2948.

Jedicke, R., Nesvorný, D., Whiteley, R., Ivezić, Z., Jurić, M., 2004. An age-colour relationship for main-belt S-complex asteroids. Nature 429, 275–277.

Knežević, Z., Milani, A., 2000. Synthetic proper elements for outer main belt asteroids. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astron. 78, 17–46.

Knežević, Z., Milani, A., 2003. Proper element catalogs and asteroid families. Astron. Astrophys. 403, 1165–1173.

Lazzaro, D., Angelia, C.A., Carvanoa, J.M., Mothé-Diniz, T., Duffard, R., Florczak, M., 2004. $S^3OS^2$: the visible spectroscopic survey of 820 asteroids. Icarus 172, 179–220.

Levison, H., Duncan, M., 1994. The long-term dynamical behavior of short-period comets. Icarus 108, 18–36.

Love, S.G., Ahrens, T.J., 1996. Catastrophic impacts on gravity dominated asteroids. Icarus 124, 141–155.

Marzari, F., Davis, D.R., Vanzani, V., 1995. Collisional evolution of asteroid families. Icarus 113, 168–187.

Migliorini, F., Zappalà, V., Vio, R., Cellino, A., 1995. Interlopers within asteroid families. Icarus 118, 271–291.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1990. Secular perturbation theory and computation of asteroid proper elements. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr. 49, 347–411.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1992. Asteroid proper elements and secular resonances. Icarus 98, 211–232.

Milani, A., Farinella, P., 1994. The age of Veritas asteroid family deduced by chaotic chronology. Nature 370, 40–42.

Milani, A., Farinella, P., 1995. An asteroid on the brink. Icarus 115, 209–212.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1994. Asteroid proper elements and the dynamical structure of the asteroid main belt. Icarus 107, 219–254.

Michel, P., Benz, W., Tanga, P., Richardson, D.C., 2001. Collisions and gravitational reaccumulation: Forming asteroid families and satellites. Science 294, 1696–1700.

Michel, P., Tanga, P., Benz, W., Richardson, D.C., 2002. Formation of asteroid families by catastrophic disruption: Simulations with fragmentation and gravitational reaccumulation. Icarus 160, 10–23.

Mothé-Diniz, T., Carvano, J.M., 2005. 221 Eos: A remnant of a partially differentiated parent body? Astron. Astrophys. 442, 727–729 .

Mothé-Diniz, T., Roig, F., Carvano, J.M., 2005. Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy. Icarus 174, 54–80.

Moons, M., Morbidelli, A., Migliorini, F., 1998. Dynamical structure of the 2/1 commensurability with Jupiter and the origin of the resonant asteroids. Icarus 135, 458–468.

Morbidelli, A., 2002. *Modern Celestial Mechanics: Aspects of Solar System Dynamics*. Taylor & Francis, London.

Morbidelli, A., Nesvorný, D., 1999. Numerous weak resonances drive asteroids toward terrestrial planets orbits. Icarus 139, 295–308.

Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., 2003. The Yarkovsky-driven origin of Near Earth Asteroids. Icarus 163, 120–134.

Morbidelli, A., Zappalà, V., Moons, M., Cellino, A., Gonczi, R., 1995. Asteroid families close to mean motion resonances: Dynamical effects and physical implications. Icarus 118, 132–154.

Morbidelli, A., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Michel, P., Vokrouhlický, D., Tanga, P., 2003. The shallow magnitude distribution of asteroid families. Icarus 162, 328–336.

Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 1998. Three-body mean motion resonances and the chaotic structure of the asteroid belt. Astron. J. 116, 3029–3037.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., 2004. Detection of the Yarkovsky effect for main-belt asteroids. Icarus 170, 324–342.

Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Bottke, W.F., Brož, M., 2002a, The Flora family: a case of the dynamically dispersed collisional swarm?, Icarus 157, 155–172.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Dones, L., Levison, H.F., 2002b. The recent breakup of an asteroid in the main-belt region. Nature 417, 720–722.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Levison, H.F., Dones, L., 2003. Recent origin of the Solar System dust bands. Astrophys. J. 591, 486–497.

Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Whiteley, R.J., Ivezić, Ž., 2005a. Evidence for asteroid space weathering from the Sloan Digital Sky Survey. Icarus 173, 132–152.

Nesvorný, D., Vokrouhlický, D., Bottke, W.F., Sykes, M.V., 2005b. Properties of asteroid dust bands and their sources. Icarus, in press.

Nesvorný, D., Enke, B.L., Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Asphaug, E., Richardson, D.C., 2005c. Karin cluster formation via asteroid impact. Icarus, in press.

O'Brien, D.P., Greenberg, R., 2003. Steady-state size distributions for collisional populations: analytical solution with size-dependent strength. Icarus 164, 334–345.

Paolicchi, P., Verlicchi, A., Cellino, A., 1996. An improved semi-empirical model of catastrophic impact processes. I. Theory and laboratory experiments. Icarus 121, 126–157.

Petit, J.-M., Farinella, P., 1993. Modelling the outcomes of high-velocity impacts between small solar system bodies. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr. 57, 1–28.

Press, W.H., Teukolsky, S.A., Vetterlink, W.T., Flannery, B.P., 1999. *Numerical Recipes in Fortran 77*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Quinn, T.R., Tremaine, S., Duncan, M., 1991. A three million year integration of the earth's orbit. Astron. J. 101, 2287–2305.

Rubincam, D.P., 2000. Radiative spin-up and spin-down of small asteroids. Icarus 148, 2–11.

Ryan, E.V., Melosh, H.J., 1998, Impact fragmentation: From the laboratory to asteroids. Icarus 133, 1–24.

Šidlichovský, M., Nesvorný, D., 1997. Frequency modified Fourier transform and its applications to asteroids. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astron. 65, 137–148.

Stokes, G.H., Evans, J.B., Larson, S.M., 2002. Near-Earth asteroid search programs. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 45–54. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Tanga, P., Cellino, A.;, Michel, P., Zappalà, V., Paolicchi, P., Dell'Oro, A., 1999. On the size distribution of asteroid families: The role of geometry. Icarus 141, 65–78.

Tedesco, E.F., Noah, P.V., Noah, M., Price S.D., 2002. The supplemental IRAS minor planet survey. Astron. J. 123, 1056–1085.

Tholen, D.J., 1989. Asteroid taxonomic classifcations. in: *Asteroids II* (R.P. Binzel, T. Gehrels, and M.S. Matthews, Eds.), pp. 1139-1150. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Tody, D., 1986. The IRAF data reduction and analysis system. in: *Instrumentation in Astronomy VI* (D.L. Drawford, Ed.), Society of Photo-Optical Instrumentation Engineers, Bellingham, 733.

Tsiganis, K., Varvoglis, H., Morbidelli, A., 2003. Short-lived asteroids in the 7/3 Kirkwood gap and their relationship to the Koronis and Eos families. Icarus 166, 131–140.

Tüg, H., 1977. Vertical extinction on La Silla. Messenger 11, 7–8.

Veeder, G.J., Matson, D.L., Owensby, P.D., Gradie, J.C., Bell, J.F., Tedesco, E.F., 1995. Eos, Koronis, and Maria family asteroids: Infrared (JHK) photometry. Icarus 114, 186–196.

Vokrouhlický, D., 1998. Diurnal Yarkovsky effect as a source of mobility of meter-sized asteroidal fragments. I. Linear theory. Astron. Astrophys. 335, 1093–1100.

Vokrouhlický, D., 1999. A complete linear model for the Yarkovsky thermal force on spherical asteroid fragments. Astron. Astrophys. 344, 362–366.

Vokrouhlický, D., Farinella, P., 1999. The Yarkovsky seasonal effect on asteroidal fragments: A nonlinearized theory for spherical bodies. Astron. J. 118, 3049–3060.

Vokrouhlický, D., Čapek, D., 2002. YORP–induced long–term evolution of the spin state of small asteroids and meteoroids. Rubincam's approximation. Icarus 159, 449–467.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., 2002. Interaction of the Yarkovsky-drifting orbits with weak resonances: Numerical evidence and challenges. in: *Modern Celestial Mechanics: from Theory to Applications* (A. Celletti, S. Ferraz-Mello and J. Henrard, Eds.) pp. 467–472. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht.

Vokrouhlický, D., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., 2003. Thermal torques produce spin vector alignments among Koronis family asteroids. Nature 425, 147–151, 2003.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2005. Yarkovsky chronology of young asteroid families. Icarus, in press.

Xu, S., Binzel, R.P., Burbine, T.H., Bus, S.J., 1995. Small main belt asteroid spectroscopic survey: Initial results. Icarus 115, 1–35.

Zappalà, V., Farinella, P., Knežević, Z., Paolicchi, P., 1984. Collisional origin of the asteroid families: Mass and velocity distributions. Icarus 59, 261–285.

Zappalà, V., Cellino, A., Farinella, P., Knežević, Z., 1990. Asteroid families. I - Identification by hierarchical clustering and reliability assessment. Astron. J. 100, 2030–2046.

Zappalà, V., Bendjoya, P., Cellino, A., Farinella, P., Froeschlé, C., 1995. Asteroid families: Search of a 12,487-asteroid sample using two different clustering techniques. Icarus 116, 291–314.

Zappalà, V., Cellino, A., Dell'Oro, A., Migliorini, F., Paolicchi, P., 1996. Reconstructing the original velocity fields of asteroid families. Icarus 124, 156–180.

Zappalà, V., Bendjoya, P., Cellino, A., Di Martino, M., Doressoundiram, A., Manara, A., Migliorini, F., 2000. Fugitives from the Eos family: First spectroscopic confirmation. Icarus 145, 4–11.

Zellner, B., Tholen, D.J., Tedesco, E.F., 1985. The eight-color asteroid survey: Results for 589 minor planets. Icarus 61, 355–416.

# 6 The Agnia family embedded inside the $z_1$ secular resonance

*The Agnia asteroid family is an exceptional case — it is located inside a secular resonance, which causes large oscillations of eccentricity and inclination, nevertheless, it preserves very well the information about the initial spread, just after the disruption event. We determine the upper and lower bounds for the age of the Agnia family by two independent methods. The co-authors are D. Vokrouhlický, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli. MB is responsible mainly for the N-body simulations and their analysis in Sections 6.3.2 and 6.4.1.*

**Abstract**

The Agnia asteroid family, a cluster of asteroids located near semimajor axis $a = 2.78$ AU, has experienced significant dynamical evolution over its lifetime. The family, which was likely created by the breakup of a diameter $D \sim 50$ km parent body, is almost entirely contained within the high-order secular resonance $z_1$. This means that unlike other families, Agnia's full extent in proper eccentricity and inclination are a byproduct of the large-amplitude resonant oscillations produced by this resonance. Using numerical integration methods, we found that the spread in orbital angles observed among Agnia family members would have taken at least 40 My to create; this sets a lower limit on the family's age. To determine the upper bound on Agnia's age, we used a Monte Carlo model to track how the small members in the family evolve in semimajor axis by Yarkovsky thermal forces. Our results indicate the family is no more than 140 My old, with a best-fit age of $100^{+30}_{-20}$ My. Using two independent methods, we also determined that the $D \sim 5$ km fragments were ejected from the family-forming event at a velocity near 15 m/s. This velocity is consistent with results from numerical hydrocode simulations of asteroid impacts and observations of other similarly-sized asteroid families. Finally, we found that 57% of known Agnia fragments are prograde rotators. The reason for this limited asymmetry is unknown, though we suspect it is a fluke produced by the stochasic nature of asteroid disruption events.

## 6.1 Introduction

Asteroid families, which are clusters of asteroids in proper semimajor axis ($a$), eccentricity ($e$), and inclination ($i$) space produced by asteroid collisions, are among the more intriguing features found in the main asteroid belt. Since their discovery early in the century (e.g., Hirayama, 1918; historical notes in Bendjoya and Zappalà, 2002), considerable effort has gone toward trying to understand these enigmatic formations. Moreover, as the number of known asteroids has increased, we have become increasingly aware that extended families are "witness plates" to a variety of interesting and poorly understood phenomena.

In this paper, we build on the work described in Vokrouhlický et al. (2005a,b; see also Bottke et al. 2002; 2005a,b) to understand the dynamical structure of asteroid families using modern methods and numerical tools. This means studying (i) how cratering and/or catastrophic disruption events on asteroids produce fragments and (ii) how those fragments evolve over time through collisional and dynamical processes. We focus here on the Agnia family, which resides in the central part of the main asteroid belt at $a \approx 2.79$ AU. This places this family on the periphery of the 5/2 mean motion resonance (MMR) located at $a \approx 2.8$ AU. Other than this resonance, the Agnia family is unaffected by any other MMR of significant strength. On the other hand, we find Agnia exceptional among known asteroid families for how it interacts with the high-order secular resonance $z_1$. Both of these facts will play an important role in story presented below.

## 6.2 Agnia family: basic facts

We start our work by identifying the members of the Agnia family using the hierarchical clustering method (HCM; e.g., Bendjoya and Zappalà, 2002 and references therein). Our code can detect concentrations of asteroids in $(a, e, i)$ space among analytically-determined proper elements; more than 170,000 main belt numbered and multi-opposition asteroids exist in the `AstDyS` database (`http://newton.dm.unipi.it/`) as of November 2004. We adopt the "standard metric" of Zappalà et al. (1990, 1995) and compute the relative velocity $V$ found between two asteroid orbits. Families are identified when asteroids have $V$ lower than a cut-off velocity value $V_c$ between a neighboring pair of members.

As it is characteristic of compact families, the number of members found by the HCM method increases slowly as a function of $V_c$ until a critical point is reached. At that point, the family members link themselves with the surrounding background population. For the Agnia family, we find this threshold occurs at $V_c = 63$ m/s. Thus a conservative approach for the Agnia family is to keep $V_c$ as low as possible in order to characterize its main features. Hence, our adopted nominal value for the Agnia family is $V_c = 33$ m/s; the interested reader can find data files for this family at different cutoff values on our website `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/` .

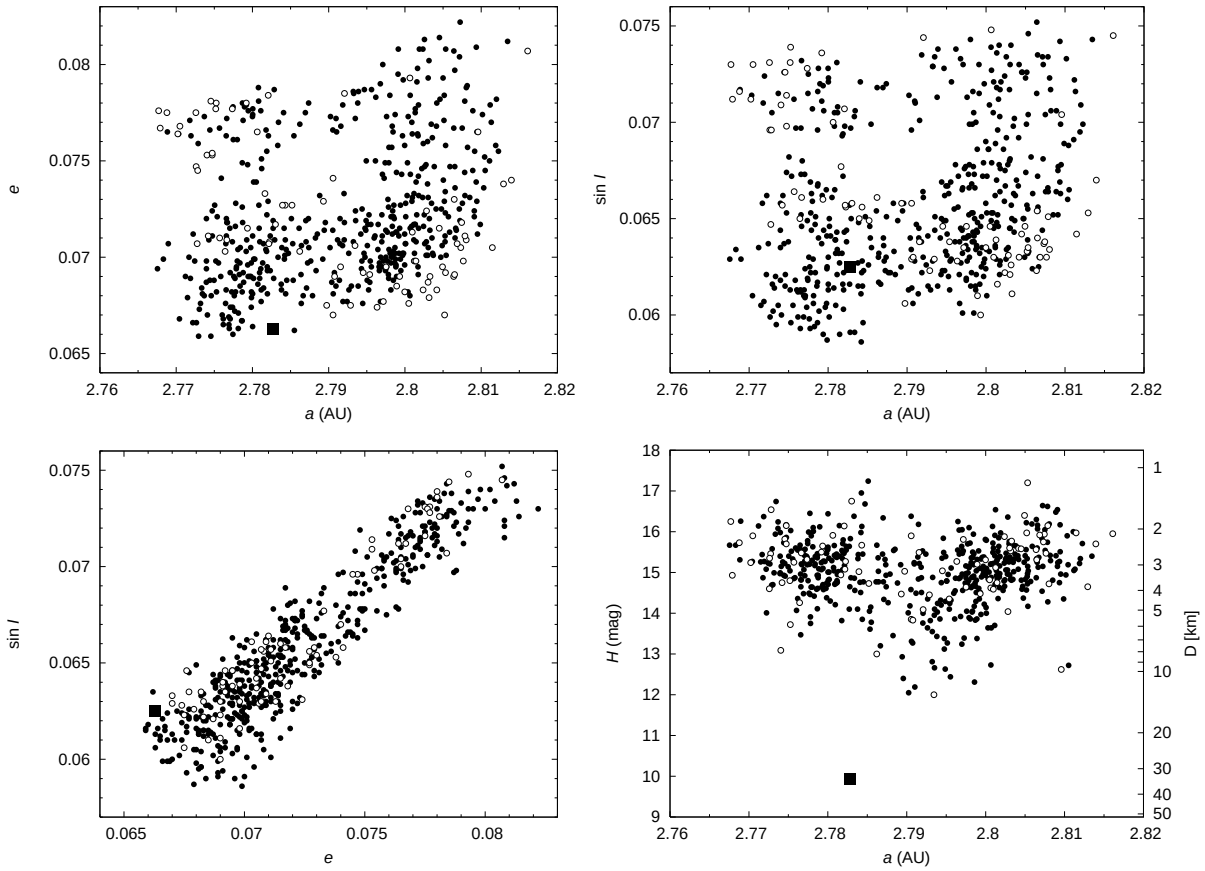



**Figure 80**: Projection of the Agnia family, as identified by the HCM method with a cut-off velocity $V_c = 33$ m/s, onto different planes of proper element space parameters: semimajor axis $a$, eccentricity $e$ and inclination $i$. $H$ is the absolute magnitude. The strong correlation of the $e$ and $\sin i$ values (bottom left) indicates presence of a high-order secular resonance $z_1$ to which most of the family members are immersed (Fig. 83). The center of $H \geq 14$ asteroids in semimajor axis, approximately 2.79 AU (dashed line), is offset from position of the largest asteroid (847) Agnia (shown as filled square in the bottom right panel). Their difference corresponds to about 30 m/s in terms of along-track velocity. The right ordinate on the bottom right figure indicates the best guess for the size of the members (assumes a geometric albedo $p_V = 0.17$, that of the largest asteroid (847) Agnia). Filled symbols are Agnia members whose critical angle of the $z_1$ resonance librates, open symbols are those with the critical angle of the $z_1$ resonance circulating.

Figure 80 shows 2-D projections of our nominal Agnia family distribution in proper $a$, $e$, $i$ and in absolute magnitude $H$. Though each of these projections coincides with some interesting feature which will be analyzed below, the most peculiar and singular one is the strong correlation between proper eccentricity $e$ and inclination $i$ values (Fig. 1c). This almost linear relationship is unlikely to be a consequence of the initial ejection velocity field produced by the parent body's disruption, mainly because the inclination and eccentricity dispersions depend on different velocity components. Note that an exception to this rule would be a velocity field in the shape of a highly collimated jet, which has yet to be observed in real families or in numerical simulations of catastrophic disruption events (e.g., Durda et al., 2004). We therefore postulate that the $e$-$i$ relationship is a consequence of some dynamical effect that shaped the family after it had been formed. Indeed, in the next section we show that the family has been stretched in a specific direction of the $(e, i)$ plane by the influence of high-order secular resonance $z_1 = g + s - g_6 - s_6$.

Figure 81 shows the cumulative $H$ distribution $N(< H)$ for the Agnia family. It is useful to adopt a power-law approximation $N(< H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$ to quantitatively express the power law index (or slope) of $N(< H)$ by a single parameter $\gamma$. In the range $(13.5, 15.5)$, we find $\gamma \simeq 0.61$. We argue below (see Conclusions) that this exponent is unlikely to be a byproduct of collisional evolution; instead, it most likely corresponds to that of the post-breakup distribution of fragments. Note that the accumulation of additional bodies near Agnia makes the size distribution shallower, ultimately reaching a value $\gamma \sim 0.55$. The slope of $N(< H)$ distribution also becomes shallow for $H > 15$; this either stems from observational incompleteness or from an actual change in slope (see e.g., Morbidelli et al., 2003). If the latter, the likely

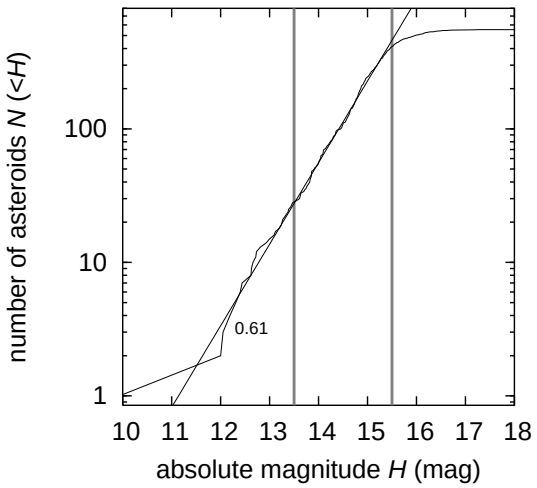



**Figure 81**: Cumulative distribution $N(< H)$ of the Agnia members absolute magnitudes $H$ for the nominal identification of the family. Using a power-law approximation $N(< H) \propto 10^{\gamma H}$ in the interval $(13.5, 15.5)$, we find $N(< H)$ is best matched with $\gamma \simeq 0.61$ (straight line).

cause is collisional evolution between the family members and the background main belt population (Morbidelli et al., 2003; Bottke et al., 2005a,b).

Spectroscopic surveys have determined that (847) Agnia is an S-class asteroid (e.g., Bus and Binzel, 2002a,b; Lazzaro et al., 2004). SMASS II survey also identified (3491) Fridolin, (4051) Hatanaka, (4261) Gekko, (5242) Kenreimonin, (6077) Messner, (7056) Kierkegaard and (7728) Giblin to be Sq-type asteroids and (1020) Arcadia S and (3701) Purkyne to be S-type asteroids. Mothé-Diniz et al. (2004) claim that another five S-type asteroids are associated with the Agnia family, but they lie at $V_c \sim 50$ m/s, which is beyond our nominal identification at $V_c = 33$ m/s. These authors also point out that the dominant spectral classes of the background asteroids in the Agnia vicinity are C or X, very different from dominating Sq-type asteroids.

Sunshine et al. (2004) claim that Agnia family members, which have a high-calcium pyroxene component in their spectra (and possibly minor amounts of olivine), may have experienced igneous differentiation. A close examination of the family, shows that the members have nearly identical spectra. Sunshine et al. (2004) claim this homogeneity may mean that Agnia is a secondary family produced by the breakup of a basaltic fragment from a primary asteroid parent body. Note that the Agnia parent body is only thought to have had a diameter $D \sim 50$ km (Durda et al., 2005, in preparation), which would be consistent with such a scenario. The source and fate of the asteroid that Agnia is derived from is unknown. Bottke et al. (2005c) hypothesize that Agnia may be linked to large M-type asteroids like (16) Psyche and (216) Kleopatra, which are generally thought to be iron cores from disrupted differentiated bodies.

IRAS observations of (847) Agnia suggest its albedo is $p_V = 0.172 \pm 0.022$ (Tedesco et al., 2002). This value is consistent with typical S-type asteroids. Little is known about Agnia family members with $H \geq 13$ (approximately $D \leq 8$ km). In particular, their albedo value has not been determined yet.

We have also attempted to characterize the reflectance spectra of Agnia family members using five color photometry data from the Sloan Digital Sky Survey's (SDSS) (e.g., Ivezić et al., 2001; Jurić et al., 2002). We adopted the same methodology and data anlysis as in Nesvorný et al. (2005a). Searching the SDSS database, we found information on 99 Agnia family asteroids. For each of them, we constructed normalized reflectance spectra and computed their principal components $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ (see Eq. (1) in Nesvorný et al., 2005a). We then winnowed this down to 26 objects with formal $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ errors smaller than 0.1.

Figure 82 shows these data (filled circles) together with other family members whose $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ errors exceed the chosen threshold 0.1 but still fall within the limits of the axes (open circles; there are more asteroids falling even outside). Assuming the bodies have a common mineralogy and hence a parametric relation between $PC_1$ and $PC_2$, we identify the Agnia family as a distinct cluster in spectral parameter space in much the same manner as families are identified as clusters in proper element space. From the available high-quality data (filled circles) we can construct a 90% confidence level zone showing family membership (see e.g. Bertotti et al., 2003, Sec. 20.5). This is shown with the ellipse on Fig. 82.

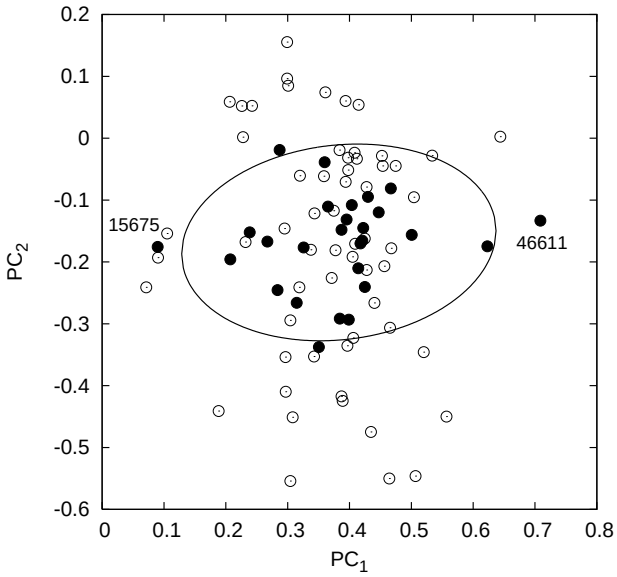



**Figure 82**: Principal spectral components $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ of the Agnia members from the SDSS five color photometry: (i) full circles are asteroids for which the formal $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ errors are smaller than 0.1, (ii) open circles are asteroids for which either of the formal $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ errors exceed 0.1. The 90% confidence level region of the family cluster from the good data is shown by the ellipse. Only two members with reliably determined $PC_1$ and $PC_2$ values fall outside this limit: (i) (15675) Goloseevo, and (ii) (46611) 1993 TH4.

Two asteroids, (15675) Goloseevo and (46611) 1993 TH4, fall outside this 90% confidence level threshold, indicating they are only marginally linked to the family. These bodies could be outliers or instead may support a possible larger spectral diversity in the family (see Sunshine et al. 2004); in the $a - H$ plane, these two asteroids lie at the border of the family with $a \simeq 2.773$ AU. Note the $PC_1 = 0.3$ spectral slope is the dividing line between the S-complex (for which $PC_1 > 0.3$) and C-complex (for which $PC_1 < 0.3$; e.g. Bus and Binzel, 2002a; Nesvorný et al., 2005a). The Agnia family members fall on both sides of this limit, consistent with more precise spectroscopic data that suggests the family contains numerous asteroids with taxonomic type Sq (Bus and Binzel, 2002a). The mean values for the spectral components from SDSS data are $PC_1 = 0.38$ and $PC_2 = -0.17$.

## 6.3 Agnia family: relation to the $z_1$ resonance

As described above, the most interesting dynamical aspect of the Agnia family, unique among the known families, is the fact that it is nearly entirely embedded within the high-order secular resonance $z_1$. In this section, we describe the major features of this peculiar resonance and then discuss our proof that the resonance contains most of the known Agnia family members. The long-term evolution of the Agnia family is described in Sec. 6.4.

### 6.3.1 $z_1$ resonance main features in brief

A resonance occurs when a combination of angular variables of the asteroid and planets, called a resonant (critical) angle $\sigma$, becomes stationary over long time periods, such that it librates about a fixed center. When the constituting variables do not involve mean anomalies, but only longitudes of node and pericenter of the asteroid and planets, we speak about a secular resonance (e.g., Morbidelli, 2002). This is because $\sigma$, as well as the angles on which it depends, is stationary in the two-body problem and changes only as a result of planet-asteroid interactions. Thus, their evolution, as well as that of the resonance angle $\sigma$, is slow. Consequently, this coherent influence allows even a weak secular resonance to produce significant orbital perturbations over time. Developing a theory describing secular resonances therefore requires to delve into perturbation theory. This can be complicated, particularly when $\sigma$ comprises more than two secular angles. In that and our case, we are dealing with a high-order secular resonance.

Methods that allow one to systematically analyze high-order secular resonances in the motion of asteroids were pioneered by the work of Milani and Knežević (1990, 1992, 1994). At present, however, no complete analytic or semi-analytic theory is yet available for use. Milani and Knežević were principally

interested about the degree of instability that high-order secular resonances can produce in the definition of proper orbital elements (e.g., Knežević and Milani, 2000, 2003; Knežević et al., 2002).

However, the high-order secular resonances are important for yet another reason. As demonstrated by several groups (Bottke et al. 2001; Vokrouhlický et al. 2002, 2005a; see also Vokrouhlický and Brož 2002 and Carruba et al. 2005), high-order secular resonances may also serve as pathways for small asteroids drifting in semimajor axis due to the Yarkovsky effect. This process is most clearly identified when it affects the dynamical evolution of asteroids in some well-defined, localized structure such as an asteroid family. For instance, Koronis family asteroids drifting outward (away from the Sun) by the Yarkovsky effect have their proper eccentricities significantly increased when they interact with the $g + 2g_5 - 3g_6$ secular resonance at $a \sim 2.92$ AU (Bottke et al., 2001). A second example includes the small asteroids in the Eos family, who form a stream spreading toward small eccentricity and inclination values along the $z_1$ resonance (Vokrouhlický et al., 2002, 2005a). Finally, some V-type asteroids appear to have escaped from the Vesta family by migrating along the $z_2 = 2\,(g - g_6) + s - s_6$ resonance (Carruba et al., 2005).

A fundamental aspect to understanding the Agnia family structure is the $z_1 = g + s - g_6 - s_6$ resonance with resonant angle $\sigma = \varpi + \Omega - \varpi_6 - \Omega_6$. Here $\varpi$ and $\Omega$ are the longitude of perihelion and node of the asteroid orbit, while $\varpi_6$ and $\Omega_6$ are auxiliary angles that change linearly with time and have frequency $g_6$ and $s_6$ from planetary theory (e.g., Morbidelli, 2002). The proper frequencies $g$ and $s$ taken from the representation of the $\varpi$ and $\Omega$ angles are relevant for the critical angle $\sigma$. We thus have $d\sigma/dt = g + s - g_6 - s_6$, which is where the nomenclature $z_1 = g + s - g_6 - s_6$ arises. It can be easily shown (e.g., Vokrouhlický et al., 2005a) that the conjugated resonant momentum is $\Sigma = G - L = \sqrt{a}\,(\sqrt{1-e^2} - 1)$, given here in terms of the Delaunay variables $L$ and $G$ or the Keplerian orbital elements $a$ and $e$. At the simplest level of perturbation theory, the resonant variables are assumed "active", while angles related to the additional dimensions are eliminated from the problem by the averaging principle (e.g., Morbidelli, 2002). Their conjugated momenta are therefore conserved. These are $K_1 = L = \sqrt{a}$ and $K_2 = 2G - H = \sqrt{a\,(1-e^2)}\,(2 - \cos i)$. As $(\Sigma, \sigma)$ periodically change due to the resonance, $e$ oscillates (note the $a$ is conserved by $K_1$). Due to conservation of $K_2$, $i$ is forced to change in a correlated way with $e$.

Obviously, $K_1$ and $K_2$ are conserved only when the sole resonant gravitational perturbations are taken into account. Non-resonant effects will then oscillate with small amplitudes and short periods. More importantly, when non-gravitational effects such as the Yarkovsky forces are active, they slowly change and allow asteroids to enter, follow, or leave the $z_1$ resonance. For sake of the discussion below, we also introduce a modified quantity $K_2' = \sqrt{1-e^2}\,(2 - \cos i)$; that is, by virtue of integrals $K_1$ and $K_2$, also conserved in the resonant motion. Below we show by direct numerical integration that it stays approximately constant even when Yarkovsky forces modify the semimajor axis $a$.

### 6.3.2 Agnia members inside the $z_1$ resonance

Here we show that the orbits of most Agnia members are located inside the $z_1$ resonance. To do so, we numerically integrated the orbits of all 553 known members of the family for 10 My using a SWIFT-RMVS integrator (e.g., Levison and Duncan, 1994). Modifications to this code were made to include the second-order symplectic map from Laskar and Robutel (2001) and to account for Yarkovsky forces (see `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/` for details of its implementation, speed and accuracy tests). We computed synthetic proper elements from the code's results in a way compatible with the definitions provided by Knežević and Milani (2000, 2003). This means that we first apply a Fourier filter to the (non-singular) orbital elements in a moving window of $\simeq 0.75$ My (with steps of 0.1 My) to eliminate all periods smaller than some threshold value (in our case, 1.5 ky). The filtered signal, in the form of mean orbital elements, is then output from the simulation for further checks and passed through a frequency analysis code adapted from Šidlichovský and Nesvorný (1997) to obtain (planetary) forced and free terms in the Fourier representation of orbital elements. The isolated free terms are identified as the proper orbital elements.

The giant planets are included in our simulation with their masses, initial positions and velocities taken from the `JPL DE405` ephemeris. We do not include terrestrial planets in the simulation, but we do account for a barycentric correction of the initial conditions; this approximation is justified in the zone of the asteroid belt where Agnia is located (for the problem at hand). The initial orbital elements of the asteroids are taken from the `AstOrb` database.

Figure 83 shows the current position of the Agnia members in the plane defined by the critical angle $\sigma$ of the $z_1$ resonance and the conjugated frequency $\dot{\sigma} = g + s - g_6 - s_6$ (that replaces here the conjugated momentum $\Sigma$). In this test we do not include Yarkovsky forces. Our procedure to compute the quantities in Fig. 83 is as follows. The mean orbital elements of asteroids, computed each 0.1 My as described above,

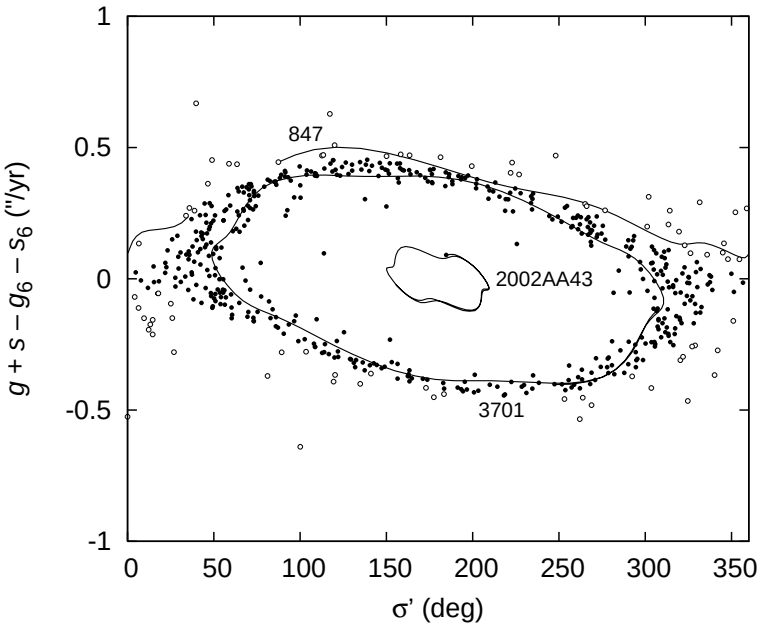



**Figure 83**: Agnia family members (symbols) projected onto the plane of critical angle $\sigma$ of the $z_1$ resonance vs. the associated frequency $\dot{\sigma} = g + s - g_6 - s_6$. Bulk of the family asteroids reside inside this resonance and close to its separatrix. Filled symbols for librating orbits, open symbols for circulating orbits. The solid lines show evolution paths as determined from 10 My numerical integration for three characteristic cases: (i) asteroid (3701) Purkyne is the most typical evolutionary track in the family (large-amplitude libration), (ii) asteroid 2002 AA43 is a rare case of small-amplitude libration in the resonance, and (iii) asteroid (847) Agnia is located right outside the resonance, but very near to its separatrix. Libration period for (3701) Purkyne is about 8 My, circulation of (847) Agnia, very close to the separatrix, is even slower. Dispersion of the family members along all values of the resonance angle $\sigma$ signal age of the family at least several times the characteristic libration period.

are Fourier filtered to identify the forced $g_6$ and $s_6$ frequencies and their associated phases. The same procedure is followed to get the free frequencies $g$ and $s$. The frequencies are then plotted on the ordinate and their phases are used to construct the resonant angle $\sigma$.

The symbols in Fig. 83, which are given as full or open circles, tell us whether during the 10 My timespan the resonant angle $\sigma$ (i) librates over some restricted interval of values (indicating that the orbit is inside the $z_1$ resonance) or (ii) circulates and spans all values. Three examples, low-amplitude libration, large-amplitude libration (the most typical for the family), and circulation, are shown by the lines and are identified by the asteroid's name. We found that 478 asteroids (thus 86%) are currently located inside the $z_1$ resonance. We find this to be an exceptional situation; we are not aware of any other asteroid family that is similarly embedded inside a high-order secular resonance. In other families that have been investigated to date (e.g., Eos, Vesta or Erigone), the secular resonance only affects a small percentage of its members.

What are the implications of this unique feature of the Agnia family? Figure 84 shows the evolutionary tracks over 10 My for our Agnia asteroids, which are now projected onto the plane of synthetic proper elements $e$ and $\sin i$. The effect of this secular resonance forces the proper elements to oscillate in a correlated way, such that $K_2' = \sqrt{1-e^2}\,(2-\cos i)$ stays constant. It is important to note that the amplitude of these oscillations is covers the full extent of the family. This means that the computed values of proper $e$ and $i$, as given e.g. in the `AstDyS` database used above, only have limited meaning and they change in time along the direction shown in this figure. Because there is a strong sensitivity in this calculation on initial orbital conditions, the relative configuration of the family in the $e$-$i$ projection, as seen today, does not conserve information about its initial state.

If $K_2'$ is conserved, however, there may be ways to estimate this information. For sake of simplicity, let us neglect for the moment the effect of Yarkovsky dispersion of the family (to be analyzed in the next Section). We would conclude, in absence of other perturbations (such as weak mean motion resonances; Nesvorný and Morbidelli, 1998; Morbidelli and Nesvorný, 1999), that motion in the $z_1$ resonance is sufficiently stable to conserve the $K_2'$ value for each asteroid over an extremely long timescale (hundreds of My; this value was verified for asteroids in the Eos and Erigone families for both $z_1$ and $z_2$ resonances,

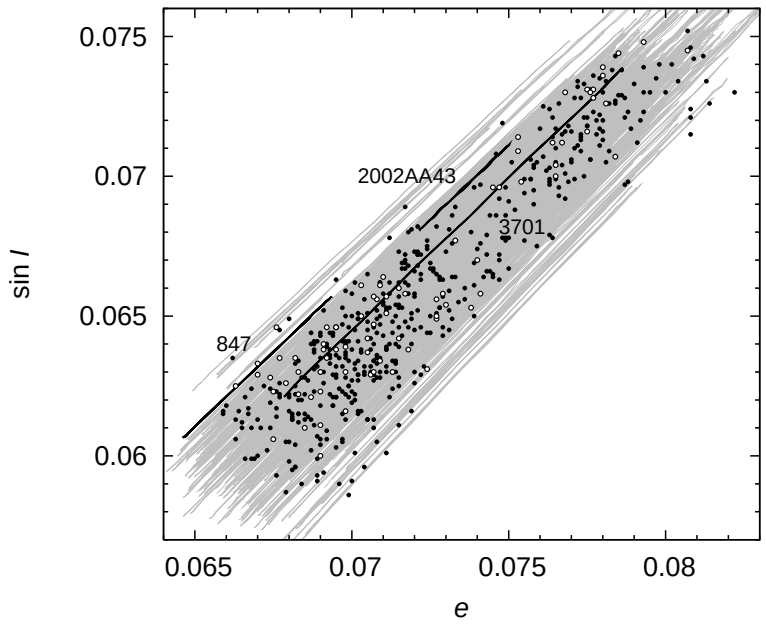



**Figure 84**: Agnia family members (symbols) projected onto the plane of proper eccentricity $e$ and sine of inclination $\sin i$. The thick solid lines indicate evolutionary tracks of the three asteroids from Fig. 83. The largest variations correspond to (3701) Purkyne, the large-amplitude libration case. The grey lines are similar 10 My evolutionary tracks for all family members. The family is thus stretched along the direction of quasi-integral $K_2' = \sqrt{1-e^2}\,(2-\cos i)$ and its extension fully determined by the $z_1$ resonance dynamics.

Vokrouhlický et al., 2005a,b). Thus, the distribution of $K_2'$ values, rather than $e$ and $i$ themselves, stays constant over long time spans, during which it conserves information about the initial state of the family.

Figure 85 shows the distribution of $K_2'$ for all 553 Agnia members. It is a tight, near Gaussian distribution with a standard deviation (dispersion) of $\sim 1.5 \times 10^{-4}$. In a simple experiment, we tried to transform this information into a characteristic velocity dispersion produced by the breakup of the Agnia parent body (i.e., its initial, post-breakup velocity field). Considering an isotropic velocity field, and assuming that the fragments are dispersed with a Gaussian distribution with a standard deviation $V$ (such as in Petit and Farinella, 1993), our best fit case for the observed Agnia distribution yields $V \sim 15$ m/s. This low-velocity dispersion value is compatible with results from hydrocode simulations (e.g., Love and Ahrens, 1996; Ryan and Melosh, 1998; Benz and Asphaug, 1999). A similar velocity dispersion was also observed for the Karin family, whose parent body was only slightly smaller than Agnia ($D = 32$ km for Karin vs. 50 km for Agnia) (e.g., Nesvorný et al., 2002, 2005b; Durda et al., 2005, in preparation).

## 6.4 Agnia family: evolutionary model

Up to this point, we have focused on how the $z_1$ secular resonance affects proper $e$ and $i$. Fig. 80, however, shows other interesting features related to the $a$ distribution of Agnia members. It is well-known that the semimajor axis values of small asteroids affected by Yarkovsky forces disperse families over time (e.g., Bottke et al., 2002 and references therein). In this section we investigate how this process can be used to constrain the age of the Agnia family.

### 6.4.1 Simple numerical model

We first performed a numerical simulation to determine how a synthetic realization of the Agnia family evolves over a timespan of 150 My. This final time was not chosen arbitrarily. Rather, it is in agreement with an upper estimate of this family's age from our analysis in Sec. 6.4.2. Our primary goal here is to find a lower bound of the family's age based on observations of a nearly-uniform distribution of its members along the separatrix of the $z_1$ resonance (Fig. 83). For that task, we do not include the Yarkovsky forces into our simulation. We also perform a second simulation containing Yarkovsky forces to verify that the $K_2'$ distribution discussed above is conserved (and thus can be used to infer information about the initial state of the family).

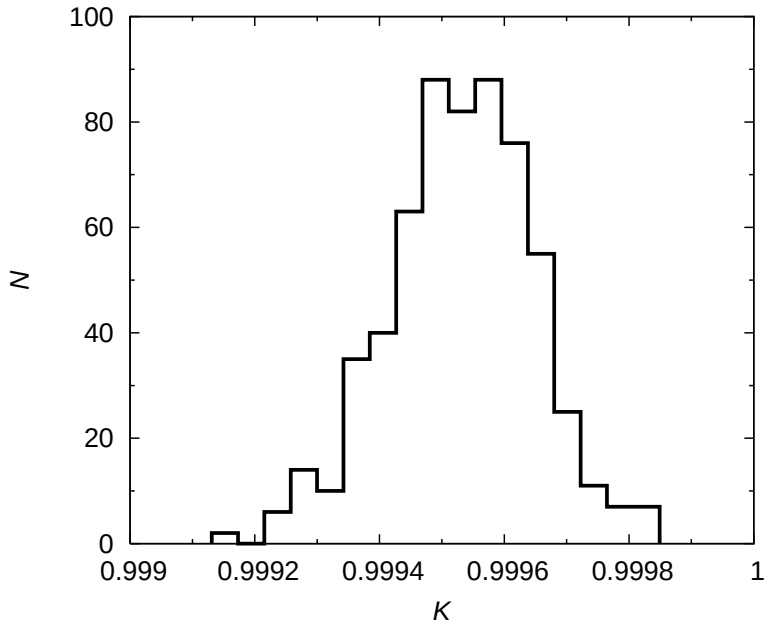



**Figure 85**: Distribution of the quasi-integral $K_2' = \sqrt{1-e^2}\,(2-\cos i)$ values for Agnia members. The characteristic dispersion of $\delta K_2' \simeq \pm 10^{-4}$ in this quantity agrees very well with an initial ejecta dispersion with a typical velocity of $\simeq 15$ m/s. This is a value found below by an independent method of semimajor axis dispersion. Unlike the proper orbital elements, the $K_2'$ variable undergoes little dynamical evolution (Fig. 87) and thus in this way the true initial velocity field is imprinted in $K_2'$-distribution.

First we note that Agnia members are nearly-uniformly distributed along the separatrix of the $z_1$ resonance (Fig. 83). This implies that the Agnia family cannot be very young. Note that reasonable ejection velocity fields produced by collisional breakup events yield longitudes of perihelion and node dispersed $\lesssim 10^\circ$. For a typical velocity of $\sim 15$ m/s, suggested above from the $K_2'$ dispersion, it would be even less. Hence, the "uniformity" of Agnia family members in $\sigma$ does not necessarily require Yarkovsky forces. It can be fully understood from the differential rate of circulation/libration of the angle $\sigma$ for different asteroids. The time is takes for this to happen can be used to infer a lower limit on the age of the Agnia family.

For this purpose, we conducted the following numerical experiment. We started with a synthetic Agnia family as a tightly compact cluster in $a$, $e$, $i$ and $\sigma$. Within the $z_1$ resonance, this fake family is initially a compact cloud as shown in the first panel of Fig. 86. To better define the circulation time, our fake family is composed of a subgroup of 23 observed Agnia family members and 3 sets of "clones" produced by adding small values to the eccentricities and inclinations of the real objects. Thus, we integrated 92 bodies in all.

Figure 86 shows the evolution of our synthetic family as tracked in the space of $z_1$-resonance variables $(\sigma, \dot\sigma)$. We note that the initially tight cluster of objects spreads in time. After $\sim 40$ My, it becomes uniformly dispersed along the separatrix of the $z_1$ resonance. To quantitatively describe the distribution of bodies along the $z_1$ separatrix, we define an auxiliary polar angle $\phi$ in the $(\sigma, \dot\sigma)$-plane (Fig. 86). This means that we have compromised in scaling the two axes; we use a scaling that maps a $(0^\circ, 360^\circ)$ interval of $\sigma$ and $(-1, 1)$ "/yr interval in $\dot\sigma = g + s - g_6 - s_6$ into common intervals $(-1, 1)$. At each timestep of our numerical simulation, we compute a dispersion $D_\phi$ in the polar angle $\phi$ defined as

$$D_\phi^2 = \frac{1}{N(N-1)} \sum_{i \neq j} (\phi_i - \phi_j)^2 \ , \tag{52}$$

where $N = 92$ is the number of integrated bodies and $\phi_i$ is the polar angle of the $i$-th body $(i = 1, \ldots, N)$. Since we start with a compact cluster, $D_\phi$ is starts small $(\sim 7^\circ)$ but grows with time due to differential libration of the bodies in the resonance. The wavy pattern in the time evolution of $D_\phi$ is due to the different libration speeds of bodies near the unstable loci $\sigma \sim 0^\circ$ or $360^\circ$ and the one near $\sigma \sim 180^\circ$. We note that after $\sim 40$ My, the value of $D_\phi$ saturates at $\sim 103.5^\circ$. This can easily be shown to correspond to a uniform distribution of bodies along a circle. This value also holds for currently observed Agnia members. This result confirms that the Agnia family is more than 40 My old.

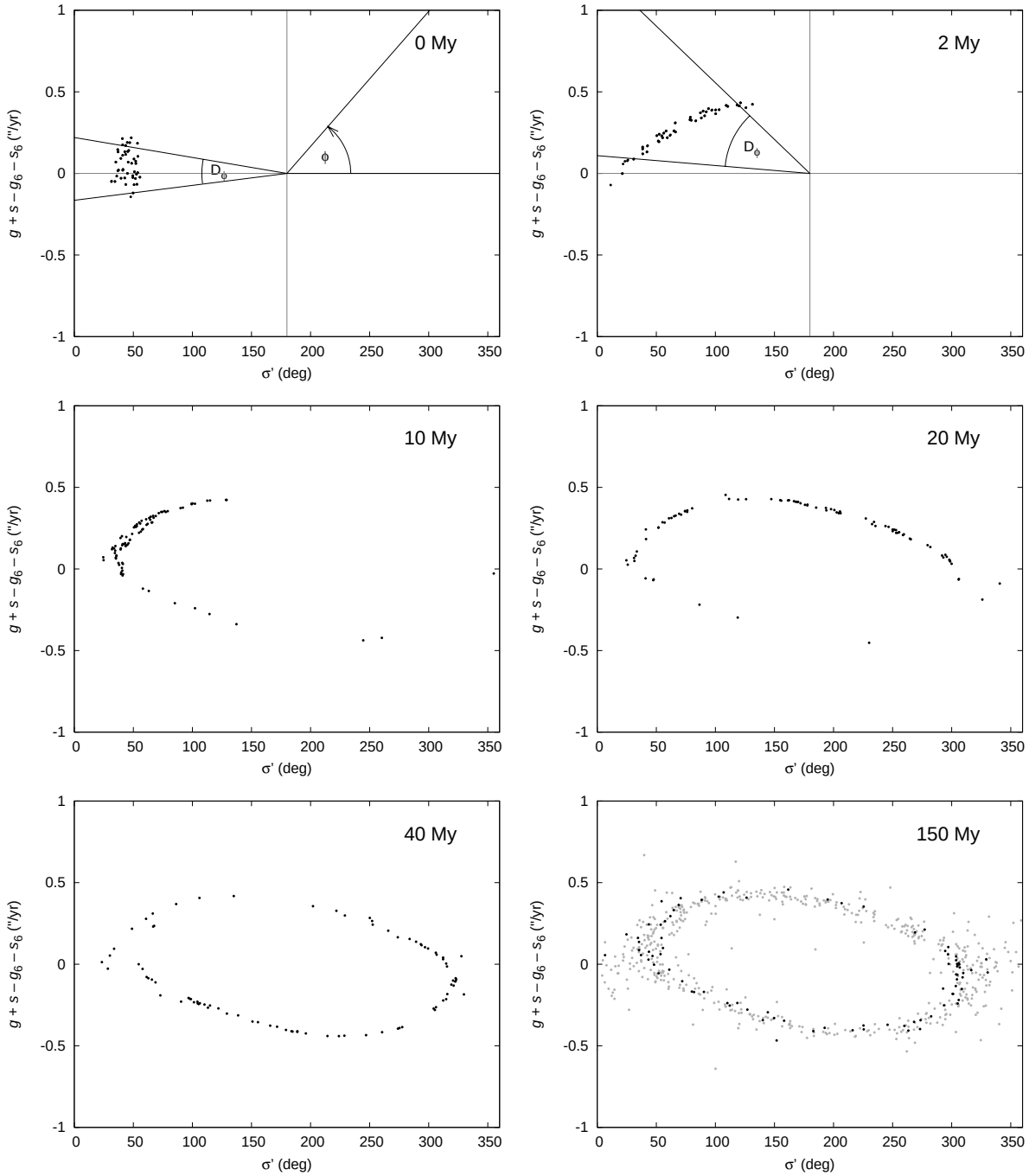



**Figure 86**: Snapshots of the numerically integrated evolution of the Agnia family projected onto the $z_1$ resonance variables: initial state of 92 tightly clustered bodies (top left), 2 My (top right), 10 My (middle left), 20 My (middle right), 40 My (bottom left), 150 My (bottom right). After about 40 My the clump becomes entirely dispersed near separatrix of the resonance with no memory of the initial state; the last frame (at 150 My) shows both the numerically integrated particles (bold symbols) and the true Agnia family (light symbols). The auxiliary angle $\phi$, whose origin and sense is shown on the top left panel, is used to better describe dispersion of the clump (see Fig. 88 and the text). An animation of our complete simulation can be found at `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/` .

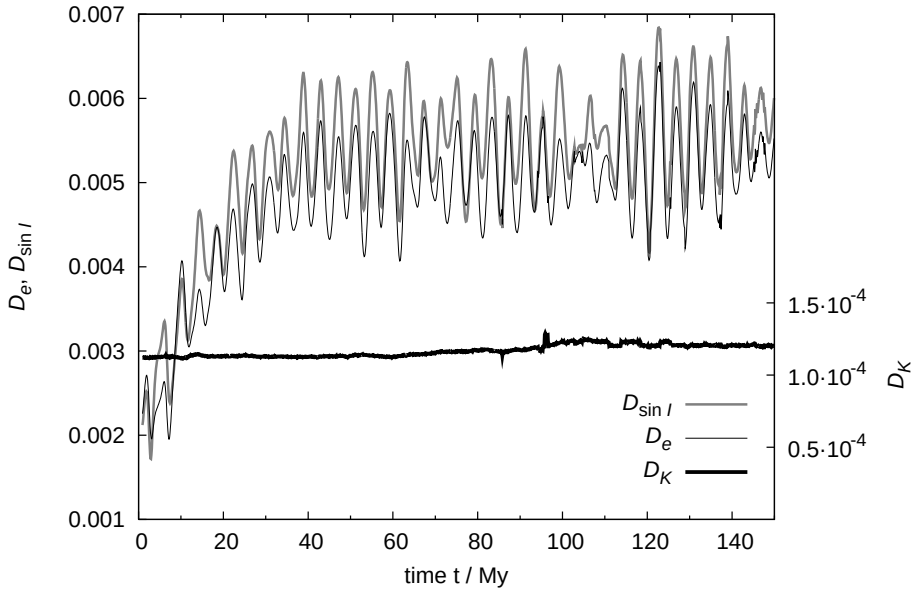



**Figure 87**: Temporal evolution of $D_e$ and $D_{\sin i}$ (left ordinate) which undergo both: (i) long-term increase with saturation at $\simeq 40$ My (compare with $D_\phi$ at Fig. 88), and (ii) large oscillations with a period of near-separatrix libration. The right ordinate and bold lower curve shows temporal evolution of $D_K$, dispersion of the $K_2'$ variable, now determined in the simulation that contains the Yarkovsky forces. $D_K$ is quasi-constant with only very small change due to few particles that escaped from the $z_1$ resonance.

Figure 87 shows a time dependence of similarly-defined dispersion $D_e$ of proper eccentricity and dispersion $D_{\sin i}$ of the sine of the proper inclination. They show a similar pattern to that of $D_\phi$ with higher-amplitude oscillations. Another outstanding feature of the Agnia family is its depletion in the center of the proper element cloud (Fig. 80). The same pattern can be found in the individual distributions of proper $a, e, i$. We deal with the case of proper $a$ in next section, while here we observe that the depletion in the mid $e$- and $i$-distributions comes naturally in our simulation from asteroids that spend more time near the unstable loci at $\sigma = 0°$ and 360° (similarly to the well-known pendulum case).

Next, we repeat our numerical simulation above with Yarkovsky forces included. The goal here is to verify the near-conservation of the $K_2'$ variable even in this generalized case. We start with the same initial data as before. The sizes of the our integrated bodies (23 asteroids and clones) are computed from their $H$ values and a geometric albedo of 0.17. Most of these bodies are $3 < D < 8$ km in diameter. We assign them low-surface conductivity values of $K = 0.002$ W/m/K, surface and bulk densities of 1.5 and 2.5 g/cm$^3$ and specific heat capacity 680 J/kg/K (values expected for regolith-covered multi-kilometer main belt asteroids). Rotation periods are given a Gaussian distribution peaked at 6 hr, but values smaller than 3 hr and larger than 12 hr are excluded. Spin axis obliquities are set to represent a random distribution of spin axes in space. Because these initial data are unconstrained, we do not attempt in this simulation to fit the observed $a$ distribution among the Agnia family members. This will be approached in the next section using a Monte Carlo technique.

All of our previous results are similar to the new runs, except now 4 bodies out of 92 managed to escape from the resonance from Yarkovsky drift. We focus our attention on the behavior of the dispersion $D_K$ of the $K_2'$ quantity defined above (shown as a bold lower curve in Fig. 87). Interestingly, $D_K$ is nearly constant over the entire integration timespan of 150 My; major perturbations only occur when some of the bodies leave the $z_1$ resonance. This result is important because it confirms that we can use the currently-observed $K_2'$ distribution to infer quantitative information about the initial velocity field (Sec. 6.3.2 and Fig. 85).

### 6.4.2 Semimajor axis distribution fitted

We are now finally in a position to explore the semimajor axis evolution of Agnia family members. We find that the observed $a$ distribution is characterized by those small members that have achieved extreme $a$ values (Fig. 80). Our method here closely follows the work of Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b), who showed that such a skewed distribution is a consequence of the Yarkovsky-O'Keefe-Radzievskii-Paddack (YORP) effect. Objects have their spin axes evolve to alignments perpendicular to the orbital plane, which in

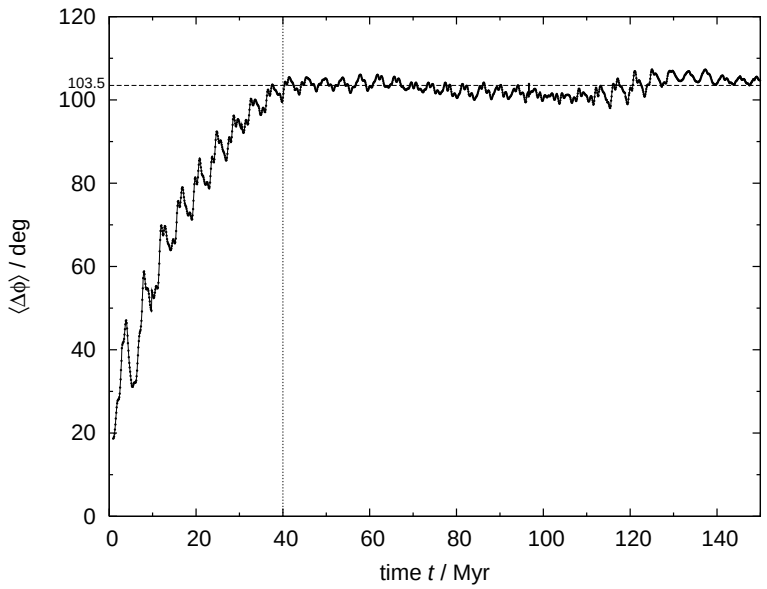



**Figure 88**: Temporal evolution of $D_\phi$ from Eq. (52) issued to measure dispersion of the synthetic Agnia family along the separatrix of the $z_1$ resonance. Initially, the family starts very compact, but after $\simeq 40$ My $D_\phi$ attains the currently observed value of $\simeq 103^\circ$ with no further evolution. This value corresponds to a uniformly distributed sample along the separatrix. The oscillation, especially near the initial epoch, are due to slower change in $\phi$ near the unstable stationary foci of the $z_1$ resonance (i.e. near $\sigma = 0^\circ$ and $360^\circ$).

turn accelerates the Yarkovsky migration of asteroids and depletes the family center. In what follows, we apply the method of Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b) to the Agnia case.

Consider family members projected onto the plane of proper semimajor axis $a$ and absolute magnitude $H$. By choosing a center $a_c$ of the family, typically (but not necessarily) close to the largest body, we assign a parameter $C$ to each asteroid according to: $0.2\,H = \log(\Delta a/C)$, with $\Delta a = a - a_c$. We characterize the distribution of these family members using a one-dimensional array $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ that indicates the number of asteroids occupying a bin $(C, C + \Delta C)$ for some suitable value of $\Delta C$. An effort is then made to match the observed distribution $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ with a model prediction of $N(C)$ objects in the $(C, C + \Delta C)$ bin. To that end, Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b) search to minimize a "target ($\chi^2$-like) function" (see also Press et al., 2001)

$$\Psi_{\Delta C} = \sum_{\Delta C} \frac{\left[N\left(C\right) - N_{\rm obs}\left(C\right)\right]^2}{N_{\rm obs}\left(C\right)} \tag{53}$$

by varying the free parameters in the model. Note the occurrence of $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ in the denominator of (53) which may be formally interpreted as assigning $\sqrt{N_{\rm obs}(C)}$ errors to the observed number of asteroids in the appropriate bin. Admissible solutions are characterized by $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ of the order equal to the number of used bins in $C$, while solutions giving much larger $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ are incompatible with the observed family. We use the incomplete gamma function $Q(a, \Psi^\star_{\Delta C})$ as a goodness-of-fit parameter (see, e.g., Press et al., 2001), where $a$ is the number of $\Delta C$-bins minus three (number of free parameters) and $\Psi^\star_{\Delta C}$ is the minimum value of the target function (53). Since our best solution yields a high-quality fit ($Q = 0.97$), we simplify the parameter-error analysis by deriving them from the level curve of $\Psi_{\Delta C} = a + 3$, i.e. level curve of the target function equal to the number of $\Delta C$-bins ("observations"). Solution of this $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ level-curve correspond to $Q \sim 0.2 - 0.3$ according to number of degrees.

As far as our theoretical model is concerned, we use the same Monte Carlo approach as described in Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b). Namely, we start with an initial, post-breakup $a$ distribution for the family asteroids using a simple model with an isotropic velocity field. Fragments of a characteristic size, 5 km in our case, are assumed to be dispersed with a Gaussian distribution of velocity components having a standard deviation value of $V$. $V$ is one of the free parameters to be solved for in minimalization of $\Psi_{\Delta C}$. After defining the initial conditions, each asteroid evolves in $a$ from Yarkovsky forces over a time interval defined as the age of the family $T$. The strength of the Yarkovsky forces depends on some assumed thermal parameters and also on the spin state of the asteroid.[22] The latter quantity is

[22]We use a linearized approximation by Vokrouhlický (1998, 1999) and Vokrouhlický and Farinella (1999) to obtain the

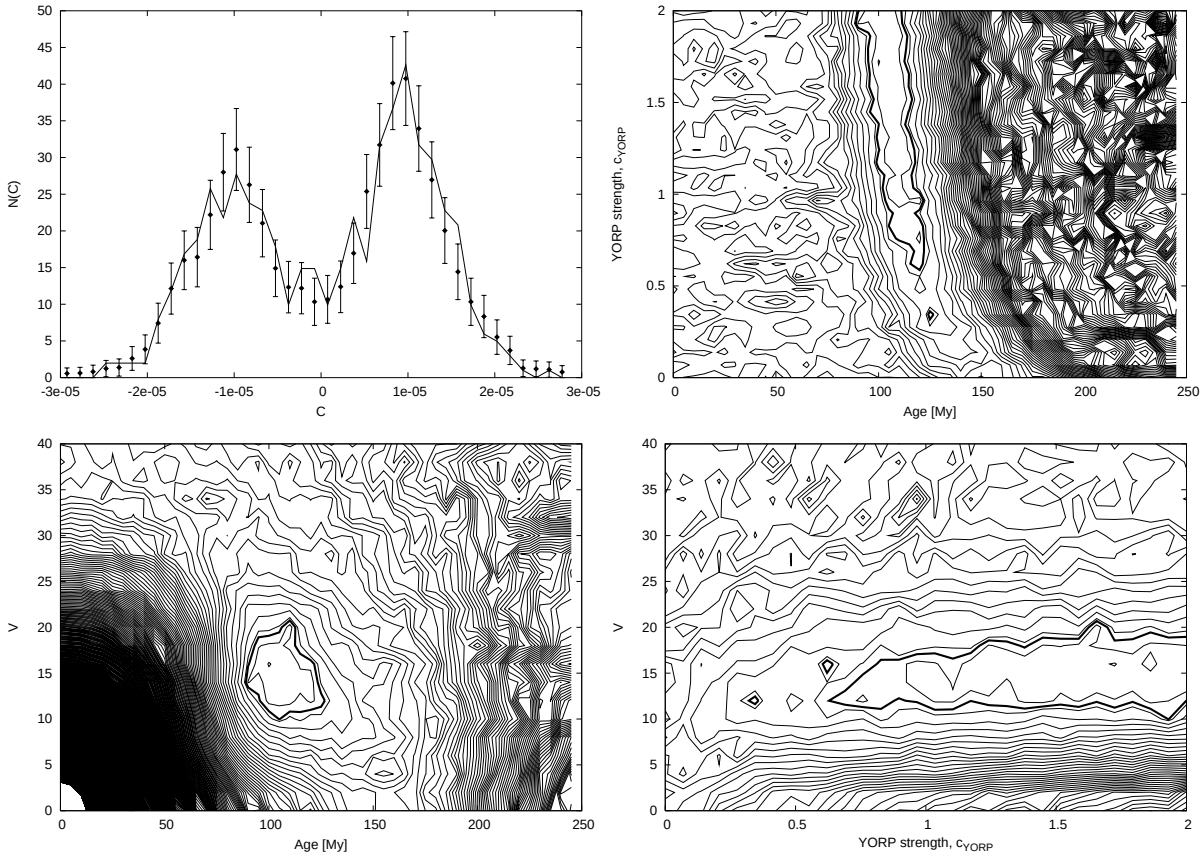



**Figure 89**: Results of our simulation for the Agnia family with mean albedo $p_V = 0.17$ and surface thermal conductivity randomly spanning $K = 0.001 - 0.01$ W/m/K. The best-fit solution $N(C)$ (solid line in the top left panel) is shown with the observed data $N_{\rm obs}(C)$. These were obtained by $(C, C + \Delta C)$ binning with $\Delta C = 1.5{\times}10^{-6}$ AU and $a_{\rm c}$ uniformly averaged in the range (2.788, 2.792) AU. We assign a formal error-bars of $\sqrt{N_{\rm obs}(C)}$ to $N_{\rm obs}(C)$. Note a slight asymmetry of the data about $C = 0$ with significant maxima at $C = \pm 10^{-5}$ AU. The other three panels show projection of the best value of the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ for various pairs of the solved-for parameters: (i) age $T$ vs. YORP strength parameter $c_{\rm YORP}$, (ii) age $T$ vs. characteristic velocity $V$ of initial ejection of $D = 5$ km fragments, and (iii) $c_{\rm YORP}$ vs. $V$. Formally $1\sigma$ contour, defined by $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 39$ (number of bins in $C$; see the text), is shown in bold; contours for other values of the target function are shown in light (their increment is $\Delta\Psi_{\Delta C} = 10$).

folded into a dependence on the obliquity $\epsilon$ and rotation period $P$. While these parameters are set at the initial time, they are assumed to evolve over the long-term due to the YORP effect (Rubincam, 2000; Vokrouhlický and Čapek 2002). We use a characteristic strength of the YORP effect computed by Čapek and Vokrouhlický (2004) for a large sample of objects with different random shapes and surface conductivities. The uncertainties in modeling of the YORP effect are adjusted by including a third free parameter $c_{\rm YORP}$ that linearly multiplies the YORP influence on $\epsilon$ and $P$. Finally, we run numerous simulations over a matrix of different values for the free parameters $(T, V, c_{\rm YORP})$. Then, for each run, we compute the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ and search for parameters that lead to its minimum value.

Figure 89 (symbols in the upper left part) shows the distribution of $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ values for the Agnia family and $\Delta C = 1.5 \times 10^{-6}$ AU. The computed distribution was derived as a mean over central values $a_{\rm c}$ in (2.788, 2.792) AU (i.e., near the center of small members in the family). If we were using only a single $a_{\rm c}$ value from this interval, some of the bin occupancies would show random fluctuations that would affect our fit. We eliminated this potential problem by computing the $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ distribution using an average over results for which $a_{\rm c}$ spans a small interval near the unknown center of the family. The concentration of small Agnia members toward extreme values of $a$ is seen in $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ as two significant maxima that are offset from the center at $C \sim \pm 10^{-5}$ AU. They are slightly asymmetric to express little more Agnia asteroids with $a \geq a_{\rm c}$ (see also Fig. 80).

diurnal and seasonal components of the semimajor axis secular change $da/dt$.

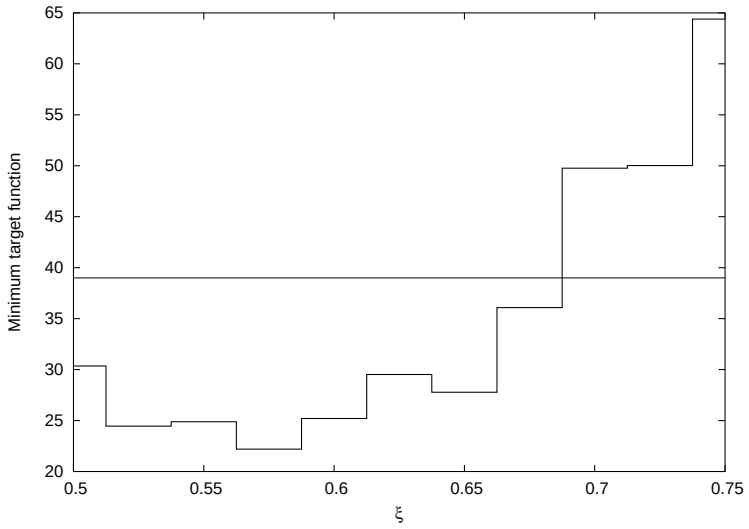



**Figure 90**: Minimum values of the target function $\Psi^{\star}_{\Delta C}$ for different values of the asymmetry parameter $\xi$ characterizing initial proportion of the prograde vs retrograde rotating fragments. The best-fit solution slightly prefers more prograde rotators among initial collision ejecta (57% vs 43%). Statistically admissible solutions are, however, obtained also for symmetric partition of prograde/retrograde rotators.

The largest asteroid, (847) Agnia, is offset by $\simeq 0.005$ AU from the center of the smaller members in the family (Fig. 80). Though unusual, this feature may mean the fragments were ejected with an anisotropic velocity field (see, e.g., examples in Marzari et al., 1996). The $a$ displacement described above corresponds to $\sim 30$ m/s in the transverse velocity component, comparable with the characteristic velocity dispersion of smaller family members that are discussed below.

Figure 89 shows results from our simulation where we considered the surface conductivity $K$ of Agnia members as a random variable in the range $0.001-0.01$ W/m/K. More precisely, we distribute the quantity $\log K$ uniformly in the interval $(-3,-2)$. We assumed surface and bulk densities of 1.7 and 2.5 g/cm$^3$ and specific thermal heat $C = 680$ J/kg/K. In addition to the three solved-for parameters $(T, V, c_{\rm YORP})$, we introduced a fourth parameter $\xi$ which yields the fraction of prograde rotating asteroids. Each set of matrix runs assumed a different value of $\xi$. The goal was to better describe the asymmetry of the $N_{\rm obs}(C)$ distribution. Figure 89 suggests $\xi \geq 0.5$. Thus, we tested values in the interval $(0.5, 0.75)$.

The minimum value of the target function $\Psi_{\Delta C}$ obtained with our model was 22, significantly less than the number of $C$-bins (39). For this reason, we consider our result statistically sound; this is also confirmed by the quality-factor value $Q = 0.97$. If, for simplicity, we thus used the threshold $\Psi_{\Delta C} = 39$ to define the standard error of the solved-for parameters, our best fit solution would read: $T = 100^{+30}_{-20}$ My, $V = 16^{+4}_{-6}$ m/s and $c_{\rm YORP} = 0.9^{+1.1}_{-0.3}$. These values correspond to $\xi = 0.57$, which may indicate a slight asymmetry between the number of prograde and retrograde rotating asteroids produced by the initial breakup of the family. Figure 90 shows how the minimum-acquired $\Psi^{\star}_{\Delta C}$ depends on different choices of $\xi$, indicating even an equal partition ($\xi = 0.5$) could still offer a statistically reasonable though less satisfying solution. Conversely, $\xi$ must be smaller than 0.68, a value that would lead to an unjustified asymmetry between the initially prograde and retrograde rotators.

Interestingly, our best fit value of $\xi = 0.5$ is similar to that found by Nesvorný and Bottke (2004) for the members of the young Karin cluster. The source of this asymmetry is unknown. One possibility is that there is something intrinsic in the breakup process that produces more prograde than retrograde objects (e.g., La Spina et al., 2005). A second possibility is that the value of $\xi$ produced in different breakup events follows a Gaussian distribution centered around $\xi = 0.5$. If true, the similarities between Agnia and Karin families may be a statistical fluke. Finally, a third possibility is that immediately after a family-forming event, fragments take some time to generate regolith. In the interim, their higher $K$ values, which may closer to bare rock than a regolith-covered surface, may allow the seasonal Yarkovsky effect to dominate the diurnal variant, such that all asteroids drift inward. This effect would create an offset in the family's semimajor axis distribution that would be skewed toward smaller $a$ values. Eventually, the family asteroids would develop regolith and return to a state where their migration was dominated by the diurnal Yarkovsky effect (which allows asteroids to evolve both inward toward and outward away from the Sun). Of these three possibilities, we can rule out the last one for Agnia because it appears to

have more members further from the Sun than closer to the Sun.

According to Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b) the best-fit value of $T$ roughly scales with $\sqrt{p_V}$, such that a smaller mean albedo value for Agnia family members (in the multi-km range) would make the family older. A albedo value smaller than $\sim 0.1$, however, is unlikely. For this reason, we consider the upper age of the Agnia family to be $\sim 140$ My. If small family members have higher albedo values than predicted here (e.g., Tedesco et al., 2002), the Agnia family's age might be smaller than 100 My, with the lower bound set at 40 My (Sec. 6.4.1). We also find it interesting that the best-fit value of the characteristic dispersion velocity $V$ of $D = 5$ km Agnia members is compatible with our estimate from an analysis of the $K_2'$ function distribution (Fig. 85). As in Vokrouhlický et al. (2005b) the strength of the YORP effect is loosely constrained with only the no-YORP solution ($c_{\rm YORP} = 0$) statistically excluded.

## 6.5 Conclusions

The unique relation of the Agnia asteroid family to the high-order resonance $z_1$ allows a deeper insight into its evolution and initial state than is possible with other families of comparable size and age. We have shown this by placing independent, and consistent, constraints on the age of this family. We have also derived a characteristic velocity for multi-kilometer family members that is consistent with estimated from other small families.

Interestingly, Bottke et al. (2005a,b) find that the mean disruption lifetime of a $D \sim 2$ km asteroid in the main belt is $\sim 700$ My. If this estimate is true, most observed Agnia members are original fragments that have not yet experienced secondary fragmentations. The Agnia family, together with other even younger families (Nesvorný et al., 2002, 2003), might be thus a good laboratory to study outcome of the collisional fragmentation of large main belt asteroids (see e.g., Nesvorný et al., 2005b).

We note that a relatively young age found for this family is in agreement with the dominant Sq spectral type of its members, and a related small mean value of $\rm PC_1$ found from the SDSS data. Nesvorný et al. (2005a) interpret both in the frame of a space weathering scenario.

A preliminary analysis indicates that the Agnia family is unlikely to be a significant contributor to the dust and micrometeorite population produced by main belt collisions. Using the code described in Bottke et al. (2005d), we examined dust population from the present-day Agnia family. Our results suggest that Agnia-derived dust is likely to be $2-3$ orders of magnitude smaller than that produced by the background main belt population. This is because the family is both small (parent body $D \sim 50$ km) and modestly old ($\sim 100$ My); the combination means that its dust/micrometeorite population has likely reached quasi-collisional equilibrium with the background population. Thus, unless the tight $(a, e, i)$ clustering of the Agnia family can overcome its putative low dust production rate, the Agnia family is unlikely to be a source of some of the weak dust bands proposed by Sykes (1988).

Finding smaller asteroid families in the main belt, studying their structure, and linking this analysis to the physics of collisional processes, origin of interplanetary dust and meteorite science is an interesting long-term project. Our study of the Agnia family is a piece of mosaic indicating our current ability to fulfill this task.

**Acknowledgments.** This work has been supported by the Grant Agency of the Czech Republic (grant 205/05/2737) and NASA's Planetary Geology & Geophysics program (WFB and DN).

## References

Bendjoya, P., Zappalà, V., 2002. Asteroid family identification. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 613–618. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Benz, W., Asphaug, E., 1999. Catastrophic disruptions revisited. Icarus 142, 5–20.

Bertotti, B., Farinella, P., Vokrouhlický, D., 2003. *Physics of the Solar System.* Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht.

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2001. Dynamical spreading of asteroid families via the Yarkovsky effect: The Koronis family and beyond. Science 294, 1693–1695.

Bottke, W.F., Vokrouhlický, D., Rubincam, D.P., Brož, M., 2002. Dynamical evolution of asteroids and meteoroids using the Yarkovsky effect. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 395–408. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005a. The fossilized size distribution of the main asteroid belt. Icarus 175, 111–140.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický, D., Levison, H.F., 2005b. Linking the collisional history of the main asteroid belt to its dynamical excitation and depletion. Icarus 179, 63–94.

Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Grimm, R.E., Morbidelli, A., O'Brien, D.P., 2005c. Iron meteorites are remnants of planetesimals formed in the terrestrial planet region. Nature, in press.

Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Morbidelli, A., Vokrouhlický D., Levison, H.F., 2005d. The origin and evolution of stony meteorites, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems* (Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Eds.), pp. 357–374. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Bus, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 2002a. Phase II of the small main-belt asteroid spectroscopic survey. The observations. Icarus 158, 106–145.

Bus, S.J., Binzel, R.P., 2002b. Phase II of the small main-belt asteroid spectroscopic survey. A feature-based taxonomy. Icarus 158, 146–177.

Čapek, D., Vokrouhlický, D., 2004. The YORP effect with finite thermal conductivity. Icarus 172, 526–536.

Carruba, V., Ferraz-Mello, S., Michtchenko, T.A., Roig, F., Nesvorný, D., 2005. On the V-Type asteroids outside the Vesta family. I: Interplay of non-linear secular resonances and the Yarkovsky effect. The cases of 956 Elisa and 809 Lundia. Astron. Astrophys. 441, 819–830.

Cellino, A., Bus, S.J., Doressoundiram, A., Lazzaro, D., 2002. Spectroscopic properties of asteroid families. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 633–643. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Durda, D.D., Bottke, W.F., Enke, B.L., Merline, W.J., Asphaug, E., Richardson, D.C., Leinhardt, Z.M., 2004. The formation of asteroid satellites in large impacts: results from numerical simulations. Icarus 170, 243–257.

Hirayama, K., 1918. Groups of asteroids probably of common origin. Astron. J. 31, 185–188.

Ivezić, Z., and 32 collaborators. Solar system objects observed in the Sloan Digital Sky Survey commissioning data. Astron. J. 122, 2749–2784.

Jedicke, R., Nesvorný, D., Whiteley, R., Ivezić, Z., Jurić, M., 2004. An age-colour relationship for main-belt S-complex asteroids. Nature 429, 275–277.

Jurić, M., and 12 collaborators, 2002. Comparison of positions and magnitudes of asteroids observed in the Sloan Digital Sky Survey with those predicted for known asteroids. Astron. J. 124, 1776–1787.

Knežević, Z., Milani, A., 2000. Synthetic proper elements for outer main belt asteroids. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astron. 78, 17–46.

Knežević, Z., Milani, A., 2003. Proper element catalogs and asteroid families. Astron. Astrophys. 403, 1165–1173.

Knežević, Z., Lemaître, A., Milani, A., 2002. The determination of asteroid proper elements. in: *Asteroids III* (W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R.P. Binzel, Eds.), pp. 603–612. Arizona University Press, Tucson.

Laskar, J., Robutel, P., 2001. High order symplectic integrators for perturbed Hamiltonian systems. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr. 80, 39–62.

La Spina, A., Paolicchi. P., Penco, U., 2005. Yarkovsky-evolved asteroid dynamical families: a correlation between their present properties and the impact geometry? BAAS 37, 1514.

Lazzaro, D., Angelia, C.A., Carvanoa, J.M., Mothé-Diniz, T., Duffard, R., Florczak, M., 2004. $S^3OS^2$: the visible spectroscopic survey of 820] asteroids. Icarus 172, 179–220.

Levison, H., Duncan, M., 1994. The long-term dynamical behavior of short-period comets. Icarus 108, 18–36.

Love, S.G., Ahrens, T.J., 1996. Catastrophic impacts on gravity dominated asteroids. Icarus 124, 141–155.

Marzari, F., Cellino, A., Davis, D.R., Farinella, P., Zappalà, V., Vanzani, V., 1996. Origin and evolution of the Vesta asteroid family. Astron. Astrophys. 316, 248–262.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1990. Secular perturbation theory and computation of asteroid proper elements. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr. 49, 347–411.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1992. Asteroid proper elements and secular resonances. Icarus 98, 211–232.

Milani, A., Knežević, Z., 1994. Asteroid proper elements and the dynamical structure of the asteroid main belt. Icarus 107, 219–254.

Mothé-Diniz, T., Roig, F., Carvano, J.M., 2005. Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy. Icarus 174, 54–80.

Morbidelli, A., 2002. *Modern Celestial Mechanics: Aspects of Solar System Dynamics*. Taylor & Francis, London.

Morbidelli, A., Nesvorný, D., 1999. Numerous weak resonances drive asteroids toward terrestrial planets orbits. Icarus 139, 295–308.

Morbidelli, A., Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Michel, P., Vokrouhlický, D., Tanga, P., 2003. The shallow magnitude distribution of asteroid families. Icarus 162, 328–336.

Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 1998. Three-body mean motion resonances and the chaotic structure of the asteroid belt. Astron. J. 116, 3029–3037.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., 2004. Detection of the Yarkovsky effect for main-belt asteroids. Icarus 170, 324–342.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Dones, L., Levison, H.F., 2002. The recent breakup of an asteroid in the main-belt region. Nature 417, 720–722.

Nesvorný, D., Bottke, W.F., Levison, H.F., Dones, L., 2003. Recent origin of the Solar System dust bands. Astrophys. J. 591, 486–497.

Nesvorný, D., Jedicke, R., Whiteley, R.J., Ivezić, Ž., 2005a. Evidence for asteroid space weathering from the Sloan Digital Sky Survey. Icarus 173, 132–152.

Nesvorný, D., Enke, B.L., Bottke, W.F., Durda, D.D., Asphaug, E., Richardson, D.C., 2005b. Karin cluster formation via asteroid impact. Icarus, in press.

Paolicchi, P., 2005. Rotational properties of asteroids: a tool to understand their evolution? Mem. Soc. Astron. Italiana Suppl. 6, 110–115.

Petit, J.-M., Farinella, P., 1993. Modelling the outcomes of high-velocity impacts between small solar system bodies. Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr. 57, 1–28.

Press, V.H., Teukolsky, S.A., Vetterlink, W.T., Flannery, B.P., 2001. Numerical Recipes in Fortran 77. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Rubincam, D.P., 2000. Radiative spin-up and spin-down of small asteroids. Icarus 148, 2–11.

Ryan, E.V., Melosh, H.J., 1998, Impact fragmentation: From the laboratory to asteroids. Icarus 133, 1–24.

Sunshine, J.M., Bus, S.J., McCoy, T.J., Burbine, T.H., Corrigan, C.M., Binzel, R.P., 2004. High-calcium pyroxene as an indicator of igneous differentiation in asteroids and meteorites. Meteor. Planet. Sci. 39, 1343–1357.

Sykes, M.V., 1988. IRAS observations of extended zodiacal structures. Astrophys. J. 334, L55–L58.

Tedesco, E.F., Noah, P.V., Noah, M., Price S.D., 2002. The supplemental IRAS minor planet survey. Astron. J. 123, 1056–1085.

Vokrouhlický, D., 1998. Diurnal Yarkovsky effect as a source of mobility of meter-sized asteroidal fragments. I. Linear theory. Astron. Astrophys. 335, 1093–1100.

Vokrouhlický, D., 1999. A complete linear model for the Yarkovsky thermal force on spherical asteroid fragments. Astron. Astrophys. 344, 362–366.

Vokrouhlický, D., Farinella, P., 1999. The Yarkovsky seasonal effect on asteroidal fragments: A nonlinearized theory for spherical bodies. Astron. J. 118, 3049–3060.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., 2002. Interaction of the Yarkovsky-drifting orbits with weak resonances: Numerical evidence and challenges. in: *Modern Celestial Mechanics: from Theory to Applications* (A. Celletti, S. Ferraz-Mello and J. Henrard, Eds.) pp. 467–472. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Morbidelli, A., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Lazzaro, D., Rivkin, A.S., 2002, Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family, Abstract No. 12.01 presented at the *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors* meeting, Berlin.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Morbidelli, A., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Lazzaro, D., Rivkin, A.S., 2005a. Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family. Icarus, in press.

Vokrouhlický, D., Brož, M., Bottke, W.F., Nesvorný, D., Morbidelli, A., 2005b. Yarkovsky/YORP chronology of asteroid families. Icarus, submitted.

Zappalà, V., Cellino, A., Farinella, P., Knežević, Z., 1990. Asteroid families. I - Identification by hierarchical clustering and reliability assessment. Astron. J. 100, 2030–2046.

Zappalà, V., Bendjoya, P., Cellino, A., Farinella, P., Froeschlé, C., 1995. Asteroid families: Search of a 12,487-asteroid sample using two different clustering techniques. Icarus 116, 291–314.

# 7 Conclusions

We studied the influence of non-gravitational forces on the long-term evolution of small asteroids. The major results presented in this thesis can be summarized as follows:

1. We reviewed the applications of the Yarkovsky/YORP effect and its mathematical formulation.

2. The short-lived orbits of (2953) Vysheslavia, and several other asteroids located just above 5/2 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, can be explained as a consequence of the Yarkovsky effect, which pushes the asteroids from stable regions into the current unstable positions. We supported this conclusion by photometric observations of (2953) Vysheslavia — they reveal the retrograde spin-axis orientation, which is in concert with negative Yarkovsky semimajor axis drift.

3. The unstable asteroids inside 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter have been most probably transported from the neigbouring Main Asteroid Belt; the Yarkovsky/YORP effect is efficient enough to keep this transient population in steady-state. Unfortunately, we were not able to unveil the origin of the long-lived Zhongguos and Griquas yet.

4. We studied the Eos asteroid family, namely the three dynamical procesess, how the Yarkovsky drifting orbits interact with resonances: "bracketing" by strong mean motion resonances, "crossing" of weaker resonances, and "trapping" in secular resonances. The Yarkovsky effect seems to be essential to understand the current observed shape of the family in the space of proper orbital elements. We were also able to determine the family age to be 1.3 Gy.

5. The Agnia family is located almost entirely inside the $z_1$ secular resonance, a lucky coincidence, which allowed us to disclose the family age (surely more than 40 My and less then 140 My) and the magnitude of the mutual velocities (15 m/s for 5 km fragments) gained due to the original disruption event.

6. We implemented computation of proper and resonant orbital elements into the commonly used SWIFT integration package.

# 8 Appendices

## 8.1 A catalogue of synthetic proper elements

In order to study fine details of orbital dynamics and small structures in the $(a, e, I)$ elements space, we have to apply a suitable digital averaging to the osculating elements produced by numerical integrators. We use the following approach for regular (non-resonant) orbits:

1. We sample *osculating orbital elements* with a typical sampling period 1 y and store the non-singular elements: $a$, $h = e\cos\varpi$, $k = e\sin\varpi$, $p = \sin\frac{I}{2}\cos\Omega$ and $q = \sin\frac{I}{2}\sin\Omega$ in a running window array (typically, it holds data for all planets and test particles and for the last 80 timesteps in the memory).

2. We apply a multi-level convolution filter (the so called Kaiser windows), similarly as Quinn *et al.* (1991). One have to carefully select the sequence of filter functions (denoted A and B) and the corresponding decimation factors, to avoid aliasing. For example, we use filters A, A, A, B and factors 10, 10, 5, 3 and the resulting *mean elements* then have an output timestep 1500 y.

3. The mean elements are stored in another running window array (with $2^N$ elements) and a frequency modified Fourier transform (FMFT) is calculated for the $(h, k)$ and $(p, q)$ pairs (Šidlichovský & Nesvorný (1997); the FMFT C-function was kindly provided by N. Nesvorný). We obtain $g$ and $s$ frequencies, corresponding amplitudes and phases for the 10 terms with the 10 largest amplitudes.

4. Now, we have to drop terms with planetary frequencies (because the amplitudes of these *forced terms* are proportional to $e$ or $I$ of the planets; they are not proper elements of the asteroid).

5. The $e_{\rm p}$ or $I_{\rm p}$ proper elements are the amplitudes of the largest remaining $g$ or $s$ terms. Proper semimajor axis $a_{\rm p}$ is a simple running average. The width of the running window is usually $2^9 = 512$ elements (i.e., 0.768 My) and the output time-step 0.1 My.

We implemented the filtering outlined above in the framework of the SWIFT integrator (*SWIFT*); the routines can be used both on-line during the numerical integration (to reduce the output storage) and off-line. See *Yarko-site* for download.

As a particular test of our algorithms, we prepared a catalogue of proper elements (`prop_fmft.dat`; presented at *Yarko-site*). The system allows a fully automated calculation of proper elements for all numbered asteroids, listed the Bowell's AstOrb catalogue (*AstOrb*)[23] of osculating elements, a comparison with the already existing AstDys proper elements catalogue (*AstDys*) by Milani and Knežević, and possibly an update on a regular basis. (The computation of $10^5$ orbits takes approximately 2 weeks of CPU time on a 4 CPU MOSIX cluster.)

A comparison between the AstDys catalogue and our `prop_fmft.dat` (one example is at Figure 91) shows that both methods mostly produce equivalent results (with a relative difference between the eccentricities or the inclinations smaller than 10 %). The differences are larger for 10 % of orbits, which can be attributed to: i) the shorter integration time span in our case, ii) the better spectral resolution of the FMFT method (especially, when the integration spans longer time, a single spectral line splits-up to a multiplet with different amplitudes and phases), iii) proximity of chaotic mean motion resonances, or iv) secular resonances with very long libration periods (we do not remove $\simeq$ My oscillations).

## References


*Asteroids Dynamic Site*, `http://hamilton.dm.unipi.it/`

Bowell, T. *The Asteroid Orbital Elements Database*, `ftp://ftp.lowell.edu/pub/elgb/astorb.html`

*HPHK Observer services*, `http://www.astrohk.cz/observer.html`


[23] There is a *WWW interface to the* `astorb.dat` *catalogue* at the *Yarko-site* also. It allows to search asteroids by their designations (regular expressions), grep the most important orbital and physical data, calculate ephemerides and plot sky maps (either generated from the GSC catalogue or downloaded from the Palomar Digitized Sky Survey). The Earth's ephemeris is calculated according to the VSOP82 theory, the orbital motion of the asteroid around the Sun is approximated by a two-body ephemeris. Because the up-to-date versions of the `astorb.dat` catalogue have the osculation epoch always close to the present, the precision of the ephemeris is of the order 1 arcsec. This is sufficient to predict the position of an asteroid on the sky at the time of an intended observation and to pin-point a telescope, which has a field of view 10 arcmin. We use this tool during photometric observations at the Hradec Králové Observatory. The long-term observational program is partly devoted to the photometry of the Eos family asteroids; the lightcurves obtained so far can be downloaded from *HPHK Observer services* (see also Figure 92).

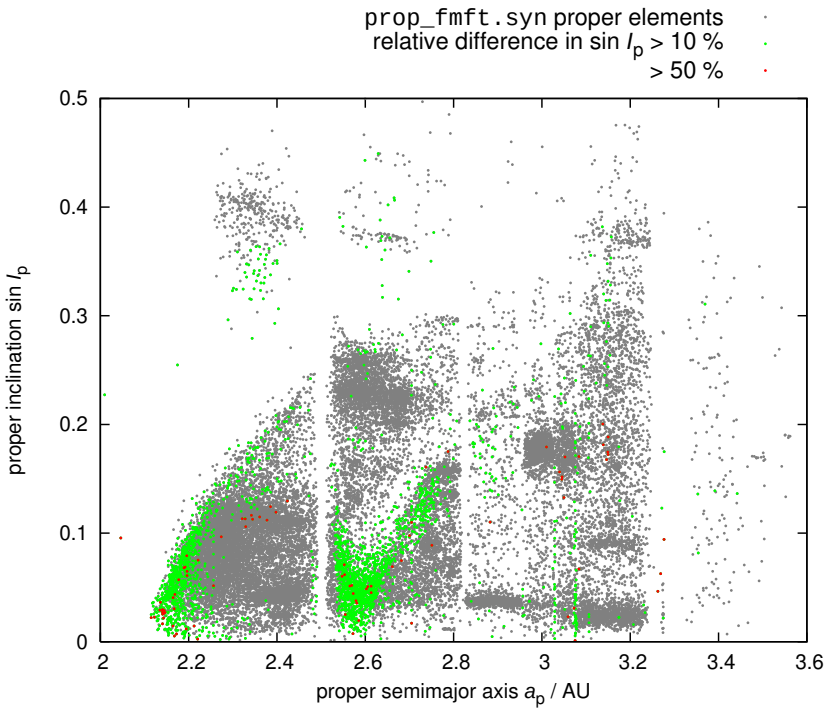



**Figure 91**: The proper semimajor axis vs. proper sine of inclination calculated for the first ≃30,000 orbits from the AstOrb catalogue of osculating elements, version Mar 2nd 2003. The comparison with the AstDys catalogue of proper elements is provided: the orbits, which differ by more then 10 % (or 50 %) in inclinations are plotted green (red). The principal differences are caused by the secular resonances: $z_2$, $z_3$ (near 2.2 AU) and $g - 2g_6 + g_5$ (near 2.6 AU). The differences in $g$ and $s$ frequencies are smaller (only 0.5 % of orbits is offset by more than 10 %). The proper semimajor axis is practically the same in both catalogues (the relative differences are smaller than $10^{-4}$).

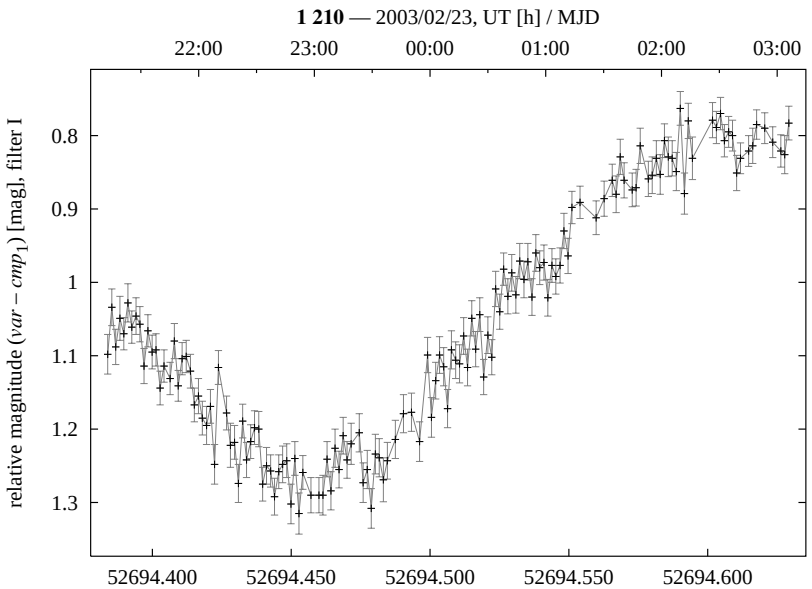



**Figure 92**: An example of the photometric observations acquired at the Hradec Králové Observatory: the Eos family asteroid (1210) Morosovia on Feb 23rd 2003. A 40-cm $f/5$ reflector (Jan Šindel Telescope) equipped with a SBIG ST-7 CCD camera and an photometric I filter was used. Instrumental relative magnitudes are plotted here. This observation was perfomed by Martin Lehký. We usually exploit the WWW facilities at the *Yarko-site* during these observartions.

Quinn, T.R., Tremaine, S., Duncan, M. 1991, *Astron. J.*, 101, 2287
Šidlichovský, M., Nesvorný, D. 1997 *Celest. Mech.*, 65, 137
Levison, H., Duncan, M. *SWIFT*, `http://www.boulder.swri.edu/~hal/swift.html`
*Yarko-site*, `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`

## 8.2 The SWIFT-MVS2 integrator, a faster variant of the MVS

The package SWIFT (Levison & Duncan (1994), *SWIFT*) is a well known and commonly used tool for solar system studies. It allows to integrate a set of massive, mutually interacting bodies, and massless "test particles". SWIFT includes 4 integration methods: Wisdom-Holman Mapping (WHM or MVS), Regularised Mixed Variable Symplectic (RMVS), a fourth order T+U Symplectic (TU4) and Bulirsch-Stoer (BS).

We have modified the original code in the following manner: i) We have incorporated Yarkovsky (hereinafter such an integrator is referred with the suffix -Y) and Poynting-Robertson (-PR) dissipative accelerations into the integrators and checked their results against analytic predictions (see Section 2.3.3). ii) We have implemented on-line digital filters based on the Kaiser windows (-F) (see Section 8.1). iii) We have implemented the $2^{\text{nd}}$ order symplectic integration scheme (MVS2) by Laskar & Robutel (2001), which seems to be at least 2 times faster than MVS, while keeping the same relative energy error. However, the algorithm is not "regularised", i.e., no close encounters are allowed. iv) We have parallelised integrators (namely the calculation of the TP accelerations) according to the OpenMP standard (*OpenMP*), which allows to run SWIFT on multiprocessor machines. We will present results of tests involving the new integrators, the parallelisation, the filter and the Yarkovsky acceleration implementation.

The `swift_rmvsy` package is available for download on our web *Yarko-site*. It can be compiled, together with the original SWIFT package, for various Unix-like systems and Windows.

**The Yarkovsky and Poynting-Robertson accelerations.** The theory of the Yarkovsky effect was published in Vokrouhlický (1998), Vokrouhlický & Farinella (1999). We have modified original SWIFT subroutines and added several new ones to incorporate the Yarkovsky acceleration (and later also the Poynting-Robertson force to study dust particle dynamics). Our method corresponds to Cordeiro *et al.* (1997), i.e., the thermal acceleration is applied during a 'kick' phase of the symplectic integrator, similarly as the conservative perturbation.

The addition of a weak dissipative force to the symplectic integrator does not affect its stability — it was proven by the comparison of secular changes of semimajor axis $\mathrm{d}a/\mathrm{d}t$ with the analytic estimates from Gauss equations (Figure 93).

**A comparison of BS, MVS, RMVS and -FY integrators.** A typical test run setup (unless specified otherwise) is: $4 + 50$ particles, timestep 20 days, stop time 0.2 My. (Initial orbital elements of the TPs are randomly distributed in the region of the Eos family, just below the J9/4 mean motion resonance.) The integrators BS, BSFY, MVS, RMVS3, RMVSF and RMVSFY have been tested. All $a(t)$ plots for individual runs look very similar, as they should; only chaotic orbits differ significantly (Figure 94). The summary of the CPU running times is presented in Table 18. We conclude, the on-line digital filter slows down the RMVS3 integrator by 30 %. Subroutines for the Yarkovsky effect calculation slow integrator further by a factor 1.8. The Bulirsch-Stoer integrator (with Yarkovsky subroutines) is approximately 10 times slower than RMVSFY.

**Table 18**: A comparison of the CPU times for several integrators (see text for the explanation of the abbreviations). The computation was performed on an Athlon 1.4 GHz processor; 'omf77' refers to the *Omni compiler*.

| integrator (compiler) | time/sec | notices |
|---|---|---|
| BS (omf77) | 4092 | local error $10^{-8}$ |
| BSFY (omf77) | 12200 | |
| MVS (omf77) | 273 | |
| RMVS3 (omf77) | 356 | |
| RMVSF (omf77) | 480 | |
| RMVSFY (omf77) | 874 | |

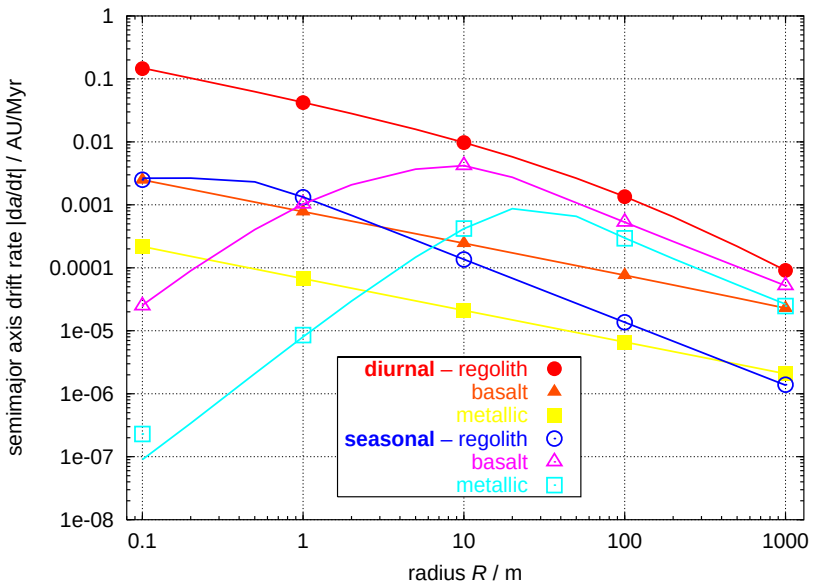



**Figure 93**: The absolute values of the semimajor axis drift rates $\mathrm{d}a/\mathrm{d}t$ (in AU/My) for particles with several values of radii (from 0.1 m to 1 km) and three different types of thermal parameters: regolith, basalt and metallic-like. The initial orbits of test particles were $a = 2\,\mathrm{AU}$, $e = 0$, $i = 0°$. The two variants of the Yarkovsky acceleration (diurnal and seasonal) are plotted separately. The lines correspond to the analytic estimates, the points are computed numerically by a LSM fit of the output $a(t)$.

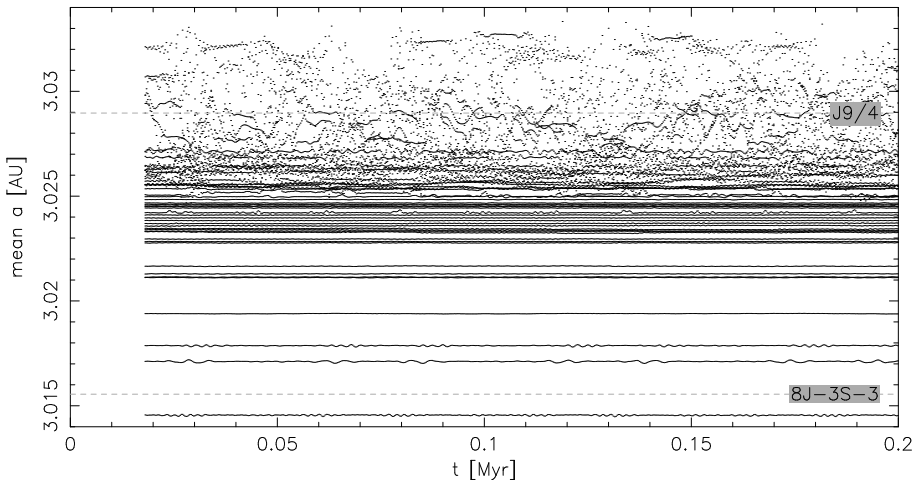



**Figure 94**: An example of a single test run; MVS2FY integrator is used here. The output of mean orbital elements starts at $\simeq 0.02\,\mathrm{My}$ due to the initialisation of the digital filter.

**A comparison of g77, omf77 and other compilers.** The comparison of different compilers has been performed for the RMVSFY integrator (see Table 19). The compiler omf77 seems to be faster than g77 by approximately 10 %. The commercial Fujitsu/Lahey and Portland group compilers 'beat' g77 by 30 %.

**Table 19**: A comparison of 5 different compilers available for the Linux operating system; computed on a Celeron 1 GHz processor.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| RMVSFY (g77) | 1652 | g77–0.5.24 |
| RMVSFY (omf77) | 1496 | Omni–1.3 (*Omni compiler*) |
| RMVSFY (fujitsu) | 1371 | Fujitsu F95 |
| RMVSFY (lf95) | 1147 | Fujitsu/Lahey F95 Express 6.0 |
| RMVSFY (pgf90) | 1133 | Portland group Fortran90 |
| | 1164 | (with `-mp` on 1 CPU) |

**A Parallel version of SWIFT.** The parallel program RMVSFY have been started on a two-processor machine. However, the RMVSFY is only 1.5 faster on two processors than on a single one (Table 20).

**Table 20**: A test of the parallelised RMVSFY integrator on a dual Pentium III 800 MHz machine. (The *Omni compiler* is able to compile it for SMP machines; see also *OpenMP*.)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| RMVSFY (omf77) | 1857 | run only on 1 CPU |
| | 1263 | 2 CPUs (SMP architecture) |

A similar test has been performed for the MVSFY integrator (which allows no close encounters) and also for an integration involving one half of test particles (Table 21). The MVSFY turns out only 1.2 times faster than RMVSFY due to the delay caused by the filter and Yarkovsky subroutines (as compared to the factor 1.3 between the pure MVS and RMVS3). On 2 CPUs the integration by MVSFY takes 1.55 times shorter time span. (In case of 10 times larger number of TPs, i.e. 500, the ratio is even slightly better: 1.62.) When we manually split the job into two pieces and run two separate jobs, it will take 1.9 shorter time than the single run on 1 CPU. (It means: we loose 20 % of the computation speed on 2 CPUs, compared with 2 single runs, but we gain a simple manipulation with the output data files — there is no need to merge 2 output binary files.)

**Table 21**: A test of the MVSFY integrator. The setup is the same as in Table 20.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MVSFY (omf77) | 1613 | run only on 1 CPU (50 TPs) |
| | 1044 | 2 CPUs (SMP architecture) |
| | 846 | 1/2 of TPs |
| MVSFY (omf77) | 1537 | 1 CPU, NTP = 500, $t_{\rm stop} = 0.02$ My |
| | 945 | 2 CPUs |

**Tests of a MOSIX cluster.** We have tested the MVSFY integrator on a heterogeneous MOSIX cluster (*Mosix*) with 8 CPUs and slow 10 Mb network (Table 22) The speed of the migrated process is almost the same (98 %), but only for low I/O. (Luckily, it is a typical case for our runs). Of course, on a 100 Mb or 1 Gb LAN the difference is not that substantial.

It is not yet possible to use the parallel version of SWIFT on Mosix, because Mosix does not support distributed shared memory. A usual surrogate is to split the calculation to several separate runs (e.g., using the automated `swiftsplit` script, included in the `swift_rmvsy` package). Nevertheless, the Mosix cluster is now still very useful for a comfortable job management.

**A new symplectic integrator SWIFT-MVS2FY(PR) ($\tau^4\epsilon + \tau^2\epsilon^2$).** The SWIFT-MVS2FY is a new implementation of the integrator $\mathcal{SBAB}_2$ by Laskar & Robutel (2001), which is of the order $\tau^4\epsilon+\tau^2\epsilon^2$

**Table 22**: Running times for a single job migrating over a Mosix cluster to a Celeron 850 MHz machine and for 2 threads on a single CPU.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MVSFY (omf77) | 1624 | run on the home node, migration forbidden |
| | 2030 | started elsewhere, migrated to the same node |
| | 1654 | the same run, but with low I/O operations |
| MVSFY (omf77) | 5078 | 2 threads on a single CPU |

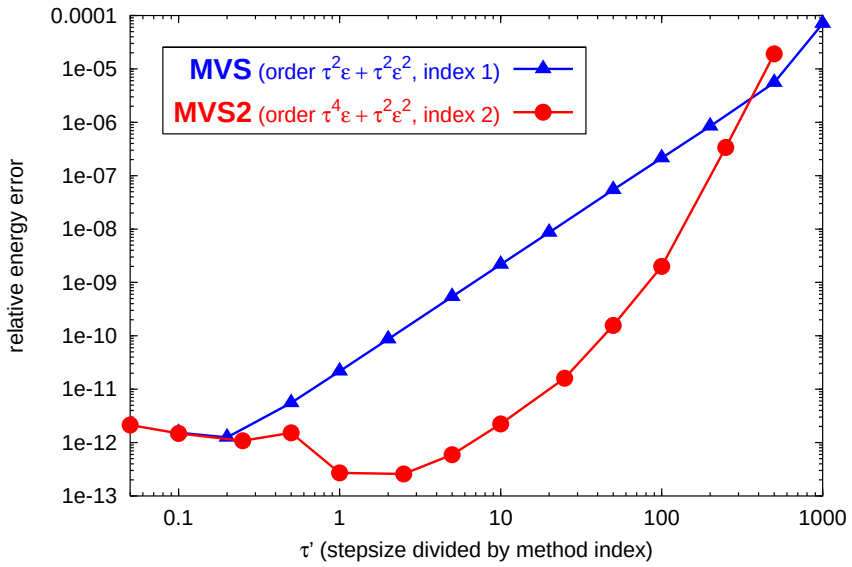



**Figure 95**: The relative timestep $\tau'$ vs. the relative energy error, computed for the Sun-Jupiter-Saturn system evolving for 0.1 My. $\tau'$ is the timestep d$t$ divided by the method index, i.e., 1 for the classical leap-frog MVS and 2 for the new MVS2. The relative energy error is computed as the standard deviation $\sigma_E$ of the total energy $E(t)$, in course of the integration, divided by the mean total energy $\langle E \rangle$.

and of index 2 (i.e., the number of evaluations of Hamiltonian parts $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$). This integrator is yet without regularisation, i.e., it does not handle close encounters correctly. We use larger timestep 80 days (i.e., *4 times larger* than before) for tests in Table 23, but the precision of the integration remains comparable to the MVS. The MVS2FY integrator is approximately 1.7 times faster than MVSFY and 2 times faster than RMVSFY at the same level of precision. One can still enlarge the timestep.

**Table 23**: Running times for MVS2FY integrator with the timestep 80 days. (Nevertheless, the integration is still more precise than the MVS one.)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| MVS2FY (omf77) | 940 | 1 CPU |
| | 588 | 2 CPUs |
| | 945 | 1 CPU, `-omp` (without OpenMP pragma) |

The energy and momentum errors do not accumulate, when we use the symplectic integrators. Nevertheless, the energy and momentum integrals oscillate and we can measure the precision of the integrator as the dispersion of the energy values over a sufficiently long time interval.

Both *the total energy error and the CPU time* depend on the integration timestep (Figures 95 and 96). The MVS2F is more precise by two orders of magnitude in a wide range of timesteps — from 2 up to 200 days. On the other hand, for a given timestep, it is usually 1.8 times slower than the MVSF. We usually use the timestep 20 days for the MVSF (or RMVS3F) integrators in our studies of the Main Belt Asteroids. So, if we want to keep the total energy error the same with the MVS2F, we can safely use 100 days timestep. In this case, however, the MVS2F is more than two times faster the MVSF.

To conclude, the SWIFT-MVS2FY integrator seems to be more efficient than the original MVS.

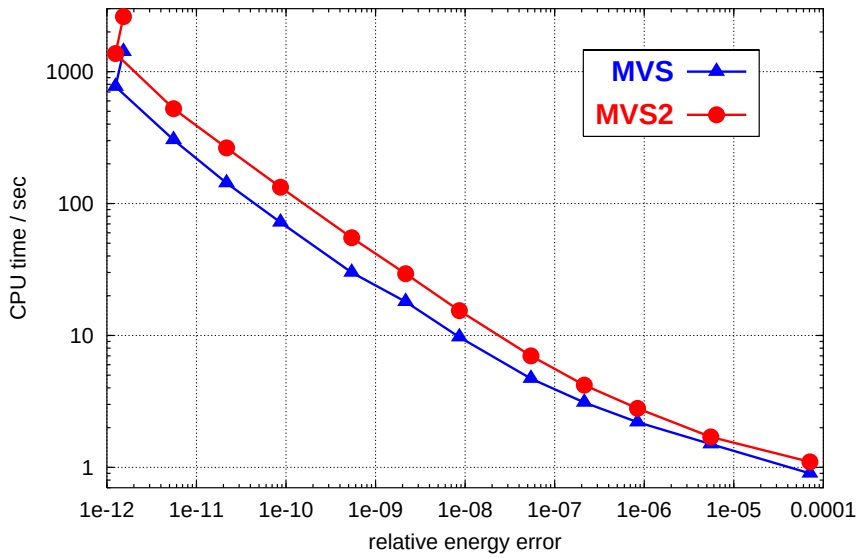



**Figure 96**: The dependence of the CPU time on the relative energy error for both integrators MVS2F and MVSF. The MVS2F timestep is selected 4 times larger than the MVSF one to keep a comparable precision (the total energy error). The computation has been performed on an Athlon 1.4 GHz processor.

## References


Brož, M. 2002, Poster No. 05.19p presented at the *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors* meeting, Berlin

Cordeiro, R.R., Gomes, R.S., Vieira Martins, R. 1997, *Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr.*, 65, 407

Laskar, J., Robutel, P. 2001, *Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr.*, 80, 39

Levison, H., Duncan, M. 1994, *Icarus*, 108, 18

*Mosix cluster*, `http://www.mosix.org`

*Omni OpenMP compiler project*, `http://phase.hpcc.jp/Omni/`

*OpenMP specification*, `http://www.openmp.org`

Levison, H., Duncan, M., *SWIFT*, `http://www.boulder.swri.edu/~hal/swift.html`

Vokrouhlický, D. 1998, *Astron. Astrophys.* 335, 1093

Vokrouhlický, D. & Farinella, P. 1999, *Astron. J.* 118, 3049

*Yarko-site*, `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`


## 8.3 A reprint of Yarkovsky's pamphlet

We reprint the Russian publication of Ivan Osipovich Yarkovsky, which he wrote in 1901 and where he describes the phenomenon, now called the Yarkovsky effect. (Even thought, the very first note on the Yarkovsky effect was discovered in his *Hypothése cinetique*, published in French in 1888.) The leaflet is called *Плотность свѣтоваго ефира и оказываемое имъ сопротивление движению* (*The density of luminiferous ether and the resistance it offers to motion*); it was printed in Bryansk (see Beekman (2005)). We decided to include the reprint here, because of the historical interest and because the original publication is not easily accessible (while this thesis can be downloaded from the *Yarko-site*).

???

## References


Beekman, G. 2005, *J. Hist. Astron.* in press

*Yarko-site*, `http://sirrah.troja.mff.cuni.cz/yarko-site/`

Yarkovsky, I.O. 1888 Hypothése cinetique de la gravitation universelle en connection avec la formation des élémentes chimiques. Bryansk

Yarkovsky, I.O. 1901 The density of luminiferous ether and the resistance it offers to motion. Moscow

## 8.4 Publications and citations

We list refereed papers, proceedings contributions, abstracts and popular articles of MB, together with relevant citations we recorded in the literature.

### Thesis

1 **M. Brož**, 1999, Orbitální vývoj asteroidálních fragmentů způsobený vlivem gravitace planet a tepelnými efekty, Diploma Thesis, Charles University.

1 D. Vokrouhlický, P. Farinella, The Yarkovsky Seasonal Effect on Asteroidal Fragments: A Nonlinearized Theory for Spherical Bodies, *Astrophys. J.* **118**, 3049, 1999.
2 V. Carruba, J.A. Burns, W. Bottke, D. Nesvorný, Orbital evolution of the Gefion and Adeona asteroid families: close encounters with massive asteroids and the Yarkovsky effect, *Icarus* **162**, 308, 2003.
3 V. Carruba, Dynamics of asteroid families and irregular satellites of jovian planets, PhD Dissertation, Cornell University, 2004.
4 V. Carruba, T.A. Michtchenko, F. Roig, S. Ferraz-Mello, D. Nesvorný, On the V-type asteroids outside the Vesta family. I. Interplay of nonlinear secular resonances and the Yarkovsky effect: the cases of 956 Elisa and 809 Lundia, *Astron. Astrophys.* **441**, 819, 2005.

### Refereed papers

1 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, P. Farinella and Z. Knežević, 2001, Yarkovsky–driven leakage of Koronis family members: I. The case of 2953 Vysheslavia, *Icarus* **150**, 78.

1 V. Zappalá, A. Cellino and A. Dell'Oro, A search for the collisional parent bodies of large NEAs, *Icarus* **157**, 280, 2002.
2 A.A. Guillens, R. Vieira Martins and R.S. Gomes, A global study of the 3/1 resonance neighborhood: A search for unstable asteroids, *Astron. J.* **124**, 2322, 2002.
3 D. Nesvorný and W.F. Bottke, Direct detection of the Yarkovsky effect for main-belt asteroids, *Icarus* **170**, 324, 2004.
4 A. Dell'Oro, G. Bigongiari, P. Paolicchi and A. Cellino, Asteroid families: evidence of ageing of the proper elements, *Icarus* **169**, 341, 2004.
5 A. Lemaitre, Asteroid family classification from very large catalogs, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems*, IAU Colloquium 197, Cambridge University Press, 2005, p. 135.
6 T. Monthé-Diniz, F. Roig and J.M. Carvano, Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy, *Icarus* **174**, 54, 2005.

2 W.F. Bottke, D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli, 2001, Dynamical spreading of asteroid families by the Yarkovsky effect, *Science* **294**, 1693.

1 M. Guzzo, Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Probing the Nekhoroshev statbility of asteroid orbits, *Celest. Mech. Dyn. Astr.*, **83**, 121, 2002.
2 J.R. Minkel, New studies sharpen picture of near-Earth asteroids, *Scientific American*, Nov 27, 2001.
3 P. Michel, W. Benz, P. Tanga and D. Richardson, Collisions and gravitational reaccumulation: Forming asteroid families and satellites, *Science* **294**, 1696, 2001.
4 D.C. Richardson, Rocks that go bump in the night, *Nature* **417**, 697, 2002.
5 V. Zappalá, A. Cellino and A. Dell'Oro, A search for the collisional parent bodies of large NEAs, *Icarus* **157**, 280, 2002.
6 T.A. Michtchenko, D. Lazzaro, S. Ferraz-Mello and F. Roig, Origin of the basaltic asteroid 1459 Magnya. A dynamical and mineralogical study of the outer main belt, *Icarus* **158**, 343, 2002.
7 A.A. Guillens, R. Vieira Martins and R.S. Gomes, A global study of the 3/1 resonance neighborhood: A search for unstable asteroids, *Astron. J.* **124**, 2322, 2002.
8 E.I. Chiang, A collisional family in the classical Kuiper belt, *Astrophys. J.* **573**, L65, 2002.
9 P. Michel *et al.*, Formation of asteroid families by catastrophic disruption: Simulations with fragmentation and gravitational reaccumulation, *Icarus* **160**, 10, 2002.
10 C. Schreiber, Kann der Yarkovsky-Effekt die Asteroiden neu gruppieren?, *Telepolis*, `http://www.heise.de/tp/r4/artikel/16/16261/1.html`
11 P. Michel, W. Benz and D.C. Richardson, Disruption of fragmented parent bodies as the origin of asteroid families, *Nature* **421**, 608, 2003.
12 V. Trimble and M. Aschwanden, Astrophysics in 2002, *Publ. Astron. Soc. Pac.* **115**, 514, 2003.
13 Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Proper element catalogues and asteroid families, *Astron. Astrophys.* **403**, 1165, 2003.
14 K. Tsiganis, *Chaotic motion of asteroids*, PhD Thesis, University of Thessaloniky, 2002.
15 R.D. Lorentz and J.N. Spitale, The Yarkovsky effect as a heat engine, *Icarus* **170**, 229, 2004.
16 P. Michel, W. Benz and D.C. Richardson, Catastrophic disruption of pre-shattered parent bodies, *Icarus* **168**, 420, 2004.
17 U. Penco, A. Dell'Oro, P. Paolicchi *et al.*, Yarkovsky depletion and asteroid collisional evolution, *Planet. Sp. Science* **52**, 1087, 2004.
18 A. Dell'Oro, G. Bigongiari, P. Paolicchi and A. Cellino, Asteroid families: evidence of ageing of the proper elements, *Icarus* **169**, 341, 2004.
19 A. Lemaitre, Asteroid family classification from very large catalogs, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems*, IAU Colloquium 197, Cambridge University Press, 2005, p. 135.
20 S. Foglia and G. Masi, New clusters for highly inclined main-belt asteroids, *Minor Planet Bulletin* **31**, 100, 2004.
21 A. Cellino, A. Dell'Oro and V. Zappalà, Asteroid families: open problems, *Planet. Sp. Sci.* **52**, 1075, 2004.

22 W.S. Koon, J.E. Marsden, S.D. Ross, *et al.*, Geometric mechanics and the dynamics of asteroid pairs, *Ann. New York Acad. Sci.* **1017**, 11, 2004.
23 P. Michel, W. Benz and D.C. Richardson, Catastrophic disruption of asteroids and family formation: a review of numerical simulations including both fragmentation and gravitational reaccumulations, *Planet. Sp. Sci.* **52**, 1109, 2004.
24 D.P. O'Brien, *The Collisional and Dynamical Evolution of the Main-Belt, NEA, and TNO Populations*, PhD Dissertation, University of Arizona, 2004.
25 A.A. Christou, Gravitational scattering within the Himalia group of jovian prograde irregular satellites, *Icarus* **174**, 215, 2005.
26 T. Monthé-Diniz, F. Roig and J.M. Carvano, Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy, *Icarus* **174**, 54, 2005.
27 P. Tanga, Impact of Gaia on dynamics and evolution of the Solar System, in *The Three-Dimensional Universe with Gaia*, C. Turon, K.S. O'Flaherty, M.A.C. Perryman (Eds.), p. 243, 2005.
28 M. Ćuk and J.A. Burns, Effects of thermal radiation on the dynamics of binary NEAs, *Icarus* **176**, 418, 2005.

3 D. Nesvorný, A. Morbidelli, D. Vokrouhlický, W.F. Bottke and **M. Brož**, 2002, The Flora family: a case of the dynamically dispersed collisional swarm?, *Icarus* **157**, 155.

1 T.A. Michtchenko, D. Lazzaro, S. Ferraz-Mello and F. Roig, Origin of the basaltic asteroid 1459 Magnya. A dynamical and mineralogical study of the outer main belt, *Icarus* **158**, 343, 2002.
2 P. Michel *et al.*, Formation of asteroid families by catastrophic disruption: Simulations with fragmentation and gravitational reaccumulation, *Icarus* **160**, 10, 2002.
3 A. Cellino, V. Zappalà and E.F. Tedesco, Near-Earth objects: Origins and need of physical characterization, *Meteorit. Planet. Sci.* **37**, 1965, 2002.
4 B. Schmitz, T. Haggstrom and M. Tassinari, Sediment-dispersed extraterrestrial chromite traces a major asteroid disruption event, *Science* **300**, 961, 2003.
5 Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Proper element catalogues and asteroid families, *Astron. Astrophys.* **403**, 1165, 2003.
6 K. Tsiganis, *Chaotic motion of asteroids*, PhD Thesis, University of Thessaloniky, 2002.
7 A. Dell'Oro, G. Bigongiari, P. Paolicchi and A. Cellino, Asteroid families: evidence of ageing of the proper elements, *Icarus* **169**, 341, 2004.
8 A. Cellino, A. Dell'Oro and V. Zappalà, Asteroid families: open problems, *Planet. Sp. Sci.* **52**, 1075, 2004.
9 P.R. Heck, B. Schmitz, H. Baur, *et al.*, Fast delivery of meteorites to Earth after a major asteroid collision, *Nature* **430**, 323, 2004.
10 A. Lemaitre, Asteroid family classification from very large catalogs, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems*, IAU Colloquium 197, Cambridge University Press, 2005, p. 135.
11 E.R.D. Scott and L. Wilson, Meteoritic and other constraints on the internal structure and impact history of small asteroids, *Icarus* **174**, 46, 2005.
12 H. Scholl, F. Marzari and P. Tricarico, Dynamics of Mars Trojans, *Icarus* **175**, 397, 2005.
13 E.F. Tedesco, A. Cellino and V. Zappalà, The statistical asteroid model I. The main-bel population for diameters greater than 1 km, *Astron. J.* **129**, 2869, 2005.
14 S.J. Kenyon and B.C. Bromley, Prospects for detection of catastrophic collisions in debris disks, *Astron. J.* **130**, 269, 2005.
15 S.J. Kenyon and B.C. Bromley, Terrestrial planet formation I. The transition from oligarchic growth to chaotic growth, *Astron. J.*, in press, 2005.
16 A.A. Christou, Gravitational scattering within the Himalia group of jovian prograde irregular satellites, *Icarus* **174**, 215, 2005.
17 D.P. O'Brien and R. Greenberg, Collisional and dynamical evolution of the main-belt and NEA size distributions, *Icarus* **178**, 179, 2005.
18 T. Monthé-Diniz, F. Roig and J.M. Carvano, Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy, *Icarus* **174**, 54, 2005.
19 A. Bishoff, E.R.D.Scott, K. Metzler and C.A. Goodrich, Nature and origin of meteoritic breccias, in: *Meteorites and the Early Solar System II*, Eds. ???, Univ. of Arizona Press, Tucson, in press, 2006.
20 R. Gil-Hutton, Identification of families among highly inclined asteroids, *Icarus*, in press, 2006.

4 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, F. Roig, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke and A. Morbidelli, 2005, Yarkovsky origin of the unstable asteroids in the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, *Mon. Not. R. Astr. Soc.* **359**, 1437.

5 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, A. Morbidelli, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný, D. Lazzaro and A.S. Rivkin, 2006, Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family, *Icarus*, in press.

1 T. Mothé-Diniz and J.M. Carvano, 221 Eos: A remnant of a partially differentiated parent body? *Astron. Astrophys.* **442**, 727, 2005.

6 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli, 2006, Yarkovsky/YORP chronology of asteroid families, *Icarus*, in press.

7 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, T. Michałowski, S.M. Slivan, F. Colas, L. Šarounová and F.P. Velichko, 2006, Spin axis of (2953) Vysheslavia and its implications, *Icarus* **180**, 217.

8 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli, 2006, The peculiar case of the Agnia asteroid family, *Icarus*, submitted.

**Book chapters**

1 W.F. Bottke, D. Vokrouhlický, D.P. Rubincam and **M. Brož**, Dynamical evolution of asteroids and meteoroids using the Yarkovsky effect, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, Tucson 2003), p. 395.

1 A. Dell'Oro *et al.*, Evidences of ageing of orbital elements (a,e) from the observed structure of asteroid families, *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, abstract 05-11, p. 53 (2002).
2 A. Morbidelli *et al.*, Origin and evolution of near-Earth objects, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 409.
3 V. Zappalá *et al.*, Physical and dynamical properties of asteroid families, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 619.
4 D. Nesvorný *et al.*, Regular and chaotic dynamics in the mean-motion resonances, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 379.
5 R.P. Binzel *et al.*, Physical properties of Near-Earth Asteroids, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 255.
6 P. Pravec, A.W. Harris and T. Michalowski, Asteroid rotation, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 113.
7 E. Asphaug, E. Ryan and M. Zuber, Asteroid Interiors, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 463.
8 D. Scheeres, D.D. Durda and P.E. Geissler, The fate of asteroid ejecta, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 527.
9 A.W. Harris and J.S.V. Lagerros, Asteroids in the thermal infrared, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 205.
10 T. Burbine *et al.*, Meteoritic parent bodies: Their number and identification, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 669.
11 R.P. Binzel, Spin control for asteroids, *Nature* **425**, 131, 2003.
12 U. Penco, A. Dell'Oro, P. Paolicchi *et al.*, Numerical modelling of main belt collisional evolution: depletion effects, in: it Proceedings of the ACM04 Conference, ESA SP-500, p. 363, 2003.
13 R.D. Lorentz and J.N. Spitale, The Yarkovsky effect as a heat engine, *Icarus* **170**, 229, 2004.
14 U. Penco, A. Dell'Oro, P. Paolicchi *et al.*, Yarkovsky depletion and asteroid collisional evolution, *Planet. Sp. Science* **52**, 1087, 2004.
15 R. Michelsen, Near-Earth Asteroids from discovery to characterization, *PhD Thesis*, N. Bohr Institute for Astronomy, Physics and Geophysics, University of Copenhagen, 2004.
16 A.F. Cheng, Collisional evolution of the asteroid belt, *Icarus* **169**, 357.
17 A. Dell'Oro, G. Bigongiari, P. Paolicchi and A. Cellino, Asteroid families: evidence of ageing of the proper elements, *Icarus* **169**, 341, 2004.
18 D.J. Sheeres, F. Marzari and A. Rossi, Evolution of NEO rotation rates due to close encounters with Earth and Venus, *Icarus* **170**, 312, 2004.
19 A. Cellino, A. Dell'Oro and V. Zappalà, Asteroid families: open problems, *Planet. Sp. Sci.* **52**, 1075, 2004.
20 M. Delbó, *The nature of near-earth asteroids from the study of their thermal infrared emission*, PhD Dissertation, Freie Universität Berlin, 2004.
21 P.R. Heck, B. Schmitz, H. Baur, *et al.*, Fast delivery of meteorites to Earth after a major asteroid collision, *Nature* **430**, 323, 2004.
22 C.R. Chapman, The hazard of near-Earth asteroid impacts on Earth, *Earth. Planet. Sci. Lett.* **222**, 1, 2004.
23 T. Monthé-Diniz, F. Roig and J.M. Carvano, Reanalysis of asteroid families structure through visible spectroscopy, *Icarus* **174**, 54, 2005.
24 M. Ćuk and J.A. Burns, Effects of thermal radiation on the dynamics of binary NEAs, *Icarus* **176**, 418, 2005.
25 E.F. Tedesco, A. Cellino and V. Zappalà, The statistical asteroid model I. The main-belt population for diameters greater than 1 km, *Astron. J.* **129**, 2869, 2005.
26 H. Scholl, F. Marzari and P. Tricarico, Dynamics of Mars Trojans, *Icarus* **175**, 397, 2005.
27 H. Michałska, *Dynamika podwójnych planetoid pod wplywem efektu Jarkowskiego*, Master Thesis, A. Mickiewicz University, 2005.
28 D.C. Richardson, P. Elankumaran and R.E. Sanderson, Numerical experiments with rubble piles: equilibrium shapes and spins, *Icarus* **173**, 349, 2005.
29 T. Monthé-Diniz and J.M. Carvano, 221 Eos: A remnant of a partially differentiated parent body? *Astron. Astrophys.*, submitted.
30 H. Fu, R. Jedicke, D. Durda, R. Fevig and J.V. Scotti, Identifying near-Earth objects families, *Icarus*, in press, 2005.
31 G. Beekman, I.O. Yarkovsky and the discovery of his effect, *J. Hist. Astron.* **37**, ???, 2006.
32 P. Pravec, Photometric survey of asynchronous binary asteroids, in: *Symposium on Telescope Science*, Eds. B.D. Warner *et al.*, Society for Astronomical Science, p. 61, 2005.
33 P. Pravec *et al.*, Photometric survey of binary near-Earth asteroids, *Icarus*, in press, 2006.
34 J. Virtanen, Asteroid orbital inversion using statistical methods, PhD Thesis, University of Helsinki, 2005 (`http://e-thesis.helsinki.fi/julkaisut/mat/tahti/vk/virtanen/asteroid.pdf`).
35 P. Michel and M. Yoshikawa, Earth impact probability of the asteroid (25143) Itokawa to be sampled by the spacecraft Hayabusha, *Icarus*, in press, 2005.
36 V. Carruba, T.A. Michtchenko, F. Roig, S. Ferraz-Mello and D. Nesvorný, On the V-type asteroids outside the Vesta family. I. Interplay ..., *Astron. Astrophys.* **441**, 819, 2005.
37 P. Tanga, Impact of Gaia on dynamics and evolution of the Solar System, in *The Three-Dimensional Universe with Gaia*, C. Turon, K.S. O'Flaherty, M.A.C. Perryman (Eds.), p. 243, 2005.
38 A.W. Harris, M. Mueller, M. Delbó and S.J. Bus, The surface properties of small asteroids: Peculiar Betulia, a case study, *Icarus*, in press, 2005.
39 H.H. Hsieh and D. Jewitt, Active asteroids: Mystery in the Main Belt, in: *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Eds.

J.A. Fernandez and S. Ferraz-Mello, Cambridge University Press, 2006, in press.

40 F. Roig and R. Gil-Hutton, Selecting candidate V type asteroids from the analysis of the Sloan Digital Sky Survey colors, *Icarus*, submitted, 2006.

41 A. La Spina, P. Paolicchi and U. Penco, Yarkovsky-evolved asteroid dynamical families: a correlation between their present properties and the impact geometry?, preprint, 2005.

42 D.C. Richardson and K.J. Walsh, Binary minor planets, *Ann. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.* **34**, 2006.

43 R. Gil-Hutton, Identification of families among highly inclined asteroids, *Icarus*, in press, 2006.

### Proceedings contributions

1 **M. Brož** and D. Vokrouhlický, 2002, The peculiar orbit of Vysheslavia: further hints for its Yarkovsky driven origin, in: *Dynamics of Natural and Artificial Celestial Bodies*, Eds. H. Pretka-Ziomek, E. Wnuk, P.K. Seidelmann, D. Richardson. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, p. 307.

2 D. Vokrouhlický and **M. Brož**, 2002, Interaction of the Yarkovsky-drifting orbits with weak resonances: Numerical evidence and challenges, in: *Modern Celestial Mechanics: from Theory to Applications*, Eds. A. Celletti, S. Ferraz-Mello and J. Henrard, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, p. 467.

3 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, F. Roig, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke and A. Morbidelli, 2005, The population of asteroids in the 2:1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter revised, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems*, Eds. Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Cambridge Academic Press, p. 179.

4 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli, 2005, Non-gravitational perturbations and the evolution of the asteroid main belt, in: *Dynamics of Populations of Planetary Systems*, Eds. Z. Knežević and A. Milani, Cambridge Academic Press, p. 145.

5 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, A. Morbidelli, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke, F. Roig and D. Čapek, 2005, Non-gravitational forces acting on small bodies, in: *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Eds. D. Lazzaro, Cambridge Academic Press, submitted.

### Abstracts of talks and posters

1 **M. Brož** and D. Vokrouhlický, 1998(Aug), Yarkovsky effects as a source of mobility for the asteroid fragments, presented at IAU Colloquium 173, *Evolution and source regions of asteroids and comets*, Tatranská Lomnica.

2 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, P. Farinella and W.F. Bottke, 1999(Oct), Capture of Yarkovsky-driven asteroid orbits into higher-order main-belt resonances, *BAAS* **31**, 1111.

3 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, P. Farinella and Z. Knežević, 1999(Oct), Yarkovsky-driven leakage of Koronis family members and the case of 2953 Vysheslavia, *BAAS* **31**, 1111.

1 P. Michel, W. Benz, P. Tanga and D. Richardson, Collisions and gravitational reaccumulation: Forming asteroid families and satellites, *Science* **294**, 1696, 2001.

4 **M. Brož** and D. Vokrouhlický, 2000(Jul), Evolution of the Yarkovsky-driven orbits of meteoroids, in: *The Restless Universe*, presented at the NATO Advanced Study Institute, Blair Atholl.

5 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, A. Morbidelli, W.F. Bottke and D. Nesvorný, 2001(Jun), Long-term dynamical diffusion in asteroid families via Yarkovsky effect, poster presented at *Asteroids 2001* conference, Palermo.

1 P. Michel, W. Benz, P. Tanga and D. Richardson, Collisions and gravitational reaccumulation: Forming asteroid families and satellites, *Science* **294**, 1696, 2001.

2 S.F. Dermott *et al.*, Asteroidal dust, in: *Asteroids III*, Eds. W.F. Bottke, A. Cellino. P. Paolicchi and R. Binzel, (Arizona Univ. Press, 2003), p. 423.

6 W.F. Bottke, D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, D. Nesvorný and A. Morbidelli, 2001(Oct), Dynamical Spreading of the Koronis Family via the Yarkovsky Effect, *BAAS* **33**, 1136.

7 W.F. Bottke, D. Vokrouhlický, A. Morbidelli, D. Nesvorný and **M. Brož**, 2002(Aug), The consequences of the Yarkovsky effect: The legacy of Paolo Farinella, invited talk at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Berlin.

8 D. Vokrouhlický, **M. Brož**, A. Morbidelli, W.F. Bottke, D. Nesvorný, D. Lazzaro and A. Rivkin, 2002(Aug), Yarkovsky footprints in the Eos family, presented at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Berlin.

9 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, A. Morbidelli, D. Nesvorný and F. Roig, 2002(Aug), A connection of the 2:1 resonance asteroids with the Themis family?, poster at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Berlin.

10 **M. Brož**, 2002(Aug), A faster version of the SWIFT-MVS integrator and implementation of the Yarkovsky force, poster at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors*, Berlin.

11 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, F. Roig, A. Morbidelli and D. Nesvorný, 2004(Apr), The Yarkovsky delivery of unstable asteroids inside the 2/1 mean motion resonance with Jupiter, *BAAS* **36**, 857.

12 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, A. Morbidelli, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke, F. Roig and D. Čapek, 2005 (Aug), Non-gravitational forces acting on small bodies, invited talk at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors* (IAU Symposium 229), Búzios.

13 **M. Brož**, D. Vokrouhlický, F. Roig, D. Nesvorný, W.F. Bottke and A. Morbidelli, 2005(Aug), Elusive Zhongguos and Griquas — long-lived asteroids inside the J2/1 resonance, poster at *Asteroids, Comets and Meteors* (IAU Symposium 229), Búzios.

**Popular articles and books**

1 **M. Brož**, 2000, Yarkovského efekt a dynamika sluneční soustavy, *Astropis* 1/2000.

2 **M. Brož**, 2000, Impaktní krátery (1) — Morasko, *Povětroň* 4/2000, p. 7.[24]

3 **M. Brož**, 2000, Impaktní krátery (2) — Ries, *Povětroň* 5/2000, p. 6.

4 **M. Brož**, 2001, NEAR phones home (o přistání na Erosu), *Povětroň* 3/2001, p. 4.

5 **M. Brož**, 2001, Asteroidy na začátku 3. tisíciletí (1), *Povětroň* 5/2001, p. 4.

6 **M. Brož**, 2001, (253) Mathilde a (433) Eros pod lupou NEARu, *Povětroň* 2/2001, p. 3.

7 **M. Brož**, 2002, 10 otázek a odpovědí (2), *Povětroň* 1/2002, p. 22.

8 **M. Brož**, P. Scheirich, 2002, Asteroidy na počátku 3. tisíciletí (2), *Povětroň* 2/2002, p. 8.

9 J. Ďurech, **M. Brož**, 2002, Určení průměrů planet prostým okem?!, *Povětroň* 3/2002, p. 6.

10 **M. Brož**, 2002, 10 otázek a odpovědí (3), *Povětroň* 4/2002, p. 4.

11 **M. Brož**, 2002, Technické řešení dalekohledu JST, *Povětroň* 5/2002, p. 8.

12 **M. Brož**, M. Lehký, 2002, Pozorovací program JST, *Povětroň* 5/2002, p. 7.

13 **M. Brož**, 2003, Meteority v Museum für Naturkunde, Berlin, *Povětroň* 1/2003, p. 7.

14 **M. Brož**, 2003, 10 otázek a odpovědí (4), *Povětroň* 3/2003, p. 14.

15 **M. Brož**, 2003, Impaktní kráter Steinheim, *Povětroň* S1/2003, p. 3.

16 **M. Brož**, 2004, Dynamická astronomie v roce 2004, *Povětroň* 3/2004, p 4.

17 **M. Brož**, 2004, Astronomický kurz (1) — Protoplanetární disk, *Povětroň* 4/2004, p. 4.

18 **M. Brož**, 2004, Film Sluneční soustava 2003, *Povětroň* 4/2004, p. 16.[25]

19 **M. Brož**, 2004, Astronomický kurz (2) — Vznik planet, *Povětroň* 5/2004, p. 12.

20 **M. Brož**, M. Nosek, J. Trebichavský, D. Pecinová (Eds.), 2004, Sluneční hodiny na pevných stanovištích. Čechy, Morava Slezsko a Slovensko, Academia, Prague (403pp).[26]

21 **M. Brož**, M. Cholasta, J. Kujal, R. Lacko, 2005, Planetární stezka, *Povětroň* S2/2004.[27]

22 **M. Brož**, 2005, Co na planetární stezce nenajdete?, *Povětroň* 3/2005, p. 4.

23 **M. Brož**, 2006, Astronomický kurz (3) — Planetesimály a embrya, *Povětroň* 1/2006, p. 4.

[24] `http://www.astrohk.cz/ashk/povetron/`
[25] `http://www.astrohk.cz/ss2003/`
[26] `http://www.astrohk.cz/slunecni_hodiny.html`
[27] `http://www.astrohk.cz/planetarni_stezka/`

## Index


2/1 resonance, 21, 53
7/3 resonance, 21, 22, 95
9/4 resonance, 22, 95

asteroid family, 21
atmospheric drag, 12

barycentric correction, 56, 90
basalt, 30
boundary condition, 29

C-type, 30
close clones, 42, 56
comets, 28
cosmic ray exposure, 19
CRE, *see* cosmic ray exposure
critical angle, 55
cut-off velocity, 85

diurnal Yarkovsky effect, 16, 34, 35
drift rate, 35
dust bands, 26

"eared" families, 24
Eos family, 22, 82
equilibrium temperature, 29

fictitious neighbours, 42
FMFT, *see* frequency modified Fourier transform
forced terms, 135
frequency modified Fourier transform, 135

Gauss equation, 32
Golevka, 17
Great Inequality, 53
Griquas, 62

HCM, *see* hierarchical clustering method
heat diffusion equation, 29
Hecuba, 53
hierarchical clustering method, 84
history, 10
Hygiea family, 64

interloper, 24, 109
island A, 58
isothermal core, 38

JFC, *see* Jupiter family comets
Jupiter family comets, 78

Karin cluster, 26, 43
Kohman, 62
Koronis family, 17, 22, 41

LAGEOS, 11, 12
Lambert law, 32
linearization, 30
Lorentz force, 15
Lyapunov time, 42, 56

mean elements, 135
Merxia family, 24
meteorites, 19

NEA, *see* near-Earth asteroids
Near-Earth Asteroids, 19
near-Earth asteroids, 28, 78
non-gravitational accelerations, 15
non-principal-axis rotation, 49

obliquity, 16, 33
osculating elements, 135

penetration depth, 30
photoelectric effect, 12
photometric observations, 44
plasma drag, 15
Poynting-Robertson drag, 11, 12, 15, 35
proper elements, 135
pseudo-proper resonant elements, 55

radiation pressure, 10, 12, 15
regolith, 30
resonant populations, 21
rocket effect, 10, 28
rotating jet model, 28

seasonal Yarkovsky effect, 16, 34, 35
secular effects, 15
secular resonance $g - 2g_5 + 3g_6$, 22
secular resonance $z_1$, 22, 103
semimajor axis drift, 32
shadowing, 38
shape model, 38, 48
Slivan group, 17
solar wind, 15
spherical harmonics, 34
subsolar temperature, 29
SWIFT, 35
SWIFT-MVS2, 137
`swift_rmvsy`, 35

Themis family, 54, 64
thermal conductivity, 30
thermal diffusivity, 29
thermal inertia, 10
thermal lag, 30
thermal parameter, 30
thermoelectric generator, 12
thermophysical model, 28
three-body resonance 3J−1S−1, 25

Veritas family, 26
Vysheslavia, 41

Yarkovsky force, 16, 32
Yarkovsky's pamphlet, 141
Yarkovsky, I.O., 10, 13
Yarkovsky-O'Keefe-Radzievskii-Paddack effect,
*see* YORP torque
Yarkovsky/YORP effect, 12, 15
numerical method, 38
spherical linear model, 33
toy model, 29
YORP torque, 16, 32

Zhongguos, 60